REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01784 5535

GENEALOGY
974
N4235A

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/newenglandquarte00palm

THE NEW ENGLAND QVARTERLY

An Historical Review of New England Life and Letters

GENERAL INDEX

TO

VOLUMES I TO X

1928-1937

COMPILED

BY

WALDO PALMER

BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS

1941

F 84.013

DONORS

1928-1937

*Walter C. Baylies
*Frank B. Bemis
*Clarence W. Bowen
*Heman M. Burr
*Henry W. Cunningham
*William B. H. Dowse
*William C. Endicott
Allyn B. Forbes
Worthington C. Ford
A. Bushnell Hart
*Francis R. Hart
*Samuel Henshaw
Waldo C. Hodgdon
*Matt Bushnell Jones
*Nathaniel T. Kidder
Elizabeth Lasell
*Augustus P. Loring
Augustus P. Loring, Jr.
Katharine Loring
*William C. Loring
Katharine Ludington
William G. Mather
Albert Matthews
*Percival Merritt
J. Pierpont Morgan
Ray Morris
*Dwight W. Morrow
*Grenville H. Norcross
John Pell
Stephen W. Phillips
*George D. Pratt
*Charles S. Rackemann
Henry D. Sharpe
*Georgine H. Thomas
J. Sibley Watson, Jr.
K. G. T. Webster
*James B. Wilbur
*Frederic Winthrop
George G. Wolkins
*John Woodbury

AND

The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

* Deceased.

The composition and reading of proof for this *General Index* have been subject to unavoidable delay, owing to illness and absence from home. For this delay the editor alone is responsible. He offers his apologies to some subscribers—to others his thanks for their patience.

February 3, 1941. Stewart Mitchell.

COMPOSED, PRINTED AND BOUND BY GEORGE BANTA PUBLISHING COMPANY
MENASHA, WISCONSIN

Copyright 1941 by The New England Quarterly

X 699380

EDITORS

1928–1937

Frederic Ives Carpenter

Milton Ellis

Allyn Bailey Forbes

Lawrence Shaw Mayo

Stewart Mitchell

Samuel Eliot Morison

Kenneth Ballard Murdock

Arthur Meier Schlesinger

Randall Stewart

Stanley Thomas Williams

COMPILER OF THE GENERAL INDEX

Waldo Palmer

GENERAL INDEX

TO

VOLUMES I TO X

1928-1937

AARON, Daniel, memoranda by: Melville and the Missionaries, 8, 404-408; An English Enemy of Melville, 561-567; A Postscript to *The Last Puritan*, 9, 683-686; review by, *Puritans in the South Seas*, by L. B. Wright and M. I. Fry, 536-538.

Abbema, Balthazar-Elie, & Cie., 10, 472.

Abbot, George, Archbishop of Canterbury, 3, 84; 6, 749.

——— Dr. Samuel Leonard, 7, 356.

Abbott, Charlotte Helen, 9, 383*n*.

——— E. H., Jr., 6, *sup.*, 92.

——— Essex S., 6, *sup.*, 91-92.

——— Francis E., 2, 221.

——— Wilbur Cortez, 6, 836; *New York in the American Revolution*, reviewed by A. R. Cowie, 3, 372-375; Supplementary Index to *A Bibliography of Oliver Cromwell*, note on, by S. Mitchell, 8, 145; reviews by: *Commons Debates: 1621*, edited by W. Notestein, F. H. Relf, and H. Simpson, 10, 156-157; *The Petty Papers*, edited by the Marquis of Lansdowne, 1, 568-569.

Abeona, ship, 3, 271.

Abercrombie, James, 6, 290.

Aberdeen, Earl of. *See* Gordon, George Hamilton.

Abolition (anti-slavery movement), 1, 50, 62, 353; 2, 36, 42, 53, 55; 3, 39-40, 48, 505-506, 538; 4, 154; 5, 276-278, 587; 7, 81, 85; 8, 218, 233, 545; 9, 403-415; in Vermont, 1, 39*n*; 2, 234-248; in New Hampshire, 237; 6, 166-167; literature of, 2, 244-245; 7, 154-168; financing of, 155-158; arguments for, 162-163; southern attitude toward, 8, 219, 223, 226-229; 9, 405-406; decision favorable to, in Berkshire County court, 10, 781-785. *See also* Slavery.

Abolitionists, 1, 34; 2, 42-43, 46, 242, 246; 4, 153; 6, 158; 7, 76, 88; 9, 403-408, 627-652; and African slave-trade, 3, 253, 259, 264, 270-271; 8, 542-543, 546; Emerson as, memorandum on, by R. G. Silver, 6, 154-158; and slaver *Amistad*, 360; Webster's Words on, memorandum on, by T. McDowell, 7, 315; mobbed, 9, 404-409; Harriet Martineau on, 414-415; and underground railroad, 447-467.

Abraham Lincoln in New Hampshire, by E. L. Page, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 183-184.

Abune, Jonas, 6, 305.

"Abutment," 2, 388-389.

Acadia, attempted seizure of, by Dutch, 1, 166; interest of Massachusetts in, 167-170, 173; expedition against (1690), 176-178, 289-290; boundaries of, 7, 547*n*. *See also* Nova Scotia.

Acadia Before the Conquest of Canada, by J. B. Brebner, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 1, 264-266.

Achard, Franz Karl, and beet-sugar industry, 9, 493.

Achievement of T. S. Eliot, The, by F. O. Matthiessen, reviewed by D. Davidson, 9, 549-550.

Acton, Lord. *See* Dalberg-Acton.

Acts of Trade. *See* Navigation Acts.

Acture, ship, 3, 424.

Acushnet, ship, 5, 350*n*; 8, 102-103, 406, 561; 10, 527.

Acworth, N. H., 7, 306.

Adair, Gen. John, 9, 92-93.

——— Sir Robert, 1, 213-214; protects American ships, 218-220, 222.

Adam, Adolphe, 6, 518.

Adams, Abigail (Smith), wife of John, 4, 214; on Joyce, Jr., 6, 126.

——— Rev. Amos, 1, 597.

——— Brooks, 2, 150, 152; 5, 459; 8, 166; at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17, 38, 61, 63, 68.

——— Calista, 10, 764, 769, 771.

——— Dr. Charles, 6, 473.

——— Charles Francis (*d* 1886), 1, 33*n*; 3, 30, 32, 48, 100, 360; 5, 431; 7, 72-73; 10, 102; on sexual morals, 3, 133; as possible Republican candidate, 5, 457-458, 460; on history, 7, 663-664.

——— Charles Francis, at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17-18, 70.

——— George W., reviews by: *Illinois College*, by C. H. Rammelkamp, 2, 334-335; *Laurenus Clark Seelye: First President of*

Smith College, by H. S. Rhees, 529-530.
Adams, Rev. Harvey, 8, 41.
——— Henry, son of Mora, Sr., 10, 771.
——— Henry (*d* 1918), 1, 19; 2, 151; 3, 347; 5, 136, 459; 6, 22, 644; 7, 241, 672; 8, 170-173, 176-178; 9, 24; 10, 102, 179; his relations with Lodge, 5, 456, 458, 460-462, 464-466; his *Democracy*, 7, 224-225; 9, 568-569; his interpretation of history, 8, 163-168; 9, 574; his description of his wife, 564-565, 577; his *Esther*, 565-569, 573, 576, 578-579, 581-582; his pen name, 569; his inferiority complex, 574-577; as member of Harvard faculty, 10, 92, 96, 100-101; and William James, article on, by M. I. Baym, 717-742; on psychology, 718, 725; on J. S. Mill, 718*n*; on introspection, 720; his notes and comments on James's *Principles of Psychology*, 726-742.
Adams, Henry, by J. T. Adams, 7, 398; reviewed by B. De Voto, 7, 195-196.
Adams, Henry, Letters of, (1858-1891), edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 4, 563-568.
Adams, Mrs. Henry, The Letters of, 1865-1883, edited by W. Thoron, reviewed by C. K. Bolton, 10, 139-143. *See also below*, Adams, Marian (Hooper).
Adams, Herbert Baxter, 7, 674.
——— Rev. Hugh, on virtues of music, 6, 578-579; on Fr. Rasles, 7, 563-564.
——— I., and Co., 3, 121.
——— James Truslow, 4, 602; 7, 174-175, 398; on Puritan morals, 3, 135; on Hooker's ideas of government, 4, 663, 694; on colonial education, 5, 483*n*-484*n*; 7, 652; on illiteracy in New England, 649; *The Adams Family*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 3, 746-750; *America's Tragedy*, reviewed by E. Foster, 8, 291-292; *Hamiltonian Principles*, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 2, 178; *Henry Adams*, reviewed by B. De Voto, 7, 195-196; *Jeffersonian Principles*, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 2, 178; *The March of Democracy:* Vol. I, *The Rise of the Union*, reviewed by C. F. Strong, 6, 230; Vol. II, *From Civil War to World Power*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 406; *Provincial Society*, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 1, 413-415; reviews by: *Builders of the Bay Colony*, by S. E. Morison, 3, 741-746; *The Real Founders of New England*, by C. K. Bolton, 179-182.
——— John, 1, 11, 16, 19, 109, 166, 170; 3, 19, 375, 400, 462, 464, 486, 500; 5, 292, 484*n*; 6, 280, 293, 613; 6, *sup.*, 17, 48; 7, 471, 675, 677, 716; 8, 182, 265-266; 9, 212; 10, 99, 387, 441; and Elbridge Gerry, 2, 14, 19-20, 28-29, 32; and "X Y Z" affair, 22-23, 27; as father of Revolution, 3, 36, 38-39; as a Whig lawyer, 36; 4, 199, 205, 208-214; and the federal constitution, 3, 38-39; and Francis Dana, 717*n*, 718, 720, 723, 725, 727-735; his suspicion of the French, 727, 730-733; his dislike of Franklin, 732-735; on diplomatic etiquette, 734-735; on Joseph Hawley, 4, 484; as inspiration for Trumbull's *M'Fingal*, memorandum on, by L. Gray, 509-514; his relations with Trumbull, 510-511; on writs of assistance, 5, 83-85, 92*n*, 104; on Roger Sherman, 226; on William Gordon, 381; and mob activities, 6, 104-105, 109-110, 112, 118; commends Edes and Gill, 8, 70; seeks market for oil, 180, 184-185, 187*n*; on pressure of population, 9, 100-101; repeats Franklin's fables, 500-501; and vaccination against small-pox, 525-526.
Adams, John, Correspondence of, with Benjamin Waterhouse, edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 266-267.
Adams, Honest John, by G. Chinard, reviewed by W. E. Stevens, 7, 378-379.
Adams, This Man, by S. McCoy, reviewed by E. Perkins, 2, 326.
Adams, John Quincy, 3, 47, 717*n*; 4, 285; 6, 353, 728; 7, 29, 166, 178; 9, 97*n*; 10, 214; at St. Petersburg, 1, 208, 219; on Zerah Colburn, 4, 515-516; on unpopularity of lawyers, 5, 144; on slavery petitions, 588-592; on duties on books, 591-592; on status of Cuba, 594-600; his translation of Latin verses, memorandum on, by L. Bradner, 6, 361-363; on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 679; his *Letters on Silesia*, memorandum on, by S. D. Stirk, 9, 485-499; his translations from the German, 485; his Silesian travels, 489-490; on Silesian resources, 490-493; foreign criticism of his *Letters on Silesia*, 493-499; on Clay's trip through the North, 10, 66*n*; and Massachusetts bank quarrels, 435.
Adams, John Quincy, Old Man Eloquent, by B. C. Clark, reviewed by D. Perkins, 6, 209-210.
Adams, John Quincy, The Diary of, edited by A. Nevins, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 2, 150-152.
Adams, Jonathan, letters of Mora Adams, Sr., to, 10, 752-753, 757-771.
——— Marian (Hooper), wife of Henry (*d* 1918), The Tragedy of, article on, by K. Simonds, 9, 564-582; her family, 570-571; her life in Washington, 572; her mental instability, 573-577; her suicide, 577.
——— Mora, Sr., letters of, edited by G.

F. Partridge, 10, 752-772; on farming conditions in western New York, 752-756; on farming conditions in western Pennsylvania, 757-772; on his wife's death, 760-761.
Adams, Mora, Jr., 10, 757, 764.
——— Randolph G., review by, *Washington and His Aides-de-Camp*, by E. S. Whiteley, 10, 611-612.
——— Robert, and fugitive slaves, 9, 451.
——— Samuel, 1, 13, 395, 552; 2, 16, 655; 3, 51, 717*n*; 4, 510, 514, 717, 730; 6, 29, 383-384; 8, 266; 10, 387, 481; and committees of correspondence, 2, 10; influence of, on Elbridge Gerry, 9-11, 18, 31; his democracy, 11; as father of Revolution, 3, 36-38; 7, 473, 676; on beer, 3, 400; and Samuel Ely, 5, 124, 128-129; and incitement of mobs, 6, 99, 110, 122; and Massachusetts convention (1768), 7, 450-451, 455, 458-459, 465.
Adams, Sam, by J. C. Miller, reviewed by R. V. Harlow, 9, 731-734.
Adams, Samuel S., 9, 434.
——— Thomas Boylston, 9, 486.
——— William Forbes, *Ireland and Irish Emigration to the New World*, reviewed by M. L. Hansen, 6, 413-414.
Adams Family, The, by J. T. Adams, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 3, 746-750.
Adamson, James, testimony of, 6, 154.
——— Capt. Robert, 3, 263.
Addington, Isaac, 8, 352.
Addison, Joseph, 1, 51; 8, 559*n*; 9, 205; on books, 8, 283.
Adet, P. A., 2, 22; 10, 483; and James Swan, 474*n*, 479-480.
Adkins, Nelson F., memoranda by: Herman Melville's *Typee*, 5, 348-351; Two Uncollected Prose Sketches of Whittier, 6, 364-371; *Fitz-Greene Halleck: An Early Knickerbocker Wit and Poet;* reviewed by A. Cowie, 4, 172-174; and S. T. Williams, as editors, *Courses of Reading in American Literature with Bibliographies*, reviewed by F. Mood, 185-186.
Administration of Civil Service in Massachusetts, The, by G. C. S. Benson, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 182-183.
Admonishment, 4, 84, 682; 5, 437, 439, 818; 8, 351.
Adultery, 4, 692, 737; 5, 435, 445, 447.
Adventure, ketch, 8, 343.
Adventure, sloop, 8, 344.
Aeschylus. *See* Eschylus.
Aëtius Medicus, 6, 533.
Africa, missionary work in, 1, 301; 8, 544-546; trade of, 3, 137-139, 144-145, 251-278, 490; 4, 761-762, 765, 771; 6, 502; 7, 190-191; resident middleman in, 3, 267.
Africa, brigantine, 4, 761.
Africa, sloop, 3, 145.
After Three Centuries, by E. Huntington and M. Ragsdale, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 613-617.
Agassiz, Alexander, 10, 720*n*.
——— Louis, 2, 276; 6, 11, 267; 8, 233; 10, 720*n*; President Hill of Harvard on, memorandum on, by W. G. Land, 6, 793-801; his stand on evolution, 796-800; 8, 225, 237, 242, 246, 398.
Agoult, Marie Catherine Sophie de Flavigny, Comtesse d', her life, 10, 447-448; her article on Emerson, translated by B. D. Howard, 448-463; on American culture, 450-452.
Agriculture, 2, 557-558; fertility of New England soil, 9, 218-220; 17th century system of, 226-250; 10, 126-129; in ante-bellum South, 76-77, 278; English revolution in, 121; 18th century experimentation in, 709-710; in ante-bellum North, 752-772. *See also* Droughts; Fertilizer; Pests.
Aguinaldo, Emilio, 10, 652, 662*n*, 665.
Ahmet Karamanli, William Eaton's support of, 1, 111-123.
Aiken, Miss ——— (*c* 1830), 6, 597.
——— Gov. ——— (*c* 1917), 6, *sup.*, 60.
——— Conrad, *Selected Poems*, reviewed by E. D. Finch, 3, 569-570.
Ailments. *See* Diseases.
Ainsworth, Henry, 7, 238*n*; on popular government, 4, 671.
Aitken, Robert and Belknap's *History*, 2, 185, 187, 189, 194, 196, 198.
Alabama, ship, 1, 559*n*; 4, 410.
Albany, N.Y., 1, 177-178; 6, 508; Indian trade of, 1, 171; defense of, 174-176, 542, 544; in the Revolution, 336-338, 344, 478.
Albany Daily Craftsman, 7, 380.
Albee, John, and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 205, 215, 218.
Albemarle, Christopher, Duke of, 1, 280, 550; his treasure-hunting venture, 6, 298-299, 301-302, 308*n*, 311-315.
Albert, Prince Consort of England, 6, 352.
Albion, Robert G., article by, Yankee Domination of New York Port, 1820-1865, 5, 665-698.
Albion, brig, 1, 221.
Albion, steamboat, 10, 222.
Albro, ———, 10, 349.
Album or Ladies' Common-Place Book, 3, 632.
Alcock, John (*d* 1667), 5, 508.
Alcott, A. Bronson, 2, 43, 276; 5, 761; 6, 260, 264; 9, 454; as a schoolmaster, 1, 436-437; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 199-205, 207, 210, 212, 217-219, 221, 223-224, 227-228, 230-232; on S.

J. May, 9, 452; and Emerson, 10, 250-254; his Fruitlands, 251-253.
Alcott, Bronson, Pedlar's Progress: The Life of, by O. Shepard, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 10, 584-591.
Alcott, Mrs. A. Bronson, 10, 254.
——— Louisa M., 1, 87; 8, 533; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 200, 204-205, 223-224.
Alcuin, 5, 493.
Alden, John, 1, 470; 10, 643.
——— Joseph, 2, 106, 113.
Alderne, Thomas, 9, 675.
Aldrich, Nelson W., A Leader in American Politics, by N. W. Stephenson, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 4, 531-534.
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey, 8, 527; and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 650, 666.
Aldridge, Ellen, 7, 411.
Ale. *See* Beer.
Alert, ship, 9, 24-25.
Alexander I, Tsar of Russia, 10, 366.
Alexander, Caleb, 10, 749*n*.
——— Thomas, 4, 116.
——— Sir William, and settlement of New England, 8, 400*n*, 401-403.
Alexander Mansfield, ship, 10, 375.
Alexandria, Egypt, 1, 112, 119.
Alexandria, Minnesota, 7, 615*n*, 632*n*.
Alford, Edward, 10, 157.
Alger, Horatio, 5, 671.
——— Rev. W. F., 2, 222.
——— William R., 1, 199, 204.
Algiers, 1, 109.
Alibard, ——— d', interest of, in electricity, 1, 182, 191, 194*n*, 195.
Alien Act, 1, 18.
Alison, Rev. Francis, 5, 517.
"All aboard," 2, 633.
Allan, Col. John, 7, 545.
"All at sea," 2, 647.
Allen. *See also* Allan, Allin.
——— Capt. ———, H. M. S. *Quaker* (*c* 1685), 3, 611.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1782), 5, 110.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1868), 2, 131.
——— Benjamin, 4, 767.
——— Charles E., on Swan Island, Kennebec River, 9, 135*n*.
——— Ephraim, 9, 453.
——— Ethan, 2, 490; 3, 453-454, 677; 4, 595-596, 601, 609; his part in Revolution, 2, 164-167, 565-568; 4, 616-617; An Interpretation of, article on, by C. W. Rife, 2, 561-584; his early life and education, 561-562, 585-591; his religion, 562, 589, 591-592, 596-598; 4, 597; 10, 685; his personality, 2, 562-563; his part in disputes over New Hampshire Grants, 563-565, 584, 593-594; 4, 603-608, 613-615; 10, 403; and the separatist movement in Vermont, 2, 568, 570, 572-573, 576-577, 579-581, 583; his *Narrative*, 570-571, 594. His *Oracles of Reason*, 581-582, 590, 595-602; Authorship of, article on, by G. P. Anderson, 10, 685-696. Literary Career of, article on, by John Pell, 2, 585-602; his political philosophy, 591, 594; price on, 4, 604, 614; his description of attack on Remember Baker, 605-608; plagiarism of, 10, 685-696; property of, 695.
Allen, Ethan, by John Pell, reviewed by A. W. Peach, 3, 349-354.
Allen, Ethan, and Company, 3, 453. *See also* Onion River Land Company.
——— Ethan Voltaire, 10, 696.
——— Fanny Buchanan, wife of Ethan, 2, 598-599, 601.
——— Francis H., as editor, *Men of Concord: as Portrayed in the Journal of Henry David Thoreau*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 174-177.
——— Frank Theodore, 5, 779*n*.
——— Gardner Weld, memorandum by, Esek Hopkins, 9, 483-485; *Massachusetts Privateers of the Revolution*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 601; *Our Navy and the West Indian Pirates*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3*rd*., 2, 527-529; as editor, *Papers of Isaac Hull*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 527-529; review by, *Every Day Life in the Massachusetts Bay Colony*, by G. F. Dow, 9, 178-181.
——— Gay Wilson, *American Prosody*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 8, 145.
——— Heman, 2, 566.
——— Ira, 2, 566, 583-584, 595; 3, 353; 4, 596; 10, 695; and separatist movement in Vermont, 2, 490-491, 570, 573, 576, 580; on Remember Baker, 4, 601-602, 608-609, 622-624; land speculation of, 610-612; 10, 403.
Allen, Ira, Founder of Vermont, by J. B. Wilbur, reviewed by A. W. Peach, 2, 490-493.
Allen, James, 9, 31.
——— John, 9, 675-676.
——— Joseph, 4, 596; his religion, 2, 587-588.
——— Joseph C., and Captain H. H. Bodfish, *Chasing the Bowhead*, reviewed by C. J. Olson, Jr., 10, 183-184.
——— Rev. Joseph Henry, 2, 222; and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 199, 201-202, 204-205.
——— Levi, 2, 583.
——— Mary (Baker), wife of Joseph, 4, 596.
——— Mary (Brownson), wife of Ethan, 2, 587.
——— William, 5, 517.
——— Rev. William, 2, 37, 39.
——— Gov. William (*d* 1879), Ohio, 5, 457; on the Dorr Rebellion, 9, 477-479.
——— William G., negro, 7, 167.

Allen, Zimri, 2, 566; charges of blasphemy against, 4, 597-598.
Allerton, Isaac, 1, 137*n*, 325*n*; 5, 669.
——— Mary, 1, 325*n*.
"All hands and the cook," 2, 634.
Allin, John, on church covenant, 6, 690, 702.
——— William, 5, 147; on Rhode Island politics, 141.
Allingham, John Till, 8, 494.
Allinson, Anne C. E., 7, 262*n*.
——— Mrs. William, 7, 262*n*.
Allis, Marguerite, *Connecticut Trilogy*, reviewed by G. S. Haight, 7, 596-597; *English Prelude*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 10, 397-398.
Allison, Anne, 10, 119.
——— William Boyd, 4, 531.
"Allotment," 2, 389.
Allston, Capt. ———, 10, 622*n*.
——— Ann (Channing), wife of Washington. *See* Channing, Ann.
——— Washington, 9, 11-13, 22; his "Feast of Belshazzar," article on, by C. Wright, 10, 620-634; his reputation, 621, 625-626, 631-632; appearance of, 621; at Harvard College, 621-624; in Europe, 624-626; his reasons for returning to America, 626-628; his frustration, 629-634; death of, 631.
Almanacs, 3, 449; astronomical knowledge in, 7, 7-12, 14-16, 21; 8, 556-561; Notes on New England, memorandum on, by N. W. Lovely, 264-277; popularity of, 264-265, 555-556; poetry in, 270-272; medical information in, 271; political matter in, 271-276; New Science in, memorandum on, by C. E. Jorgenson, 555-561.
——— *American Calendar of 1767*, 8, 273.
——— Nathaniel Ames's, 1, 7, 21; 8, 268-271, 273-274, 557-558; 9, 209; circulation of, 8, 264, 555-556.
——— Zechariah Brigden's *New England Almanack of the Coelestial Motions* (*1659*), 7, 8-12.
——— Edes and Gill's, 8, 275-276.
——— John Foster's *Almanack of Coelestial Motions* (*1681*), 7, 21.
——— Nathaniel Low's, 8, 275.
——— *Old Farmer's Almanac*, 1, 7. *See also above* Nathaniel Ames's.
——— *Philonauticus*, 8, 264.
——— *Poor Richard's (Improved) Almanac*, 1, 189; 8, 559-561; circulation of, 555.
——— Roger Sherman's, 8, 267-268, 273.
——— Benjamin West's, 8, 274.
Almy, Christopher, 2, 664; 5, 150.
——— Robert Forbes, 8, 102*n*.
——— William, and textile industry, 6, 716, 718.
Along New England Shores, by A. H. Verrill, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 10, 393.
Alsop, Richard, 9, 75.
Alstead, N. H., 7, 289, 291.
Alsted, Johann Heinrich, influence of, on New England thought, 7, 721-724.
Alterton, Margaret, and H. Craig, as editors, *Edgar Allan Poe: Representative Selections*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 624.
Alvord, Clarence W., 3, 370; 6, 507.
——— Ebenezer, 5, 43.
——— Henry Elijah, career of, 5, 310-311; letters of, edited by C. B. Sherman, 312-344; his pursuit of Mosby, 322, 328; in battle of Fisher's Hill, 331; in battle of Waynesboro, 334; in battle of Five Forks, 336-338; at Appomattox Court House, 339-342.
——— Martha (Swink), wife of Henry E., 5, 311.
Amana Community, Iowa, 10, 244.
Amaranth, by E. A. Robinson, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 8, 113-114.
Amaranth, magazine, 3, 630.
Amateur, magazine, 2, 447.
Amelia, ship, 1, 410.
America, ship, Newport, 4, 760, 765-766.
America, ship, Salem, 1, 216-217, 219-220, 225; 3, 425, 770-771.
America, Three Essays on, by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by L. B. Beach, 9, 163-165.
America and French Culture, by H. M. Jones, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 588-592.
Americana, Incunabula and, by M. B. Stillwell, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 5, 171-172.
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 10, 710.
American Antiquarian Society, *Proceedings* (October, 1933), reviewed by L. C. Wroth, 7, 385.
American Anti-Slavery Society, 2, 40, 42.
American Apollo, magazine, 10, 748.
American Association (1774), 4, 425.
American Association for the Advancement of Science, 2, 109.
American Bible Society, 7, 163.
American Board of Commissioners For Foreign Missions, 1, 303, 316-317; 8, 549; 10, 323-324, 329.
American Board of Commissioners of the Customs, 6, 107, 109, 112; 7, 447-448, 457-458; and writs of assistance, 5, 97, 99-103. *See also* Commissioners of Customs *under* England.
American Bookshelf, 1755, An, by L. C. Wroth, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 592-594.
American Broadside Verse, edited by O. E.

Winslow, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 552-553.
American Catholic Quarterly Review, 8, 240*n*.
American Civilization, Recent Gains in, edited by K. Page, reviewed by F. Mood, 2, 338-339.
American Civilization, The Rise of, by C. A. Beard and M. R. Beard, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 94-98.
American College and University, The, by C. F. Thwing, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 348-349.
American Colonies, The, by M. W. Jernegan, reviewed by V. W. Crane, 3, 163-165.
American Colonies Before 1720, The Money Supply of the, by C. P. Nettels, reviewed by S. E. Harris, 8, 128-130.
American Continental Board of War, 4, 459.
American Critical Thought, 1810-1835, The Origins of, by W. Charvat, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 9, 544-546.
American Criticism, by N. Foerster, reviewed by Van Wyck Brooks, 1, 579-582.
American Culture, Intercolonial Aspects of, by M. Kraus, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 171-173.
American Culture, The Religious Background of, by T. C. Hall, reviewed by F. A. Christie, 4, 168-172.
American Democrat, The, by James F. Cooper, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 5, 399-400.
American Dissent, The Story of, by J. M. Mecklin, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 116-122.
American Drama, A History of the, by A. H. Quinn, reviewed by N. Wilt, 1, 427-432; revised edition, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 188.
American Economic Thought in the Seventeenth Century, by E. A. J. Johnson, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 5, 824-825.
American Educators, The Social Ideas of, by Merle Curti, reviewed by M. Lerner, 9, 168-171.
American Fiction, by A. H. Quinn, reviewed by G. H. Nettleton, 10, 809-811.
American Fiction, The Foreground of, by H. Hartwick, reviewed by B. De Voto, 7, 741-743.
American History, Documents of, edited by H. S. Commager, reviewed by F. Monaghan, 8, 139-140.
American History, Emotional Currents in, by J. H. Denison, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 6, 390-391.
American History, The Significance of Sections in, by F. J. Turner, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 6, 630-634.
American Hydropathic Institute, 6, 71-72.
American Independence, Oratorical Afterthoughts on, memorandum on, by R. E. Moody, 8, 411-417.
American Interpretation of Natural Law, by B. F. Wright, Jr., reviewed by D. W. Brogan, 5, 375-377.
Americanism. *See* Nativistic Movement.
Americanization law (1918), 2, 291.
American Jezebel, An: The Life of Anne Hutchinson, by H. Augur, reviewed by S. E. Morison 3, 358-361.
American Kenyons, by H. N. Kenyon, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 184.
American Ladies' Album and Gentlemen's Parlor Miscellany, 3, 649-650.
American Ladies' Magazine, 1, 43, 46, 60, 68, 70; 3, 627, 629, 633, 636, 638; announcement of, 1, 48-49; editorial policies of, 48-49, 51-56, 62-63, 66; 2, 450-456; contents of, 1, 49-50; as sponsor of reforms, 50-51; 2, 452-453; contributors to, 1, 63; merger of, with Godey's *Lady's Book*, 64; 2, 457; 3, 639; reviews in, 2, 453-455.
American Law, Studies in the History of, by R. B. Morris, reviewed by T. F. T. Plucknett, 3, 574-577.
American Letters, A History of, by W. F. Taylor, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 9, 738-740.
American Literary Annuals and Gift Books, by R. Thompson, reviewed by F. L. Pattee, 9, 736-738.
American Literature, 1880-1930, by A. C. Ward, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 6, 410-411.
American Literature, A History of, by W. B. Cairns, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 379-380.
American Literature, American Writers on, edited by J. Macy, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 6, 642-646.
American Literature, Courses of Reading in, edited by S. T. Williams and N. F. Adkins, reviewed by F. Mood, 4, 185-186.
American Literature, The Indian in, by A. Keiser, reviewed by H. H. Clark, 7, 600-602.
American Literature, The Liberation of, by V. F. Calverton, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 6, 190-195.
American Literature, The Making of, by T. H. Dickinson, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 826-829.
American Literature, The Reinterpretation of, edited by N. Foerster, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 2, 335-338.
American Literature and Culture, by G. C.

Knight, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 826-829.
American Literature as an Expression of the National Mind, by R. Blankenship, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 179-180.
American Literature since the Civil War, An Interpretation of, by Granville Hicks, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 7, 223-234.
American Lyceum, The, by C. B. Hayes, reviewed by P. W. Stoddard, 5, 637-638.
American Magazine (*c* 1760); on Samuel Richardson, 5, 66.
American Magazine, its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 358.
American Manufacturer, magazine, 6, 590.
American Medical Profession, 1783-1850, The, by H. B. Shafer, reviewed by J. F. Fulton, 10, 177-178.
American Merchant Ships, 1850-1900, by F. C. Matthews, reviewed by S. E. Morison, *Series One*, 4, 179-183; *Series Two*, 5, 851.
American Monthly, on Mrs. Hale's magazine, 1, 60.
American Museum, magazine, 5, 65.
American Notebooks, The, by N. Hawthorne, edited by R. Stewart, reviewed by P. Miller, 6, 393-396.
American Novel, An Hour of the, by G. Overton, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 774-775.
American Opinion of Roman Catholicism in the Eighteenth Century, by Sister Mary Augustina (Ray), reviewed by G. La Piana, 10, 143-146.
American Opinion on the Unification of Italy, by H. H. Marraro, reviewed by A. Evans, 6, 197-198, 423-425.
American Opponent of Malthus, article on, by J. J. Spengler, 9, 97-118.
American Oriental Society, 2, 118.
American Party. *See* Know-Nothing Party.
American Peace Crusade, The, by M. E. Curti, reviewed by C. Wittke, 3, 361-365.
American Peace Society, 3, 50-51, 364; and doctrine of non-resistance, 2, 37-39, 41-42, 48-50.
American People, A Literary History of the, Vols. I & II, by C. Angoff, reviewed by R. Stewart, 4, 534-537.
American Philological Association, 2, 118.
American Philosophical Society, 10, 709, 746*n*.
American Plays, edited by A. G. Halline, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 8, 288-289.
American Plays Printed 1714-1830, compiled by, F. P. Hill, reviewed by M. Ellis, 7, 756.
American Political and Social History, by H. U. Faulkner, reviewed by F. A. Shannon, 10, 598.
Amercan Political Verse, 1783-1788: Our Rude Forefathers, by L. M. Miner, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 823.
American Population Before . . . 1790, by E. B. Greene and V. D. Harrington, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 6, 829-830.
American Prosody, by G. W. Allen, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 8, 145.
American Quarterly Review, 3, 638.
American Revolution, Joel Shepard's experiences in, 1, 336-352, 476-490; causes of, 371; 3, 679; 4, 644; George III's part in, 2, 157-162; effect of, on land holdings of Society for Propagation of the Gospel, 3, 279, 283-284, 287-288; turning point of, 657; Attitude of Lawyers toward, article on, by R. B. Morris, 4, 195-215; aftermath of, 462-463; Casualties during, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 525-528; George Bancroft on, 6, 288; French volunteers in, 9, 176.
American Revolution, New York in the, by W. C. Abbott, reviewed by A. R. Cowie, 3, 372-375.
American Revolution, The Command of the Howe Brothers During the, by T. S. Anderson, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 9, 719-721.
American Revolution, The Diplomacy of the, by S. F. Bemis, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 8, 588-591.
American Revolution, The First Year of the, by A. French, reviewed by C. L. Lundin, 8, 123-125.
American Revolution, The New England Clergy and the, by A. M. Baldwin, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 596-598.
American Revolution, The Turning Point of, by H. Nickerson, reviewed by T. G. Frothingham, 1, 594-596.
American Scandinavian Foundation, 10, 242.
American Settlement Company, 3, 109-110.
Americans in England, by R. B. Mowat, reviewed by R. E. Spiller, 8, 290-291.
American Statesmen Series, 6, 836-837.
American Turtle, ship, 10, 709.
American Vegetarian and Health Journal, 6, 71.
American Whaleman, The, by E. P. Hohman, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 513-515.
American Writers on American Literature, edited by J. Macy, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 6, 642-646.
American Writers Series: American Plays, edited by A. G. Halline, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 8, 288-289; *Bryant*, edited by T. McDowell, reviewed by C. I. Glicksberg, 446-447; *Jonathan Edwards*, edited by C. H. Faust and T. H. Johnson,

reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 174-175; *Emerson*, edited by F. I. Carpenter, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737; *Benjamin Franklin*, edited by F. L. Mott and C. E. Jorgenson, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 190; *Hawthorne*, edited by A. Warren, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737; *Longfellow*, edited by O. Shepard, reviewed by R. Stewart, 737; *Mark Twain*, edited by F. L. Pattee, reviewed by B. De Voto, 8, 427-430; *Poe*, edited by M. Alterton and H. Craig, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 624; *Whitman*, edited by F. Stovall, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737.

America Returns to the High Seas, article on, by R. E. Peabody, 4, 409-419.

America's Tragedy, by J. T. Adams, reviewed by E. Foster, 8, 291-292.

Ames, ———, 7, 707.

——— Deborah (Fisher), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1764), 1, 8.

——— Fisher (*d* 1808), 5, 236; and Dr. Ames, article on, by S. E. Morison, 1, 5-31; his education, 8; on American literature, 9; and French Revolution, 11, 16, 18-19; in Congress, 13-15; as commissioner to the Cherokees, 16; his fear of Republican policies, 20-24, 29; his farming interests, 24-25.

——— John Worthington, 1, 28*n*.

——— Joseph, 5, 267*n*.

——— Dr. Nathaniel (*d* 1764), as almanac-maker, 1, 7; 8, 265, 268-269, 555-561; his deism, 557-559; on Isaac Newton, 558.

——— Dr. Nathaniel (*d* 1822), Squire Ames and, article on, by S. E. Morison, 1, 5-31; his comments on Fisher Ames, 15-16; his political ideas, 15-17, 19, 24; as almanac-maker, 8, 268-271, 273-274, 557*n*.

Ames, Dr. Nathaniel (d 1822), Jacobin and Junto, . . . as Viewed in the Diary of, by C. Warren, reviewed by W. A. Robinson, 5, 186-188.

Ames, Nathaniel (*d* 1835), 1, 28*n*.

——— Oliver, and Sons, 3, 121.

——— Seth, 1, 5*n*.

——— Rev. William (*d* 1633), 4, 665-667; 6, 749-750, 785-786, 788, 791; 8, 380; on grace, 4, 741; on the true church, 6, 688; influence of, on Harvard theses, 7, 719-723.

Amesbury, Mass., and mill strike (1852), 8, 107-110; on underground railroad, 9, 465.

Amherst, Jeffrey, Baron Amherst, 5, 87; his reception at Boston, 648; and Gov. Fitch of Conn., 649; his opinion of Indians, 649-650.

Amherst, Jeffery, The Journal of, edited by J. C. Webster, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 5, 647-650.

Amherst, Lord Jeffrey: A Soldier of the King, by J. C. Long, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 6, 388-390.

Amherst: The Story of a New England College, by C. M. Fuess, reviewed by D. Born, 8, 439-441.

Amherst College, 1, 89; 3, 52; controversy over evolution at, 8, 398-399; founding of, 9, 6.

Amistad, ship, memorandum on, by P. Walton, 6, 353-361.

Amity, ship, 3, 260-261, 266.

Ammon, Christoph Friedrich von, 6, 656-657.

Amory, Mrs. Martha Babcock, her *Life of John Singleton Copley*, 10, 115.

——— Thomas, 1, 378*n*.

Ampère, André Marie, 4, 517.

——— Jean Jacques Antoine, 7, 161.

Amusements, 1, 27; 4, 719. *See also* Dancing; Drama; Games.

Amy Lowell: A Chronicle, by S. F. Damon, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 9, 340-342.

Anabaptists and Anabaptism, 4, 751; 5, 19, 32; 7, 240; 10, 558, 561, 573, 583. *See also* Baptists.

Anacreon, 1, 451, 459.

Anagnos, Julia (Howe), on Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 214, 233.

Anburey, Thomas, 3, 366.

Ancestor Hunting, The Art of, by O. F. Stetson, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 9, 553-554.

Anderson, Gen. ——— (*c* 1883), 2, 376.

——— Florence Bennett, *Through the Hawse-Hole*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 422.

——— Francis, 6, 305.

——— Frederick L., 6, *sup.*, 18, 65; and anti-aid amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 15, 25-28, 30, 34-36.

——— George A., at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 14, 17, 37, 39-40, 58.

——— George Pomeroy, article by, Who Wrote "Ethan Allen's Bible"?, 10, 685-696.

——— Henry J., 7, 687.

——— Jacob, 5, 518.

——— Capt. James, 4, 119.

——— Lieut. James, 4, 118.

——— John, 9, 677.

——— John, and S. Morse, *The Book of the White Mountains*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 159-160.

——— Rasmus B., 10, 241.

——— Robert (*d* 1871), 10, 73*n*.

——— Sarah Jane, 7, 36-37, 39.

——— Sherwood, 2, 313; 9, 271.

——— Troyer Steele, *The Command of*

the Howe Brothers, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 9, 719-721.
Anderson & Co., 3, 268.
And Gladly Teach: Reminiscences, by B. Perry, reviewed by W. L. Schramm, 8, 576-579.
Andover, Vt., 7, 289.
Andover Review, its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 369.
Andover Theological Seminary, founding of, 1, 308; 8, 547, 549; 9, 435.
André, Major John, 3, 374.
Andrew, Gov. John A., Mass., 3, 48; 5, 317-319, 344; 6, 671; and Massachusetts party politics, 7, 87; 9, 649, 651-653.
——— Rev. Samuel, 5, 511.
Andrew Jackson, ship, 5, 687.
Andrews, Charles M., 3, 464; 6, 843-844; 7, 676; 10, 408; *The Colonial Period of American History:* Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 729-732; Vols. II & III, reviewed by C. Nettels, 10, 793-795; *Essays in Colonial History presented to, by his Students*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 802; reviews by: *The Founding of Massachusetts: A Selection from the Sources . . ., 1628-1631*, edited by S. Mitchell, 174-176; *The History of the Colony and Province of Massachusetts Bay*, by T. Hutchinson, edited by L. S. Mayo, 9, 721-722.
——— E. Benjamin, 9, 466.
——— Edward, and F. Andrews, *Shaker Furniture*, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 599.
——— Rev. Erastus, 9, 466.
——— Faith, and E. Andrews, *Shaker Furniture*, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 599.
Andros, Sir Edmund, 1, 175, 283-284, 292, 533, 542, 546; 3, 38, 614; 4, 80, 454, 456; 7, 248*n*; 10, 342*n*, 683; his treatment of William Phips, 1, 285-286; his downfall, 287; and school laws, 7, 656; and Christmas celebrations, 8, 502.
——— Richard S. S., 10, 526.
——— Thomas (*d* 1845), memorandum on, by J. E. White, 10, 516-526; his part in Revolution, 517; as captive on *Old Jersey*, 517-519; his escape, 519-524.
Androws, William, 10, 396.
And This Is Cape Cod!, by E. Early, reviewed by K. Schriftgeisser, 9, 556-557.
Angell, James Burrill, 3, 160.
Angell, James Burrill, From Vermont to Michigan, Correspondence of, edited by W. B. Shaw, reviewed by H. M. Jones, 10, 592-593.
Angell, James R., 4, 10.
Angelo, Giovanni, Marquis d'Ossoli, 9, 621-622.
Anglican clergy, 2, 61.
Anglicans, 1, 285; 4, 21; 5, 32; distinguished from Catholics, 4, 739; celebration of Christmas by, 8, 502-506, 513. *See also* Church of England; Episcopalians.
Anglo-American Peace Movement in the Mid-Nineteenth Century, The, by C. Phelps, reviewed by M. E. Curti, 4, 367-368.
Angoff, Charles, *A Literary History of the American People*, Vols. I & II, reviewed by R. Stewart, 4, 534-537.
Angoulême, Louis Antoine de Bourbon, Duc d', 5, 595-596, 598.
Animals, 10, 541; wild, 3, 402; cruelty to, 5, 451. *See also* Cattle; Horses; Wolves, etc.
Ann, ship, 3, 277.
Annals of a Happy Family, by M. C. Robinson, reviewed by R. W. Noyes, 8, 137-139.
Annan, Robert, 8, 412.
——— William, 8, 412*n*.
Annapolis Convention (1786), 2, 18.
Annawan, ship, 2, 130.
Anne, Queen of England, 3, 280; 4, 232, 441; 8, 272.
Anne Hutchinson: A Biography, by E. Curtis, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
Ann McKim, ship, 4, 182.
Annuals, American Literary, and Gift Books, by R. Thompson, reviewed by F. L. Pattee, 9, 736-738.
Anthology of Verse from the Yale Literary Magazine, edited by A. R. Bellinger, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 10, 807-808.
Anthony, Burrington, 9, 481*n*.
——— Daniel, 6, 722.
——— Joseph, 4, 773.
Antigua, 9, 672.
Anti-imperialism, Literary Aspects of, article on, by F. H. Harrington, 10, 650-667; basis of, 650-651.
Anti-Jacobin, 1, 21.
Anti-Masons, in New York, 2, 247*n*.
Antinomians and Antinomianism, 3, 86, 360; 4, 743; 6, 54; 7, 418; 10, 558, 573, 645-649.
Anti-pedobaptists. *See* Anabaptists.
Antiquitates Americanae, 10, 221, 224-227.
Antiquities of the New England Indians, by C. C. Willoughby, reviewed by F. H. Eckstorm, 9, 346-348.
Anti-Sabbatarians, 10, 573; convention of, 8, 223-224.
Anti-slavery Movement. *See* Abolition.
Anti-Slavery Standard, 10, 337*n*.
Anti-Trinitarians, 4, 597.
Antwerp, Netherlands, trade of, 3, 426.

Anville, Sieur d', his map of North America, 10, 105-107, 109.
Apostle, of Culture Meets America, article on, by J. D. McCallum, 2, 357-381; New England, of Liberty, article on, by R. F. Nichols, 9, 71-96.
Apparel, 3, 402, 405; academic, 303; reform in, 333-338; Chinese influence on, 426, 434; of children, 434; prices of, 5, 807, 811; to be worn at sea, 8, 348. *See also* Fashions; Shoes.
Appel, Richard G., review by, *Music at Harvard*, by W. R. Spalding, 9, 352-355.
Appledore House, 3, 171.
Appledore Island, Me., 8, 519.
Appleton, John, 1, 506.
——— Marguerite, articles by: Rhode Island's First Court of Admiralty, 5, 148-158; Richard Partridge: Colonial Agent, 293-309; memorandum by, The Agents of the New England Colonies in the Revolutionary Period, 6, 371-387.
——— Nathan, 7, 72; 10, 39*n*.
——— Nathaniel (*d* 1784), 2, 655.
——— Thomas G., 9, 578; 10, 222, 231, 239.
Appomattox Court House, Va., surrender of Lee at, 5, 339, 342; fighting near, 340-341.
Apprentices, 8, 333. *See also* Servants.
Apthorp, Charles, 3, 145.
Arab's Tower, Egypt, 1, 112.
Aranda, Count, and Treaty of Paris (1783), 8, 590; 10, 109-110.
Arango, Don Francisco, and home-rule for Cuba, 9, 80-82, 84.
——— Don Joseph, 9, 82, 84.
Arbella, ship, 7, 177.
Arbitration, of Lawsuits, 4, 497-498; 8, 343.
Arbuthnot, ———, Nova Scotia (*c* 1774), 4, 444.
Archer, ———, companion of Gosnold, 9, 475.
———, ———, Salem schoolmaster, 4, 308.
Archibald, Warren S., 6, 843.
Archibald Cary Coolidge, Life and Letters, by H. J. Coolidge and R. H. Lord, reviewed by C. J. H. Hayes, 6, 180-182.
Archibald Robertson, His Diaries and Sketches in America, edited by H. M. Lydenberg, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 211.
Architecture, My Life in, by R. A. Cram, reviewed by A. K. McComb, 9, 356-358.
Arctic, ship, 5, 679.
Ardiana, ship, 7, 716.
Arena, magazine, 10, 667*n*.
Arenzen, Niels, and Dighton Rock, 10, 230.
Argus, ship, 1, 119.
Ariosto, 10, 461.
Aristotle, 3, 245; 4, 25; 6, 548; 7, 4-5; 8, 379, 382; 10, 509, 512-513.
Aristotle, the pseudonymous, 5, 52-53.
Arlington, Vt., 4, 599-600; 7, 284.
Armed Neutrality, The, 3, 717, 719-721, 723, 728.
Arminians and Arminianism, 2, 587-588; 3, 415, 417-418; 4, 30, 33, 482; 10, 558, 700*n*; Jonathan Edwards's interest in, 1, 230-231.
Armistead, William, & Co., 10, 474.
Arms and munitions, 1, 515, 538; 3, 452; 10, 444; trade in, 3, 136, 273, 422; 10, 464; surrendered by Tories, 3, 667; early manufacture of, 7, 713; bullets as medium of exchange, 10, 669-670.
Armstrong, ———, captain U. S. Navy, 8, 103.
——— Frances, 7, 165.
Arnde, Johann, 9, 205.
Arne, Thomas Augustine, 6, 580.
Arnin, Elizabeth (Bettina) von, 2, 267.
Arnold, Gov. Benedict, R. I., 7, 641; 10, 229.
——— Benedict (*d* 1801), 3, 458, 658; 4, 139, 440; 7, 562; at Ticonderoga, 2, 164-166, 565*n*; 3, 351-352.
Arnold, Benedict, Military Racketeer, by E. D. Sullivan, reviewed by J. Pell, 5, 834-835.
Arnold, Benedict, Patriot and Traitor, by O. Sherwin, reviewed by J. Pell, 5, 834-835.
Arnold, George E. (pseudonym), his letters home (1863-1864), edited by A. M. Schlesinger, 1, 554-567.
——— Matthew, 2, 103, 264; 3, 6; 7, 272; Meets America, article on, by D. McCallum, 2, 357-381; his criticism of America, 361-362, 371, 380-381; meets an Indian, 370; on Emerson, 372-374; 3, 7-9, 19.
——— Samuel, 1, 332.
——— Samuel (*d* 1802), 6, 580.
——— Mrs. Sarah, 9, 9, 15-16.
——— Thomas, 3, 259.
——— William, and Samuell Gorton, 7, 418, 420, 437-439.
——— Capt. William, 3, 624.
Arouet, François Marie. *See* Voltaire.
Arrowsick (Georgetown), Me., conference at, 7, 551*n*, 560.
Arson, 10, 20.
Arthur, Chester A., as possible presidential candidate (1884), 5, 468-469.
Arthur C. A. Hall, Third Bishop of Vermont, by G. L. Richardson, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 6, 188-189.
Artillery Company (London), 4, 457.
Artists and Craftsmen of Essex County, Massachusetts, by H. W. Belknap, reviewed by H. French, 2, 154-155.

Art of Ancestor Hunting, The, by O. F. Stetson, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 9, 553-554.
Arts and Crafts in New England, The, edited by G. F. Dow, reviewed by D. R. Fox, 1, 432-434.
Arvin, Newton, as editor, *The Heart of Hawthorne's Journals*, reviewed by R. Stewart, 2, 517-521.
Ashby, Turner, 5, 329.
Ashfield, Mass., religious differences in, 9, 422-424.
Ashley, John, Sr., sketch of his life, 10, 781; suit of, to recover negroes, 782-785.
——— John, Jr., 10, 783-785; sketch of his life, 781-782.
——— Oliver, and trial of Tories, 3, 663, 665; career of, 676.
——— Samuel, 3, 676.
Ashton, Henry, 8, 358.
Ashurst, Henry (*d* 1680), 10, 551*n*, 572, 579, 582-583.
——— Sir Henry, 1, 552; 4, 242, 256; 5, 294; 10, 551.
Asia, missionary work in, 3, 438-439; 8, 548-549. *See also* China; Turkey.
Asiatic Society, 1, 304.
Asiento treaty, 6, 503.
Asileum, Pa., 1, 398.
Aspinwall, Dr. ———, 9, 525.
——— Thomas, 10, 225.
——— William H., 5, 674, 679.
Assault, 1, 535-536, 539; 5, 448; 8, 342-343; civil suit for, 4, 496; on parents, 692, 737.
Association Canado-Américaine, 10, 405.
Association of Massachusetts, 9, 438-439.
Association of New London, 5, 106.
Asten, Abiel, 9, 384.
Astor, John Jacob, 5, 668; 10, 671.
——— William B., 5, 681.
Astrea, ship, 3, 422, 426, 430.
Astrologer From Down East, An, article on, by F. Mood, 5, 769-799.
Astrological Society, Inc., 5, 779*n*.
Astrology, 5, 778; early publications on, 779*n*, claims of, 784; Chaney's reforms in, 790-791, 797.
Astronomy, 1, 36; 2, 111, 113; 10, 511; early interest in, 2, 655; Peruvian, 4, 657-658; Harvard School of, in 17th Century, article on, by S. E. Morison, 7, 3-24.
Atahualpa, ship, 10, 377.
Athanasian Creed, 4, 729.
Athenæum, 10, 527; on W. E. Channing, 3, 65-67; on Margaret Fuller, 9, 619, 622; on *Lowell Offering*, 10, 50.
Atheneum, or Spirit of the British Magazines, 1, 53.
Athens, Greece, 6, 835.
Atherly, Abraham, on Phips's treasure-hunt, 6, 307, 309, 312.
Atherton, Charles G., 5, 239, 252*n*.
——— Gertrude, 10, 650.
Atkins, Thomas, 8, 420.
Atkinson, Edward, 10, 655.
——— J. Brooks, on Thoreau, 6, 745.
Atlantic Monthly, 3, 52, 511; its criticisms on Matthew Arnold, 2, 363-365; its editorial policy, 10, 337-339.
Atlas of the Historical Geography of the United States, by C. O. Paullin, reviewed by F. Merk, 6, 620-625, 847-852.
"At the helm," 2, 644.
Attorney, power of, 3, 291-292, 294-295.
Attorneys. *See* Lawyers.
Attucks, Crispus, 6, 119.
Atwood, Isaac, 4, 139, 145.
——— J. P., 1, 34-35.
Aubin, Robert Arnold, as compiler, *Harvard Heroics*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 143.
Aubrey, William, 9, 663.
Aubry, Fr. ———, 7, 556.
Auchmuty, Robert, 4, 206, 483, 491; 5, 92, 446; as judge of Vice-Admiralty Court, 3, 332; 4, 208; 6, 144.
Auden, W. H., on Robert Frost, 10, 816.
Audubon, John James (*d* 1851), 9, 509*n*; his *Birds of America*, 10, 556.
Augur, Christopher Colon, 5, 326, 328-329.
——— Helen, on Anne Hutchinson, 10, 635, 639; *An American Jezebel: The Life of Anne Hutchinson*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
Augusta, Me., in 1860, 9, 127-128.
——— East Parish of Augusta, 4, 33.
——— Edwards Mill, 9, 128*n*.
——— Kennebec River Mill, 9, 127*n*.
——— St. Mark's Episcopal Church, 4, 47.
——— South Parish Congregational Church, Dissension within, article on, by E. S. Drown, 4, 30-53; covenant of, 30, 33; its building, 31; test of members, 33, 37-38; and question of dancing, 38-53; membership of, 42.
——— Third Religious Society of Augusta, 4, 30.
Aulnay, de Charnisay, Sieur d', 1, 167-168; 9, 673.
Austin, ———, Attorney-General, Mass., 8, 36.
——— Benjamin, 1, 17.
——— Catherine, 2, 17*n*.
——— James, 8, 100.
——— Mary, 8, 320.
Autobiographies: An Old-Navy, article on, by L. Hunt, 4, 270-287; of J. R. Lowell, memorandum on, by E. Golann, 7, 356-364.
Autobiography of America, An, edited by

M. Van Doren, reviewed by P. W. Stoddard, 3, 365-367.
Autobiography of a Philosopher, The, by G. H. Palmer, reviewed by J. Dewey, 4, 529-531.
Autobiography of Calvin Coolidge, The, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 3, 171-175.
Autobiography of Lincoln Steffens, The, reviewed by A. N. Holcombe, 5, 192-195.
Avery, Flora (Jarves), 6, 331*n*.
——— John, 1, 453-454, 460, 464; 3, 707-708; letters of, to W. C. Bryant, 711-712.
——— Samuel, 6, 766.
Ávila, Father Francisco de, 4, 655.
Ayer, Ebenezer, 9, 384.
Ayres, ———, 6, 161.
Ayscough, Florence, 8, 320.
Azarias, Brother. *See* Mullaney, Patrick F.
Azores, trade of, 3, 614; 4, 769; 9, 674.
Aztecs, 4, 658.

BABBITT, Irving, 5, 707; 10, 95; on C. W. Eliot, 4, 23.
Babcock, Gen. ——— (*c* 1780), 2, 488*n*.
——— David S., 5, 693-694.
Babell, Hugh, 8, 344.
Babson, Roger W., and F. H. Saville, *Cape Ann: A Tourist Guide*, reviewed by C. J. Olson, Jr., 10, 191-192.
Bac, Chevalier du, 1, 401.
Bach, Johann Sebastian, 9, 353.
Bache, Benjamin Franklin, 10, 480.
Bachelir. *See also* Batchelder.
——— Stephen, 6, 841; 7, 197.
——— Theodate. *See* Hussey, Theodate (Bachelir).
Bacheller, Dr. Stephen, 6, 478.
Backus, Rev. Isaac, 5, 106.
Bacon, David, 5, 365.
——— Ezekiel, on Ezra Stiles, 9, 307-308.
——— Francis, Viscount St. Albans, 2, 252, 256; 3, 249, 710; 7, 4; 8, 380, 383, 402, 560; 10, 512.
——— Rev. Henry, 3, 633.
Bacon, Leonard, a Statesman in the Church, by T. D. Bacon, reviewed by D. Evans, 5, 364-366.
Bacon, Nathaniel, 4, 84; 6, 281.
——— Theodore Davenport, *Leonard Bacon: a Statesman in the Church*, reviewed by D. Evans, 5, 364-366.
Badger, Rev. Joseph, 1, 312.
Bagley, Mrs. Anna, 9, 699.
Bahama Islands, trade of, 3, 276; and writs of assistance, 5, 100.
Bailey, ——— (*c* 1826), 2, 446.
——— Charles O., 6, *sup.*, 42*n*.
——— Charles Percy, 2, 60.
——— Haynes, 6, 587.
——— J. L., 3, 121.
——— J. Warren, 6, *sup.*, 58.
——— Jacob, Poetry of, article on, by R. P. Baker, 2, 58-92; his family, 60.
——— John, 9, 449.
——— Lydia R., 3, 638.
——— Marcia E., *A Lesser Hartford Wit, Dr. Elihu Hubbard Smith*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 2, 153-154.
——— Robert, 9, 81*n*.
——— Sarah (Weeks), wife of Jacob, 2, 60.
Baily, ——— (*c* 1757), 9, 382*n*.
Bain, Alexander (*d* 1903), 10, 721, 724.
Bainbridge, John, 7, 5*n*.
——— Commodore William, 1, 112, 217; 4, 284; 10, 358.
Bains, Eliza, and fugitive slaves, 9, 449.
Baker, ——— (*c* 1640), 8, 335.
——— Alexander, 4, 595.
——— Carlos, article by, Emerson and Jones Very, 7, 90-99.
——— Christina H., *The Story of Fay House*, reviewed by L. B. R. Briggs, 3, 146-148.
——— Desire (Hurlbut), wife of Remember, 4, 600, 606.
——— Edward Wild, 7, 175.
——— Elizabeth, 3, 514.
——— J. Bernard, as editor, *Pleasure and Pain*, by Sir Thomas Bernard, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 598.
——— John, 4, 595-596.
——— Joshua, 4, 595.
——— Mark, 5, 798.
——— Mary. *See* Allen, Mary (Baker).
——— Mary. *See* Eddy, Mary (Baker).
——— Newton, D., 5, 191.
——— Noah, 5, 45.
——— Ozi, 4, 600, 606, 610*n*, 611.
——— Ray P., article by, The Poetry of Jacob Bailey, 2, 58-92.
——— Ray Stannard, article by, Remember Baker, 4, 595-628.
——— Rema, 4, 600, 610*n*.
——— Remember (*d* 1737), 4, 595-596, 598.
——— Remember (*d* 1775), 2, 566, 587; article on, by R. S. Baker, 4, 595-628; his family, 595-596; charges of blasphemy against, 597-598; in French and Indian War, 598-599; his removal to Vermont, 599-600; in dispute over New Hampshire Grants, 603-610, 612-615; price on, 604, 615; assault on, 605-608; personal appearance of, 609; land speculation of, 610, 614; in the Revolution, 616-628; death of, 621-626.
——— Sarah, 5, 45.
——— Tamar (Warner), wife of Remember (*d* 1737), 4, 596.
——— William Emerson, 10, 231.
Bakersfield, Vt., 7, 304.
Bakhmetieff, ———, 6, *sup.*, 59.

Balboa, Father Cabello de, 4, 659*n*.
Balch, Rev. ———, 3, 417.
——— Francis N., 6, *sup.*, 73.
Baldwin, ——— (*c* 1757), 3, 306.
——— Abraham, 5, 501; 9, 313.
——— Alice M., *The New England Clergy and the American Revolution*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 596-598.
——— Ann, 3, 431.
——— Charles C., *Stanford White*, reviewed by A. H. Mayor, 5, 393-395.
——— J. F., reviews by: *History of York, Maine*, Vol. I, by C. E. Banks, 5, 352-357; *Province and Court Records of Maine*, Vol. II, 1653-1679, edited by C. T. Libby, 352-357.
——— Jabez, 3, 431.
——— Loammi, 1, 507, 509, 514-515; 9, 101; on Benjamin Thompson, 1, 508, 512-513; his experiments in electricity, 7, 373-374.
——— Michael, 2, 477*n*.
——— Ruth. *See* Barlow, Ruth (Baldwin).
Balestier, Caroline. *See* Kipling, Caroline (Balestier).
——— Joseph Nerée, 9, 364.
——— Wolcott, 9, 364-366.
Balfour, Capt. Nesbitt, 4, 124.
Ball, ——— (*c* 1840), 5, 245.
——— L. M., 7, 167.
——— M. V., 7, 167.
Ballads, 1, 587-588; of the Northwest Fur Trade, memorandum on, by F. W. Howay, 71-79; on Captain Lovewell's battle at Pigwacket, 9, 380*n*, 386. *See also* Poems and poetry.
Ballads, Yankee, by M. A. DeWolfe Howe, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 592-593.
Ballantine, Edward, reviews by: *The Boston Symphony Orchestra*, by M. A. DeWolfe Howe, 5, 173-175; *Our American Music*, by J. T. Howard, 184-185.
Ballast, throwing of, overboard, 8, 352.
Ballmer, George, 9, 17.
Ballou, Rev. Adin, 2, 43; 7, 167; as advocate of non-resistance, 2, 52-56; his exchange of letters with Tolstoy, 4, 777-782.
——— Hosea, 8, 31; 9, 426-427.
Balmsford, Rev. ———, 6, 768*n*.
Baltimore, Md., 10, 64-65; trade of, 1, 209-210, 216.
——— Barnum's City Hotel, 10, 65*n*.
Baltimore, ship, 4, 272.
Baltimore Clipper, The: Its Origin and Development, by H. I. Chapelle, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 179-183.
Baltimore Gazette, 1, 127.
Bambridge, Guy, 3, 148.
Bancroft, Rev. Aaron, 7, 664-665; 10, 225.
——— Edward, 2, 161; 6, 730.
——— George, 2, 267, 273; 3, 48; 5, 238, 241, 246, 249, 363; 6, 264, 603*n*; 10, 102, 240, 346; A Revaluing of his *History*, article on, by N. H. Dawes and F. T. Nichols, 6, 278-293; his style, 279-281; 7, 672-674; his philosophy of history, 6, 281-282; 7, 675-676, 679-681; his research, 6, 282-283; 7, 671, 676, 678, 682-685; his emphasis, 6, 283-285, 291; 7, 673, 675, 677-678, 681; errors in his *History*, 6, 285-288; judgment of, 288-291; 7, 677; "George Bancroft," article on, by M. Kraus, 662-686; his education, 665; at Harvard College, 665-666; at Round Hill School, 666-667; early literary activities of, 667-668; and Jared Sparks, 668-670, 677; his political activities, 669-670, 682-683; his *History* analyzed, 672-678; criticism of his *History*, 678-680; influence of German culture on, 9, 158-159.
——— Hubert Howe, his approach to history, 4, 645-646.
——— Richard, Archbishop of Canterbury, 6, 747, 749.
Bandelier, Adolph Francis, his approach to archaeology, 4, 646-647, 652, 662.
Bangs, Outram, review by, *A Sportsman's Scrapbook*, by J. C. Phillips, 2, 176-177.
Banishment, 4, 83; 5, 115; 7, 412, 416, 431; 10, 644.
Banister, John, 10, 552*n*.
——— Capt. Thomas, on New England commerce, 1, 393; 4, 251-252.
Bank of United States, first, 7, 716-717; 10, 433, 439-440, 479; second, 1, 200.
Banks, Charles Edward, 7, 570*n*; on naming of Marthas Vineyard, 6, 131*n*; *History of York, Maine*, Vol. I, reviewed by J. F. Baldwin, 5, 352-357; *The Planters of the Commonwealth*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 4, 346-350; *The Winthrop Fleet of 1630*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 764-767.
——— Mary (Palmer), wife of Nathaniel P., 9, 628*n*.
——— Nathaniel Prentiss (*d* 1894), his military career, 5, 316-317, 327-328; and Anti-Slavery Issue, article on, by F. H. Harrington, 9, 626-654; and Kansas-Nebraska bill, 634-636; elected speaker of House of Representatives, 641-643; and the Judge Loring affair, 648-650.
Banks and banking, opposition to national, 2, 242; quarrels over, 10, 433-436, 439-442, 444; in N. Y. State, 10, 756. *See also* Land Bank; Bank of the United States.
Bannister, ship, 6, 303.
Baptism, in Congregational churches, 3, 412-413; 4, 667, 738; 6, 680-681, 687, 693-695, 701-705, 707-708, 713; 10, 565, 574; in Baptist churches, 4, 727;

5, 498; in Reformed churches, 6, 782-783, 785; Richard Baxter on significance of, 10, 568-570.
Baptist Missionary Society of Massachusetts, 8, 509.
Baptists, 1, 28; 4, 727, 739; 5, 434, 498; 7, 237; 8, 548; 10, 759-760, 766; and observance of Christmas, 8, 509-510; struggle of, for legal equality, 9, 423-425; churches of, 10, 752, 766. *See also* Anabaptists; Particular Baptists.
Barbados, 4, 82, 369; trade of, 1, 603; 2, 8; 3, 139; 5, 147, 631; 7, 190; 8, 355, 357; 9, 672-674; 10, 545; estimate of population of, 5, 4.
Barbados Mercury, 8, 78*n*.
Barbary Pirates, levy tribute, 1, 109-110, 112; war between United States and, 111-119; 4, 277-278.
Barber, ———, England (*c* 1854), 8, 4.
Barbour, Frances M., article by, Margaret Fuller and the British Reviewers, 9, 618-625; review by, *Margaret Fuller as a Literary Critic*, by H. N. McMaster, 2, 693-694.
Barclay, Andrew, 4, 119.
Bardin, William, 4, 765.
Bardwell, Lieut. ——— (*c* 1782), 5, 110.
——— Lieut. Ebenezer (*c* 1759), 4, 498.
——— Mary (Perkins), wife of Josiah, 9, 120*n*.
Barefoot, Walter, 8, 357.
Barka Desert, 1, 107; William Eaton's march through, 112-119.
Barker, Charles A., reviews by: *The British Empire before the American Revolution*, by L. H. Gipson, 10, 168-170; *Joseph Hawley, Colonial Radical*, by E. F. Brown, 5, 181-184.
——— Elizabeth. *See* Winslow, Elizabeth (Barker).
——— Ezra, on church music, 4, 783-788.
——— Jacob, career of, 5, 678.
——— James, 10, 783.
——— Josiah, 1, 216*n*.
Barlow, ———, 4, 515.
——— Joel, 1, 397; 2, 153-154; 3, 458, 460; 7, 327; 9, 306; 10, 471; Letters of, to O. Wolcott, edited by T. A. Zunder, 2, 475-489; received by Napoleon, 4, 280-281; and literary revival at Yale College, 9, 311-314.
Barlow, Joel, The Early Days of, by T. A. Zunder, reviewed by A. Cowie, 8, 127-128.
Barlow, Jonathan, 2, 666-667, 669; his diary, edited by R. F. Seybolt, 658-663.
——— Ruth (Baldwin), wife of Joel, 2, 476.
——— Samuel, 2, 476.
Barnard, Edward Emerson, 7, 17*n*.
——— Henry, 3, 364.
——— John, 4, 117.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1770), 8, 505; 9, 354; on Christmas celebrations, 8, 504.
Barnard, Vt., 7, 289.
Barnes, David, 7, 720*n*.
——— Henry, 6, 119.
——— Irston R., on valuation of street railways, 6, 219-220.
——— Viola F., articles by: The Rise of William Phips, 1, 271-294; Phippius Maximus, 532-553; Francis Legge, Governor of Loyalist Nova Scotia, 4, 420-447; memorandum by, Letters of College Girl and School Ma'am in the Eighteen Fifties, 3, 538-562; reviews by: *Historic Hampshire in the Connecticut Valley*, by C. Johnson, 6, 422; *Settlements and Churches in Nova Scotia, 1749-1776*, by I. F. MacKinnon, 4, 374-375.
Barney, Margaret H., and F. I. Carpenter, note by, Unpublished Poems of Emily Dickinson, 5, 217-220.
Barnum, P. T., 3, 367; 10, 65*n*.
——— Tenus, 10, 65*n*.
Barnum, Vt., 1, 36.
Barny, Jonathan, 2, 659, 664-665.
Barons, Benjamin, 5, 89.
Barré, Col. Isaac, 6, 375, 381-382.
Barrell, Walter, 4, 117.
Barrels, casks, staves, etc., trade in, 1, 405; 2, 544; 3, 136, 609; 4, 232, 771; 9, 667, 670-672, 674; 10, 544; construction of, 3, 144-145; standardized, 9, 668.
Barrett, E. D., 1, 447*n*.
——— James T., 6, *sup.*, 61.
——— Robert, and K. Barrett, *A Yankee in Patagonia: Edward Chace*, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 4, 821-822.
——— Walter. *See* Scoville, J. A.
Barrillon, ——— (*c* 1687), 6, 310.
Barrington, Mass., 3, 412.
Barristers. *See* Lawyers.
Barron, Samuel, 1, 112; 4, 272.
Barrow, Henry (*d* 1593), 3, 700.
——— Isaac, 9, 207.
——— Robert, 1, 324.
Barrowists, 4, 751; 6, 751, 753.
Barry, John (*d* 1803), 9, 485.
——— Philip, 10, 808.
——— Phillips, 7, 542*n*.
Barstow, Haley, 5, 253.
——— Simon, 5, 251-252.
Barth, Joseph du, 1, 398.
Bartlett, ——— (*c* 1791), 1, 74.
——— Ebenezer, Jr., and immoral books, 5, 43, 45, 47.
——— Dr. Elisha, 8, 261.
——— George, 2, 224.
——— Horace, 6, *sup.*, 68.
——— John (*d* 1905), 3, 148.

Bartlett, John Russell, 3, 492*n*-493*n*; 10, 229.
——— Samuel C., 2, 367.
——— William S., 2, 58, 63.
Bartol, Rev. Cyrus A., 4, 638; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 206, 223, 226-227, 229-230; on Matthew Arnold, 372-373; and Theodore Parker, 6, 670-671.
Barton, Bernard, 7, 161.
——— Dr. John, 8, 347.
Bartram, William, on Indian pastimes, 3, 740.
Bascom, John, 2, 208.
Bass, Archer B., *Protestantism in the United States*, reviewed by F. A. Christie, 2, 674-676.
——— Edward, Bishop of Northeastern Diocese, 2, 58-59; 4, 35-36.
Bassett, John S., on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 685.
Bassiocoli, Count, 6, 522.
Basye, Arthur H., as editor, *Collected Papers by Herbert D. Foster*, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 3, 572-573.
Batavian Republic. *See* Holland.
Batchelder. *See also* Bachelir.
——— Samuel Francis, article by, Some Sea Terms in Land Speech, 2, 625-653; *Bits of Cambridge History*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 331-332.
Batchelor, Rev. Stephen, 6, 767*n*-768*n*, 791.
Bate, Julius (*d* 1771), 8, 394.
Bates, ——— (*c* 1801), 3, 440.
——— Albert Carlos, 6, 843; on Gov. Wolcott, 10, 701.
——— Edward (*d* 1869), 9, 651.
——— Ernest Sutherland, and J. V. Dittemore, *Mary Baker Eddy, The Truth and the Tradition*, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 6, 200-202.
——— Frank G., 3, 376.
——— Gov. John, Mass., and Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17, 20, 54, 60, 80, 91.
——— Katharine Lee, 3, 53.
——— Sanford, 6, *sup.*, 57.
——— William, 9, 207.
Bath, Me., shipbuilding at, 5, 686.
Bathing, 3, 405.
Bathurst, Henry, Earl Bathurst, 8, 200-201.
Baton Rouge, La., 10, 278-279.
Batten, Rev. Loring, 7, 521.
Baudin, Louis, 4, 654, 656, 659.
Bauer, Ralph S., 6, *sup.*, 29.
Baum, Col. ——— (*c* 1777), 3, 658.
——— Paull Franklin, and C. Gohdes, as editors, *Letters of William Michael Rossetti*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 754-755.
Baur, Gustav A. L., 6, 265, 656.
Baxter, James Phinney, 10, 228.
——— James Phinney, 3rd., reviews by: *The Correspondence of Esek Hopkins*, edited by A. S. Beck, 9, 183-184; *The Diplomacy of the American Revolution*, by S. F. Bemis, 8, 588-591; *The Eighteenth Amendment and Our Foreign Relations*, by R. L. Jones, 6, 626-627; *Francis Dana*, by W. P. Cresson, 4, 807-808; *The Frigate "South Carolina"*, by L. F. Middlebrook, 3, 184; *The Letter Book of Esek Hopkins*, edited by A. S. Beck, 5, 848-849; *The Martial Spirit; A Study of our War with Spain*, by W. Millis, 4, 818-820; *Our Navy and the West Indian Pirates*, by G. W. Allen, 2, 527-529; *Papers of Isaac Hull*, edited by G. W. Allen, 527-529; *The Progressive Movement of 1912 and Third Party Movement of 1924 in Maine*, by E. Ring, 7, 388-389.
——— Richard (*d* 1691), 9, 207; Correspondence of, with John Woodbridge, Jr., memorandum on, by R. P. Stearns, 10, 557-583; reputation of, among his contemporaries, 557-558; and John Eliot, 558-559, 572, 578, 580; silenced, 564*n*; on state of English church, 568, 581; on baptism and church universal, 568-570; on two natures of Christ, 570; on the creation, 570-571; on cherubim, 571; imprisonment of, 571; on healing New England schism, 580-582; his gift of books to Harvard College, 582-583.
Baxter, Richard, and John Eliot, Unpublished Correspondence of, edited by F. J. Powicke, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 206.
Baxter, Thomas, 5, 151.
Bayard, William, 5, 668.
Bay Colony. *See* Massachusetts Bay Colony.
Bay Colony, Builders of the, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by J. T. Adams, 3, 741-746.
Bay Colony, The, by H. A. L. Fisher, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 187.
Bay Company. *See* Massachusetts Bay Company.
Bayle, Pierre, 9, 209.
Bayley, Abner L., 8, 111.
——— Gen. Jacob, 3, 671*n*, 673.
Baylies, Walter C., donor to New England Quarterly.
——— William (*d* 1826), 10, 748*n*.
——— William, 10, 63*n*, 64.
Baylor, Courtenay, 7, 494*n*; and Emmanuel Movement, 527-528; and Craigie Foundation, 528-531.
Baym, Max I., article by, William James and Henry Adams, 10, 717-742.
Baynes, Paul, 4, 665.
Bay Psalm Book, 6, 573; 9, 353.
Bazalgette, Léon, 5, 57.
Beach, Abraham, 3, 447.
——— John, 9, 242.

Beach, John (*d* 1782), 1, 231, 234.
——— Leonard B., reviews by: *The Orient in American Transcendentalism . . .*, by A. Christy, 6, 404-405; *Three Essays on America*, by Van Wyck Brooks, 9, 163-165.
"Beach," 2, 394.
"Beach-comber," 2, 633.
Beads, trade in, 3, 136.
Beaman, Thomas, 4, 118, 123.
Bean, Joseph, 7, 555*n*, 558.
——— William G., article by, Puritan versus Celt, 7, 70-89.
Beane, Mrs. Samuel (Eliza R. Knight), at Wheaton, 6, 805*n*, 808.
"Bear a hand," 2, 634.
Beard, Charles A., and Mary R. Beard, *The Rise of American Civilization*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 94-98.
Bearse, Austin, and fugitive slaves, 9, 456-457.
Beattie, George, 4, 119.
Beatty, Charles Clinton, 6, 465.
Beaufort, Duke of. *See* Somerset, Henry.
Beaufort, South Carolina, 1, 560, 562.
Beaumetz, ——— (*c* 1795), 7, 105*n*.
Beaumont, Rev. George, 6, 776, 789.
——— Sir George, 10, 625.
——— Sir John, 10, 298*n*.
Beaupré, A. M., 2, 289*n*.
Beccaria, Cesare, 3, 697.
Beck, Alverda S., as editor: *The Correspondence of Esek Hopkins*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 9, 183-184; *The Letter Book of Esek Hopkins*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 5, 848-849.
——— Charles H., 9, 123*n*.
Becker, May Lamberton, as selector, *Golden Tales of New England*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 400-401.
Beckford, Capt. ———, 3, 273.
——— Mrs. ———, 6, 455, 459-460, 467.
——— Mary W. *See* Kimball, Mary (Beckford) Knapp; Knapp, Mary (Beckford).
Beckwith, Rev. George C., and American Peace Society, 2, 40-42, 44, 49-50; 3, 364.
Bedeau, Gen. Marie Alphonse, 6, 514.
Bedford County, England, economic conditions in, 5, 8, 13; Non-conformists in, 16.
Bedortha, Shadrack, 5, 46.
Beebe, Lucius, *Boston and the Boston Legend*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 8, 601-603.
Beecher, Rev. Edward, 2, 54, 334-335.
——— Henry Ward, 3, 366; 6, 257; 7, 82.
Beecher, Henry Ward, An American Portrait, by P. Hibben, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 1, 247-249.
Beecher, Rev. Lyman, 1, 199, 303; on Ezra Stiles, 9, 308; as instigator of anti-Catholic feeling, 10, 8, 12, 13*n*, 18-19.
——— Mary Foote, 7, 595.
——— William Henry, 7, 595.
Beechers, Saints, Sinners and, by L. B. Stowe, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 7, 594-595.
"Beech Seal," 4, 613.
Beer, G. L., on British colonial policy, 4, 230; his writings on colonial policy criticized, 6, 491-512.
——— Thomas, 8, 478; 10, 808.
Beer, 3, 400; 5, 13; 9, 235; prices of, 5, 803, 806; 7, 713; rationing of, 8, 348-349; trade in, 357; made from corn, 10, 131-132.
Beers, Henry Augustin, 2, 203, 207.
Beeston, Sir William, Gov. of Jamaica, 5, 152.
Beeswax, trade in, 3, 137-138.
Behmen, Jacob, 3, 220.
Behold the White Mountains, by E. Early, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 9, 161-162.
Belasco, David, 1, 430.
Belcher, ———, 3, 366.
———, ———, Nova Scotia (*c* 1767), 6, 554.
——— Andrew, 3, 611.
——— Gov. Jonathan, 3, 300, 308, 521, 611; 5, 294; 10, 35; and Land Bank controversy, 6, 32, 39-41.
——— Joseph, 7, 652.
——— Mary (Partridge), wife of Gov. Jonathan, 3, 300, 309; 5, 294; 9, 32.
Belden, Charles F., 5, 218.
——— Rev. Pomeroy, 7, 32-33.
Belisarius, ship, 3, 425, 771.
Belknap, Henry W., *Artists and Craftsmen of Essex County, Massachusetts*, reviewed by H. French, 2, 154-155; *Trades and Tradesmen of Essex County, Massachusetts*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 693.
——— Rev. Jeremy, 1, 2; 2, 20, 62, 654; 3, 251, 277; 7, 564; 10, 224; and Ebenezer Hazard, article on, by L. S. Mayo, 2, 183-198; the publication of his *History*, 183-198; on agriculture in New Hampshire, 7, 280; on clearing of land, 9, 225-226; his use of "Pigwacket," 379*n*; as Pioneer Nationalist, article on, by C. W. Cole, 10, 743-751; his political ideas, 744-745; his economic ideas, 745-746; and Massachusetts Historical Society, 747-748; his ideas on education, 749-750.
——— Joseph, 10, 748*n*.
Bell, ———, Philadelphia (*c* 1782), 2, 189.
——— Dr. ———, 7, 637*n*.

Bell, Alexander Graham, 3, 53.
——— Alison. *See* Smibert, Alison (Bell).
——— H. Idris, 8, 554*n*.
——— Jacob, 5, 689-690.
——— Margaret, *Margaret Fuller: A Biography*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 376-377.
Bell, Mrs., edited by P. C. Drown, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 397.
Bellamy, Edward, 7, 226; *Looking Backward*, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 4, 804-806.
——— Rev. Joseph, Jonathan Edwards's letters to, edited by S. T. Williams, 1, 226-242; his friendship for Edwards, 227; and education of Indians, 240-242.
Belleisle, René de Poyen, 2, 218.
Bellinger, Alfred R., as editor, *Anthology of Verse from the Yale Literary Magazine*, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 10, 807-808.
Bellingham, Penelope (Pelham), wife of Gov. Richard, 1, 331*n*.
——— Gov. Richard, Mass., 4, 58, 73-74, 90; 9, 675, 677; 10, 675; marriage of, 1, 331*n*; opposes Life Council, 4, 69.
Bellomont, Earl of. *See* Coote, Richard.
Belloo, James, 2, 398.
Bellows, Henry W., 1, 198*n*, 205.
——— Maj. John, 3, 667-668.
Bellringer, Leonard, assaulted, 8, 342-343.
Belmont, August, his Harvard degree, 10, 91*n*.
Bement, William B., and machine tool industry, 6, 727, 730.
Bemis, Frank B., donor to New England Quarterly.
——— Samuel Flagg, and Lawrence Martin, memorandum by, Franklin's Red-Line Map, 10, 105-111; *The Diplomacy of the American Revolution*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 8, 588-591.
Bendall, Edward, 9, 677.
——— Freegrace, 8, 352.
Benedict, Rev. ———, 10, 525.
——— Rev. David, 5, 534*n*.
——— and Hazard, 2, 185.
Benedict Arnold. Military Racketeer, by E. D. Sullivan, reviewed by J. Pell, 5, 834-835.
Benedict Arnold. Patriot and Traitor, by O. Sherwin, reviewed by J. Pell, 5, 834-835.
Benét, Stephen Vincent, 5, 402-404; 10, 808; his *John Brown's Body*, 8, 322; 10, 495; *The Devil and Daniel Webster*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 822.
Benevolence, Doctrine of, Samuel Hopkins and, article on, by O. W. Elsbree, 8, 534-550.
Benezet, Anthony, 3, 423.
——— James, 4, 717.
Benians, E. A., J. H. Rose, and A. P. Newton, as editors, *The Cambridge History of the British Empire*, Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 688-692.
Benjamin, G., 8, 103.
——— Judah, 8, 216.
Benjamin Franklin: Englishman and American, by V. W. Crane, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 188-189.
Benjamin Franklin: Representative Selections, edited by F. L. Mott and C. E. Jorgenson, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 190.
Bennett, Frank P., 6, *sup.*, 28.
——— James, 10, 377.
——— James Gordon, 6, 68; 7, 348.
——— John, 6, 145.
——— Rev. John, on Samuel Richardson, 5, 68; on Laurence Sterne, 69.
——— Rev. Salmon, 9, 440.
Bennington, Vt., battle of, 3, 658-659.
Benson, Adolph B., 10, 215*n*; article by, James Gates Percival, Student of German Culture, 2, 603-624.
——— Allan L., *Daniel Webster*, reviewed by H. U. Faulkner, 3, 161-163.
——— George, 2, 43.
——— George C. S., *The Administration of Civil Service in Massachusetts*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 182-183.
——— Mary, 2, 40.
Bent, Silas, *Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes*, reviewed by B. Knollenberg, 5, 634-636.
Bentham, Jeremy, 3, 697; 7, 350; 8, 550.
Bentley, Richard, 8, 556.
——— Rev. William, on Elbridge Gerry, 2, 33*n*; on the slave-trade, 3, 261-263, 271; on Chinese trade, 422, 433; as coin collector, 434; on missionaries, 438-439.
Bentley's Miscellany, on W. E. Channing, 3, 70.
Benton, Joel, 2, 213; 7, 121.
——— Thomas H., 3, 101, 114; on the Dorr Rebellion, 9, 480-481.
Bentson, Roald, 8, 45.
Bercaw, Louise O., A. M. Hannay, and E. M. Colvin, *Bibliography on Land Settlement*, reviewed by P. W. Gates, 8, 458.
Berenson, Bernard, 6, 340, 349*n*.
Bergh, Christian, 5, 689.
Bergist, John de, 3, 141.
Berkeley, George, Bishop of Cloyne, 3, 44-45, 400; 4, 629, 723; 8, 16, 22, 396; 9, 290; in America, 8, 17-18, 25-27; his missionary venture, 17-18, 25; letter of, to Smibert, 27-28; influence of, on Rev. Samuel Johnson, 378, 387-392, 395.
Berkeley, George, by John Wild, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 538-540.
Berkeley, Henry, 8, 27.
——— Lucia, 8, 25.

Berkeley, California, 3, 43, 45.
Berkeley's American Sojourn, by B. Rand, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 853.
Berkshire County, Mass., 4, 487; Free Soilism in (1781), memorandum on, by J. M. Rosenthal, 10, 781-785; convention in (1774), 781.
——— Court of Common Pleas, anti-slavery decision of, 10, 781-785.
Berkshire Riots, 4, 205, 210, 502-503, 506.
Berlin, Massachusetts, Vital Records of, compiled by F. L. Eaton, edited by M. F. Duren, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 745.
Bermuda, and writs of assistance, 5, 100; proposed college in, 8, 17, 25; trade of, 9, 672.
Bermuda and the American Revolution, by W. B. Kerr, reviewed by H. M. Jones, 10, 612-613.
Bernard, Edward G., memorandum by, New Light on Lowell as Editor, 10, 337-341.
——— Gov. Sir Francis, Mass., 3, 468; 4, 210, 5, 88, 92*n*, 113; 6, 380-381; 8, 275; on influence of *Boston Gazette*, 6, 110; trial of, 382-383; and unrest in Boston (1768), 7, 447-449, 452, 454-455, 458-461, 465-466, 473.
——— Sir Thomas, *Pleasure and Pain*, edited by J. B. Baker, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 598.
Bernard Silvester of Tours, 6, 543.
Bernardston, Mass., sued, 4, 501.
Berner, John, Lord, influence of, on William Bradford, 1, 142, 146-148, 156.
Berriman, John, 8, 394.
Berry Street Conference, 6, 663.
"Berths," 2, 633.
Bertie, Charles, 6, 311*n*.
Bertram, John, 5, 667; and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120-121.
"Best bower," 2, 642.
Bestiality, 4, 692; 5, 445, 447.
Beston, Henry, Thoreau and, Two Observers of Cape Cod, article on, by E. B. Hinckley, 4, 216-229. *The Outermost House*, 3, 355; reviewed by Van Wyck Brooks, 2, 694.
Bestor, Arthur Eugene, Jr., memorandum by, Concord Summons the Poets, 6, 602-613.
Betánzos, Juan de, 4, 651.
Betsey, ship, 3, 258.
Betsy, ship, 4, 761.
Betsy Ann, schooner, 4, 765.
Better Country, The, by D. L. Sharp, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 1, 598-599.
Bettina. *See* Arnin, Elizabeth von.
Betting, by Indians, 3, 736, 739. *See also* Gambling.
Beulah, ship, 3, 771.
Beveridge, John, 5, 517.
——— William, 9, 207.
Beverly, Massachusetts, The Old Planters of, by A. G. Lapham, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 383-384.
Beverly, ship, foundered (1776), 4, 125.
Beverly, ship (1815), 10, 361-362.
Beyle, Marie Henri (De Stendhal), 10, 625.
Beza, Théodore de, 3, 27; 9, 208.
Bianchi, Martha Dickinson, on Emily Dickinson, 7, 32; *Emily Dickinson Face to Face*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 6, 417; and A. L. Hampson, as editors: *Further Poems of Emily Dickinson*, reviewed by T. Spencer, 2, 498-501; *Unpublished Poems of Emily Dickinson*, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 9, 143-145; *The Poems of Emily Dickinson*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 613.
Bible, The, 1, 62, 499; influence of, on William Bradford's literary style, 133, 156-157; interpretation of, in early 19th century, 296-309, 311-312, 315, 318; mathematical analyses of, 298-301, 305; as authority for civil marriage, 324-325; as source of Puritan names, 467-475; as justification for doctrine of non-resistance, 2, 36; as basis of statutory law, 3, 157-158; as source of political theory, 376; John Cotton's reliance on, 4, 737, 739; Great Awakening and, 6, 51; Noah Webster's edition of, memorandum on, by H. R. Warfel, 7, 578-582; authenticity of, 8, 224; Hawaiian, 10, 331.
Bibliography, of New England, January (1927)-October (1927), compiled by C. K. Shipton, 1, 101-105; November (1927)-July (1928), compiled by E. H. Dewey, A. B. Forbes, and C. K. Shipton, 604-611; (1928), compiled by E. H. Dewey and A. B. Forbes, 2, 343-353; (1929), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 3, 379-391; (1930), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 4, 385-403; (1931), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 5, 408-424; (1932), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 6, 231-249; (1933), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 7, 200-212; (1934), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 8, 146-158; (1935), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 9, 185-198; (1936), compiled by A. B. Forbes, 10, 193-206.
——— For travel in Maine, compiled by R. G. Wood, 6, 426-439.
Bibliography of Edwin Arlington Robinson, A, by C. B. Hogan, reviewed by M. Ellis, 10, 806-807.
Bibliography of John Greenleaf Whittier, A, by T. F. Currier, reviewed by J. A. Pollard, 10, 596-597.
Bibliography of Oliver Cromwell, A, Supplementary Index to, by W. C. Abbott, note on, by S. Mitchell, 8, 145.

Bibliography on Land Settlement, by L. O. Bercaw, A. M. Hannay, and E. M. Colvin, reviewed by P. W. Gates, 8, 458.
Biddle, George, 4, 517.
——— Commodore James, 9, 74*n*.
Bigelow, ——— (*c* 1865), 6, *sup.*, 70.
——— Abijah, 10, 225.
——— Bruce M., article by, Aaron Lopez: Colonial Merchant of Newport, 4, 757-776.
——— Charles A., 3, 120.
——— Francis E., and fugitive slaves, 9, 453-454.
——— Mrs. George Tyler, 10, 631*n*.
——— Dr. Henry Jacob, 9, 571.
——— Sturgis, 9, 571, 578; on Nirvana, 579.
——— Susan (Sturgis), wife of Dr. Henry Jacob, 9, 571.
——— Timothy, 3, 318, 323.
Billault, Auguste Adolphe Marie, 6, 519.
Billing, Roger, 5, 614*n*.
Billings, Frederick, 3, 44-45.
——— Joel, and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468, 471.
——— Joseph, 4, 492.
Billings, Josh, Yankee Humorist, by C. Clemens, reviewed by P. Miller, 6, 846-847.
Billings, Marland, review by, *The Geology of Grand Manan*, by A. Gesner, edited by B. Charles, 9, 744.
——— William, his *New England Psalm Singer* (1770), 6, 581.
——— William (*c* 1813), 9, 438.
Billings, Montana, 3, 44.
Billington, Ray Allen, article by, The Burning of the Charlestown Convent, 10, 4-24.
Bills of credit. *See also* Land bank; Treasury notes.
——— Chinese, 3, 434.
——— Continental, 4, 462; 5, 230-231; redemption of, 7, 52, 59; amount issued, 57; appearance of, 59*n*; attitude of Connecticut toward, 60.
——— Massachusetts, 4, 467; 5, 800; history of (1690-1750), 7, 45-47; issues of, during the Revolution, 45, 50, 52, 58-59; distinguished from treasury notes, 46-51; conversion of, 52, 63-65; appearance of, 55-60; amount of, issued, 57; taxes payable in, 60; redemption of, 61, 65.
——— Rhode Island, 3, 460; 5, 308; 7, 69.
——— Virginia, 7, 57.
Bingham, George W., 10, 263.
——— Rev. Hiram, 8, 405; as missionary to Hawaii, 10, 323, 327, 330.
——— Hiram, 4, 650*n*.
——— Rev. Joel S., 9, 454.
——— William, 1, 18, 399*n*, 402*n*; land speculation of, 400; 5, 118; and Maine squatters, 121, 123.
Bingham Lands, Me., 1, 399*n*.
Bining, Arthur C., *British Regulation of the Colonial Iron Industry*, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 7, 189.
Binkley, Robert C., review by, *Historical Scholarship in America*, 6, 227-229.
Binney, Barnabas, 5, 524.
——— Judge Jonathan, 4, 443; 6, 554; prosecution of, 4, 440-441.
Bion, 1, 451.
Bird, Charles Sumner, at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 8, 11, 14, 65.
——— Charles Sumner, Jr., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— Francis W., 9, 647.
——— Rev. I., 3, 643.
——— Mrs. I., 3, 643.
Birds, 10, 543; bounty on, 9, 232; as pests, 232, 234; 10, 126-127.
Birge, John, 5, 51.
Birney, James, 2, 238, 247*n*.
Birss, John H., 10, 526; memoranda by: A Book Review by Herman Melville, 5, 346-348; A New Lecture by Herman Melville, 7, 725-728; review by, *Lowered Boats: A Chronicle of American Whaling*, by F. R. Dulles, 171-172.
Birth control, 2, 56; the American Father of, article on, by R. E. Riegel, 6, 470-490; in early 19th century, 482-490; 10, 823.
Bishop, Gladdon, 9, 614.
——— Samuel, 2, 483.
Bismarck, Prince Otto von, 7, 683, 686; 9, 159.
Bits of Cambridge History, by S. F. Batchelder, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 331-332.
"Bitter end," 2, 643.
Bixby, Joseph, 5, 140.
Black, Lieut. David, 4, 119, 121.
——— J. B., 7, 679.
——— William, 4, 119.
Black Ball Line, 5, 675.
Blackburn, Joseph, 3, 404.
Black Hawk, ship, 8, 309.
Black Horse, ship, 10, 537, 538*n*, 544-548.
Blackmar, F. W., 3, 108*n*.
Blackmore, Sir Richard, 8, 556, 559*n*; 9, 206, 214.
Black Prince, ship, 2, 123.
Black Reconstruction, by W. E. B. Du Bois, reviewed by A. A. Taylor, 8, 608-612.
Black Schooner, The: or the Pirate Slaver "Amistad," 6, 360.
Black Sea, first American ship in, 1, 218.
Blacksmiths, 6, 719-720.
Blackstone River, 6, 716.
Blackwall, Anthony, 9, 207.
Blackwell, Alice Stone, *Lucy Stone: Pioneer*

of Woman's Rights, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 4, 339-340.
Blackwood's Magazine, 1, 69.
Blackwood's Magazine (English), on W. E. Channing, 3, 62.
Blaine, Harold A., review by, *Tales of the Northwest*, by W. J. Snelling, 10, 803-804.
——— James G., 5, 458-459, 464; 6, 336; as presidential candidate, 5, 466-476, 478-479, 481.
Blaine of Maine: His Life and Times, by C. E. Russell, reviewed by R. V. Harlow, 5, 361-362.
Blair, Francis P., Sr., 9, 644*n*.
——— Francis P., Jr., 9, 650*n*.
——— Hugh, 2, 193.
——— Mary C., 3, 509; 6, 818.
——— Montgomery, 4, 36.
Blake, ———, 6, 819*n*; on Wheaton College, 810-811.
——— Harrison G. O., 2, 203; 8, 262-263.
——— James, Lawsuit of, 4, 494.
——— Rev. John L., 1, 46, 57; 8, 468.
——— William, 8, 330.
——— and Lynch, 6, 147.
Blakesly, ———, Illinois (*c* 1844), 9, 595.
Blanchard, Col. ——— (*c* 1755), 5, 606*n*.
——— Joseph, and fight at Pigwacket, 9, 387-388, 392, 394, 400*n*.
——— Joshua P., 3, 364.
Blandford Scouts, Ulster Scots and, by S. G. Wood, reviewed by C. K. Bolton, 2, 493-495.
Blankenship, Russell, *American Literature as an Expression of the National Mind*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 179-180.
Blasphemy, 3, 408; 4, 597, 692, 733; 5, 441; 8, 342; of Abner Kneeland, article on, by H. S. Commager, 29-41.
Blatchford, Robert, his *Merrie England*, 6, 741.
Blathwayt, William, 1, 544-545.
Blathwayt, William, by G. A. Jacobsen, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 5, 844-845.
Blavatsky, Mme. ———, 5, 798.
Blaxland, A. Cuthbert, 1, 133*n*.
Blegen, T. C., 7, 632*n*.
Blennerhassett, Harman, 1, 116; 9, 92.
Blessing, ship, 4, 673; 8, 356.
Bliss, ——— (*c* 1744), 6, 50.
——— Edmund Wells, 9, 125*n*-127*n*.
——— George G., 9, 126-127.
——— Leonard, on *Antiquitates Americanae*, 10, 226.
——— Moses, 5, 108.
——— Moses Bridgman, 9, 125*n*, 127*n*.
——— Roxana. *See* Guild, Roxana (Bliss).
——— Sarah. *See* Bolton, Sarah (Bliss).
——— Susan (Shaw), 9, 127*n*.
——— Thomas, 3, 145.
Blithe, Samuel, 8, 420*n*.
Block, Lewis J., 2, 217.
Blockades, British: of Dardanelles (1807), 1, 210*n*; of United States, 351; 10, 443; of Russia, 4, 789-793; of France, 10, 468. United States, of Confederate States, 1, 555-556, 560-561, 564.
Blodgett, ———, England (*c* 1855), 8, 9.
——— Rev. Edward P., 7, 37-38.
——— Harold, *Samson Occom*, reviewed by J. D. McCallum, 9, 552.
Bloomfield, Vt., 7, 288.
Bloore, Stephen, article by, Miss Martineau Speaks Out, 9, 403-416.
Blossome, ship, 8, 341.
Blount, Charles, 2, 589-590, 592; 10, 694.
——— William, 1, 109.
Blower, John, 8, 340*n*.
Blowers, Sampson Salter, 6, 129.
"Blowing great guns," 2, 634.
"Blowing off steam," 2, 629.
"Blubber," 2, 628.
Blue Bluejacket's Letters Home, A, 1863-1864, memorandum on, by A. M. Schlesinger, 1, 554-567.
Blumfield, William, 2, 383*n*.
Blunt's Pond, Me., 1, 406*n*.
Board and lodging, 1, 360; 7, 712-713; at college, 2, 479; 6, 476, 803; of Lowell factory girls, 10, 44-47. *See also* Food.
Boardman, Jonathan, 5, 602-603.
Boas, Louise Schutz, *Woman's Education Begins*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 718.
——— Ralph, and Louise Boas, *Cotton Mather, Keeper of the Puritan Conscience*, reviewed by L. Price, 2, 327-331.
Boats, canoes, etc., 7, 710. *See also* Ships.
Bobbé, Dorothie, *Fanny Kemble*, reviewed by J. H. Bridenbaugh, 5, 200-201.
Bochart, Samuel, 9, 209.
Boden. *See* Bowdoin.
Bodfish, Captain Hartson H., and J. C. Allen, *Chasing the Bowhead*, reviewed by C. J. Olson, Jr., 10, 183-184.
——— John D. W., 6, *sup.*, 74; and proposals affecting labor at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 71-73.
Bodin, Jean, on sovereignty, 7, 240.
Bodley, Helen, *Map of Concord*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 340.
Boehm, Anthony William, 9, 205, 208.
Boer War, 10, 660.
Boëthius, 5, 493.
Bohr, Niels, 8, 168, 174.
Bohum, Edmund, 9, 211.
Boie, Mildred, review by, *King Jasper*, by E. A. Robinson, 9, 154-156.
Boise, James R., on the University of Michigan, 10, 593.
Boit, ———, 1, 74.

Bok, Edward C., 7, 525; and Kipling, 9, 370-371.
Bole, Mrs. Benjamin Patterson, on Holden Collection, 6, 349*n*.
Bolivar, Simon, 2, 528.
Bollan, ———, 3, 143.
——— William, 3, 496; as colonial agent, 475; 5, 92*n*, 93; 6, 373, 386.
Bolster, Percy Gardner, 6, *sup.*, 80.
Bolton, Charles Edward, memorandum on, by C. K. Bolton, 9, 119-131; invention of, 119-120; in Boston, 120-122.
——— Charles Knowles, 8, 14; memoranda by: The Diary of C. E. Bolton, 9, 119-131; Lord Saye and Sele, 10, 345-346; *The Real Founders of New England*, reviewed by J. T. Adams, 3, 179-182; *Terra Nova*, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 594-596; reviews by: *The Letters of Mrs. Henry Adams: 1865-1883*, edited by W. Thoron, 10, 139-143; *Ulster Scots and Blandford Scouts*, by S. G. Wood, 2, 493-495.
——— James King, 9, 130*n*.
——— Marilla (Ingram), wife of James K., 9, 119*n*.
——— Moses Bennett, 9, 125*n*.
——— Sarah (Bliss), wife of Moses B., 9, 125*n*.
——— Theodore, reviews by: *Early American Painting*, by F. F. Sherman, 5, 837-841; *Gilbert Stuart*, by W. T. Whitley, 837-841; *Limners and Likenesses: Three Centuries of American Painting*, by A. Burroughs, 9, 550-551.
Bolton, Vt., 7, 294, 304.
Bomba, Tripoli, 1, 113, 115, 116, 118-119.
Bonaparte, Mme. Jérôme, 2, 32.
——— Jérôme, King of Westphalia, 6, 513, 517, 519.
——— Joseph, King of Spain, 9, 79*n*.
——— Louis, King of Holland, 6, 513.
——— Lucien, 7, 111.
——— Princesse Mathilde, 6, 513, 516, 520-521, 523-524.
——— Prince Napoleon, son of Jérôme, 6, 513, 519, 523.
Bond, Beverley W., Jr., *The Civilization of the Old Northwest*, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 7, 597-598.
——— Carroll T., 7, 307*n*.
——— Phineas, 5, 517.
——— Thomas, 5, 517.
Bonds, bonding of traders, 3, 610, 621-622; forfeiture of, 610; 4, 665; 5, 129; for good behavior, 3, 672-674; 5, 109, 116; actions on, 4, 493.
Boniface III, Pope, 1, 299.
Bonner, John, as party to lawsuit, 8, 357-359.
Bonneville, Louis C. H. de, 7, 355.
Book of the Gloucester Fisherman, by J. Connolly, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 440.
Book of the White Mountains, The, by J. Anderson and S. Morse, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 159-160.
Books, publication methods in 18th century, 2, 186-196; prices of, 4, 485; Jonathan Edwards and immoral, 5, 37-54; duty on, 591; on singing, 6, 574-577, 581-582, 585-587; catalogue of, for sale (1797), 613-619; influence of European, on colonial mind, 9, 204-217; anti-Catholic, 10, 4-5. *See also* Gift-books; Text-books; and titles or authors.
——— Beadle series, 3, 637.
——— "Dime novels," 3, 637.
——— Prudy books, 2, 128, 134.
Books, Early American Children's, by A. S. W. Rosenbach, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 381-383.
Books and Printing, Early American, by J. T. Winterich, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 597-598.
Booksellers, catalogue of, 6, 613-619.
Boott, Kirk, 8, 259; 10, 46.
Borden, Arnold K., 9, 72*n*.
——— William, 4, 789.
Bordman, Andrew, 7, 650-651.
Boreham. *See* Borman.
Borgeaud, Charles, 3, 25-26, 698.
Boring, E. G., on development of psychology, 10, 718-719, 721*n*.
Borman (Boreham), Dr. Thomas, 5, 52.
Born, Donald, letter of, to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY, 7, 213-216; review by, *Amherst: The Story of a New England College*, by C. M. Fuess, 8, 439-441.
Boss, Capt. Edward, 3, 266-267.
Boston, England, 5, 9; non-conformists at, 15.
Boston, Mass., opportunity in, 1, 273; arrogance of William Phips in, 275-277; 5, 739-742; Whitman's description of, 1, 355-359, 362, 365-368; negroes in, 356; 3, 404; horse-cars in, 1, 365-366; foreign elements in, 367; 7, 71; town-meetings in, 2, 10; 7, 454-458, 465, 469; relief of (1774), 2, 13-14; Federalist caucus at, 30; Peace Convention at (1838), 43-46; mob violence in, 112; 6, 100-103, 108-111, 114, 116-123, 125, 127, 555; 7, 447-448; 9, 404; 10, 9, 17; as cradle of Revolution, 3, 36; 7, 473-474; censorship in, 3, 153-154; life in, in 1730's, 3, 402-405; 8, 24; number of taverns in, 3, 402; 5, 440; Indians in, 3, 404; Tories in, 4, 111-121, 123, 128-129; pillage of (1776), 121; town bull, theft of, 433; flags of, 454; sketches of, 5, 211; ship-building at, 686-687; Cost of Living in (1728), memorandum on, by C. Bridenbaugh, 800-811;

Great Awakening in, 6, 44-48; philanthropy of citizens of, 86-96; attitude of, toward Jarves Collection, 344-345; music at, 574, 579, 584; early synods at, 680-681, 683, 687-688, 707, 713; 10, 561-562, 575; Young Men's Bank convention at (1857), 7, 86; fairs at, 155-158; 8, 474-477; observance of Sabbath in, 7, 325-326; Influence of War of 1812, on Stage of, memorandum on, by L. Gafford, 327-335; excitement in (1768), 445-474; private schools in, 658-659; 8, 418-424; enrollment in schools of (1727), 7, 660-661; description of (1795), 705; first exhibition of art in, 8, 18; as capital of the "isms," 217; Chardon Street convention at, 216-217; anti-Sabbath convention at, 223-224; Whig conventions at, 473, 475-477; 9, 120-122; convention of ministers at (1847), 444; as haven for fugitive slaves, 448, 455-461; criminal law courts of, 727-728; and refugees from Indian wars, 10, 32-33; land-holdings of, 33; civic projects in (1804-1805), 437; protests of, against Jay Treaty, 481.

Boston, Arlington Street Church, 8, 24.
——— Athenæum, 6, 350; 8, 473; and Jarves Collection, 6, 343.
——— Avery Street, 8, 419*n*.
——— Back Bay, 1, 366-367; 9, 130*n*.
——— Beacon Hill, 1, 357.
——— Beacon Street, 1, 358*n*, 366-367.
——— Bear Tavern, 1, 276; 5, 739.
——— Bedford Street, 1, 365.
——— Blott's Lane, 8, 420*n*.
——— Brattle Street Church, 3, 415; 9, 354.
——— Broad Street, 1, 357.
——— Carney Hospital, 6, *sup.*, 34.
——— Castle Island, 1, 540; 4, 64-65, 83.
——— Castle William, 7, 454, 460.
——— Charles Street Prison, 9, 129.
——— Charlestown Bridge, 1, 357.
——— Chickering Hall, 2, 357.
——— Christ Church, 10, 392.
——— Colburn's Lane, 8, 419*n*.
——— Columbus Avenue, 1, 367.
——— Commercial Street, 1, 357; 8, 420*n*.
——— Common, 1, 358-359, 367.
——— Commonwealth Avenue, 1, 367.
——— Congress Street, 1, 357.
——— Cornhill, 3, 404.
——— Court Street, 1, 365; 8, 25*n*, 420.
——— Custom House, 1, 357.
——— Elm, The Old, 1, 355-356.
——— Elm Street, 8, 418*n*.
——— Emmanuel Church, its work with consumptives, 7, 499-500; its club for alcoholics, 526. *See also* Emmanuel Movement.
——— Faneuil Hall, 5, 617*n*; 7, 468.
——— Federal Street Church, 8, 24.
——— Federal Street Theatre, 1, 26; 5, 620; the Bills of (1811-1816), memorandum on, by L. Gafford, 7, 327-335.
——— First Church, 3, 34; The Great Thursday Lecture at, 6, 672.
——— Fort Independence, 1, 350-351.
——— Franklin Street, 1, 357, 365.
——— Fugitive Slave Church, 9, 458.
——— Green Lane, 1, 284.
——— Hawley Street, 4, 484*n*.
——— High Street, 8, 419*n*.
——— Hovey's dry goods store, 9, 121.
——— Hudson's Lane, 8, 418*n*.
——— Jails, 1, 539; 8, 514; 9, 129.
——— King's Chapel, 4, 724-725, 729; 8, 26; 10, 392.
——— Leif Erikson statue, 8, 374*n*; 10, 223, 238-240.
——— Leverett Street Jail, 8, 514.
——— Liberty Tree, 6, 104, 108; 7, 457.
——— Long Lane, 8, 24.
——— Long Room Club, 6, 122.
——— Lowell Institute, 2, 117.
——— Massachusetts Bank, 10, 435, 479.
——— Mechanics Hall, 1, 357.
——— Milk Street, 1, 357, 365.
——— Milliken's Hotel, 9, 121, 129.
——— Museum of Fine Arts, 6, 341, 350.
——— Mylne Street, 8, 419*n*.
——— New England Bank, 10, 441.
——— North End Caucus, 6, 109.
——— Old South Church, 9, 27n; 10, 231.
——— Orange Tree Tavern, 8, 25*n*.
——— Parker House, 5, 252.
——— Park Street Church, 1, 199, 305.
——— Phillips Street, 9, 456.
——— Post Office Square, 1, 365.
——— Prison Lane, 8, 420.
——— Public Library, 3, 52.
——— Queen Street, 8, 25.
——— Salutation Alley, 8, 420*n*.
——— Salutation Tavern, 8, 420.
——— Scandinavian Memorial Club, 10, 230.
——— Schoolhouse Lane, 8, 420.
——— School Street, 1, 365; 8, 420.
——— Seamen's Bethel, 8, 310-311, 317.
——— Second Church, 1, 126, 288.
——— Selectmen, 7, 460; letter of, calling convention (1768), 458-459, 462-464.
——— Ship Street, 8, 420*n*.
——— Sodalitas, 4, 206.
——— Soldiers' Home, 6, *sup.*, 28.
——— Southac Street, 9, 456.
——— South Meeting House, 3, 405.

Boston, Summer Street, 1, 357, 365; 8, 419*n*.
——— Temple Place, 1, 365.
——— Town House, 3, 405; 8, 25.
——— Treasurer, salary of, 3, 527*n*.
——— Tremont House, 10, 284.
——— Tremont Street, 1, 365; 8, 420.
——— Trinity Church, 9, 568.
——— Twenty-eighth Congregational Society, 6, 674.
——— Union Bank, 10, 435, 479.
——— Washington Street, 1, 356-357, 359, 362, 365; 8, 419*n*.
——— Waterfront, 9, 677.
——— Water Works, 1, 361.
——— West Street, 1, 365.
——— Winter Street, 1, 365; 8, 420*n*.
Boston, Crime and Criminal Statistics in, by S. B. Warner, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.
Boston, Fifty Years of, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 7, 390-391.
Boston, Police Administration in, by L. V. Harrison, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.
Boston, The Censorship in, by Z. Chafee, Jr., reviewed by R. W. Hale, 3, 151-154.
Boston, The Private Schools of Colonial, by R. F. Seybolt, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 547-549.
Boston, The Public Schools of Colonial, by R. F. Seybolt, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 8, 585-588.
Boston Advocate, on conviction of Abner Kneeland, 8, 39.
Boston American, and question of initiative and referendum, 6, *sup.*, 11, 50-51, 56.
Boston and Sandwich Glass Co., 6, 330-331.
Boston and the Boston Legend, by L. Beebe, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 8, 601-603.
Boston Association of Unitarian Ministers, Theodore Parker and, 6, 666, 668-671.
Boston Bank, 10, 434-435, 439.
Boston Centinel, 2, 421; on observance of Christmas, 8, 509-510.
Boston Columbian Centinel, on bank quarrel (1803-1804), 10, 435-436, 440; on manufacturing, 439*n*.
Boston Committee for Greek Relief, 1, 224.
Boston Commonwealth, 7, 75; on the Catholic press, 81-82.
Boston Continental Journal, 7, 56*n*.
Boston Courier, on conditions at Brown University, 5, 547-548; and observance of Christmas, 8, 511, 516.
Boston Daily Advertiser, its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 366, 372; on attitude of Republicans toward Blaine, 5, 472; letters of James Russell Lowell in, 9, 686-688.
Boston Daily Journal, and observance of Christmas, 8, 510-511.
Boston Economic Club, 6, *sup.*, 10-11.
Boston Evening-Post, 8, 64n, 70; and stamp tax, 67-68, 75-76.
Boston Female Anti-Slavery Society, 9, 403-404; Harriet Martineau at meeting of, 408-410.
Boston Gazette, 3, 457; 8, 64*n*, 70; 9, 146; as inciter of mobs, 6, 110, 122; and stamp tax, 8, 75; its reporting of Lovewell's fight, 9, 389-392, 400*n*; on manufacturing, 10, 439.
Boston Gazette and Country Journal, 7, 56*n*.
Boston Harbor, The Islands of, by E. L. Snow, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 744.
Boston Herald, its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 381; on attitude of Republicans toward Blaine, 5, 472.
Boston High School for Girls, 2, 446.
Boston Independent Chronicle, 10, 481; on Hartford Convention, 433*n*; on bank quarrel (1803-1804), 436, 440.
Boston Investigator, 8, 31, 37.
Boston Magazine, 1, 45; 2, 436. See also *Boston Weekly Magazine*.
Boston Manufacturer's and Mechanic's Bank, 10, 441.
Boston Manufacturing Co., 6, 729; 10, 445.
Boston Marine Insurance Society, 3, 274.
Boston Massacre, 4, 209; 6, 118-119.
Boston Medical Journal, on birth-control, 6, 486.
Boston Medical Society, 9, 212.
Boston Miscellany, 3, 648.
Boston Miscellany and Ladies' Monthly Magazine, 3, 648-649.
Boston Morning Journal, on Matthew Arnold's lecture, 2, 366.
Boston Musical Education Society, 2, 143.
Boston News-Letter, 8, 64*n*, 73, 76; its gazetteer, 9, 204; on Lovewell's fight, 389-390, 392-393, 396.
Boston Palladium, 1, 21.
Boston Pilot, 7, 80; and Nativist movement, 74-75, 78-79, 81, 83-84.
Boston Port Bill, 2, 13; opposition to, 3, 451. *See also* Intolerable Acts.
Boston Post, and politics of the 1850's, 9, 629*n*, 632, 634, 637; on Republican Party, 653.
Boston Post-Boy, 8, 64*n*; and stamp tax, 76.
Boston Public Latin School, 3, 52.
Boston Public Latin School, A Tercentenary

History of the, by P. Holmes, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 171-174.
Boston Society of the New Jerusalem, 1, 125.
Boston Spectator and Ladies' Album, contents of, 2, 445-447.
Boston Stereotype Foundry, 1, 356.
Boston Symphony Orchestra, 3, 53.
Boston Symphony Orchestra, The, by M. A. DeWolfe Howe, reviewed by E. Ballantine, 5, 173-175.
Boston Tea Party, 6, 121-123; 10, 465; English reaction to, 6, 384-385.
Boston Transcript, 1, 204; 10, 667*n*; its criticisms on Matthew Arnold, 2, 366, 370, 373, 375-376, 379-380; on ladies' magazines, 3, 628, 630; on initiative and referendum, 6, *sup.*, 56; on setting aside rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 97-98; on fund-raising for Bunker Hill monument, 8, 472-475.
Boston Transcript, The, by J. E. Chamberlin, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 3, 763-764.
Boston under Military Rule (1768-1769), compiled by O. M. Dickerson, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 10, 386-387.
Boston Vigilance Committee, activities of, 9, 456-457, 459-461.
Boston Weekly Magazine, contents of, 2, 433-435; name of, changed, 436.
Boston Weekly Rehearsal, 9, 205, 215.
Boswell, James, 2, 145; 6, 619.
——— Sir William, career of, 6, 747*n*-748*n*; and Puritans in Holland, 752, 763-769, 771-774, 776, 779, 781, 784-785, 787-789.
Bothne, Gisle, and Kensington rune stone, 7, 618.
Botsford, J. B., 8, 498*n*.
Botta, Carlo Giuseppe Guglielmo, 7, 662.
Boucher, Gaspard, 10, 135.
——— Ignace, 10, 136.
——— Jeanne (Crévier), wife of Pierre, 10, 135.
——— Marie, 10, 136.
——— Marie-Madeleine (Chrétienne), wife of Pierre, 10, 135.
——— Pierre, 10, 138; his marriage, 135; his seigneury, 135-136.
Boucherville, C. E. B. de, 10, 138.
——— Jean Baptiste de, 10, 137.
——— Marie de, 10, 137.
——— Thérèse, wife of Jean Baptiste de, 10, 137.
Boudinot, ———, 3, 301.
——— Elias, 3, 301*n*.
Bougainville, Isle of, life on, 10, 369-371.
Boulliau, Ismaël, 7, 9*n*-10*n*.
"Bounder," 2, 384, 386.
Bounties, for production of naval stores, 1, 379; 4, 246-247, 256-259, 261, 264, 268; 6, 499; for production of cloth, 1, 382; 9, 664; for arresting deserters, 1, 557*n*; on Indian scalps, 3, 527-528, 531; 7, 565; for fishing industry, 3, 619; for West Indian trade, 4, 428; on whaling vessels, 8, 181*n*, 183-184, 193*n*; on blackbirds, 9, 232; on wolves, 240.
Bourne, Capt. ———, 7, 554*n*.
——— Nehemiah, 9, 669.
——— Shearjashub, 3, 257.
Boutineau, James, 3, 476-477; 4, 210.
Boutwell, Gov. George S., Mass., 3, 51; 7, 73; 9, 632*n*, 638.
Bowan, Henry C., 3, 121.
Bowden. *See also* Bowdoin.
——— William H., 7, 197.
Bowditch, Charles P., 4, 658.
——— Dr. Henry P., 4, 364.
——— J. Ingersoll, and R. H. Dana, Jr., 9, 15.
——— Nathaniel, 7, 178.
Bowditch, Nathaniel, The Story of, by A. Stanford, reviewed by H. T. Stetson, 1, 255-257.
Bowditch, William I., 7, 356*n*; 9, 455.
Bowdoin, Boden, etc. *See also* Bowden.
——— E., 9, 119, 130.
——— James, 6, 146-147, 150-151.
——— Gov. James, Mass., 1, 12; 5, 484*n*; and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 464, 467, 470-472, 478-479; land grant to, 10, 34.
——— Mrs. James, 4, 35.
——— Walter H., 9, 119*n*.
Bowdoin College, 4, 35.
——— Athenæan Society, 8, 485.
Bowen, Charles, on Malthusianism, 9, 107*n*-108*n*.
——— Clarence W., donor to New England Quarterly; *The History of Woodstock, Connecticut: The Genealogies of Woodstock Families*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., Vol. IV, 5, 653-654; Vol. V, 6, 629-630; Vol. VI, 8, 599-601.
——— Horatio Gates, 5, 536*n*.
——— Oliver, 8, 412.
Bower of Taste, 1, 42, 46, 56; 2, 447-448; contents of, 1, 51; on raising of funds for Bunker Hill monument, 8, 470-471.
Bowers, Samuel, 2, 388.
Bowing, Thomas, 8, 351.
Bowles, Samuel, 9, 119, 647*n*; 10, 659; on Henry Cabot Lodge, 5, 462.
Bowring, Dr. ———, 7, 350.
——— Sir John, 7, 161.
Boxer Rebellion, 10, 665.
"Box the compass," 2, 646.
Boycott, of Nova Scotia, 4, 432-433. *See also* Non-importation movement.
Boyd, Belle, 5, 316.
——— Julian P., article by, Roger Sher-

man: Portrait of a Cordwainer Statesman, 5, 221-236; as editor, *The Susquehannah Company Papers*, Vols. I-IV, reviewed by F. Merk, 9, 521-523.
Boyden, Frank L., 6, *sup.*, 18, 33.
——— Roland W., 6, *sup.*, 19.
Boyesen, Hjalmar H., 10, 241.
Boyle, Robert, 8, 379, 381-382, 560; 9, 36, 211; 10, 582; interest of, in agriculture, 121-124.
Boylston, Thomas, 6, 125.
——— Zabdiel, 5, 446; 9, 524.
Boynton, Henry Walcott, *James Fenimore Cooper*, reviewed by D. Waples, 5, 195-198.
——— Percy Holmes, *Literature and American Life*, reviewed by P. Miller, 10, 186; review by, *Mark Twain's America*, by B. De Voto, 6, 184-187.
——— Thomas, 6, *sup.*, 17.
"Brace up," 2, 641.
Brackenbury, Samuel, 7, 9*n*.
Brackett, Jeffrey R., 7, 181-183; review by, *Eight O'Clock Chapel*, by C. H. Patton and W. T. Field, 1, 88-89.
——— Gov. John Q. A., Mass., and Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17, 58, 63.
——— Dr. Joshua, 2, 190.
Bradbury, S. L., *Hiram Harding of Hardscrabble*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 192.
Braddock, Gen. Edward, 10, 382; defeat of, 3, 308-310; 6, 291.
Bradford, E. F., article by, Conscious Art in Bradford's *History of Plymouth Plantation*, 1, 133-157.
——— Gamaliel, *D. L. Moody, A Worker in Souls*, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 1, 262-264.
Bradford, Gamaliel, The Journal of, edited by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by R. S. Forsythe, 6, 830-833.
Bradford, Gamaliel, The Letters of, edited by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by E. S. Noyes, 8, 293-294.
Bradford, George, 2, 273.
——— John, 1, 137*n*.
——— John, agent of U.S. (1776-1777), 9, 484.
——— Samuel, 1, 137*n*.
——— Gov. William, Plymouth, 1, 326, 329; 3, 34; his Literary Style, article on, by E. F. Bradford, 1, 133-157; his knowledge of Hebrew, 135-137; on Sunday sports, 3, 737; on morals, 5, 432, 436; on lack of seamen at Plymouth, 8, 332-333; and Christmas celebrations, 500; on Massachusetts theory of crime, 10, 643.
——— William (*d* 1704), 1, 136*n*.
——— William (*d* 1791), and the Stamp Act, 8, 70, 73-74, 80.
——— Gov. William, R. I., 3, 377.
——— Wrestling, 7, 313.
Bradford, N. H., 7, 306.
Bradley, Joseph, 4, 607*n*.
——— Lemuel, 4, 607*n*.
——— Richard, 9, 212.
——— Stephen, 2, 599.
Bradner, Leicester, memorandum by, A Verse Translation by John Quincy Adams, 6, 361-363.
Bradshaw, Rev. William, 4, 665; 6, 749, 755.
Bradstreet, Anne (Dudley), wife of Simon, 6, 4; 10, 321-322.
——— Howard, 6, 844.
——— Col. John, 6, 409.
——— Samuel, 10, 567, 579, 582.
——— Gov. Simon, Mass., 1, 176*n*, 177, 275; 3, 32; 5, 738; 10, 563; and William Phips, 1, 276-277, 284; 5, 740-742; his letter to Richard Baxter, 10, 582-583.
Brady, Robert, 9, 210.
Braganza, whaler, 8, 103.
Brahe, Tycho, 7, 5.
Brainerd, David, 1, 315; 3, 310*n*; 8, 535; friendship of Edwards for, 1, 226, 233-236; his exemplary life, 8, 540.
——— John, 3, 310-311.
Braintree, Mass., 4, 199.
——— Iron Works, 9, 662-664.
Braithwaite, W. S., 10, 265.
Braley, Henry King, 6, *sup.*, 92.
Bramah, Joseph, 6, 727.
Braman, Rev. Benjamin, 6, 819*n*.
Brandaon, Fr. Luis, on the slave-trade, 4, 369.
Brandeis: Lawyer and Judge in the Modern State, by A. T. Mason, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 7, 375-377.
Brandeis, Mr. Justice, edited by F. Frankfurter, reviewed by B. Knollenberg, 6, 198-199.
Brandon, John, 4, 125.
Brandywine, frigate, 1, 558, 560; 4, 285.
Brant, Prof. ———, 7, 643.
Brasch, Frederick E., 7, 21*n*.
Braser, Rev. ———, Salem, 4, 324; 6, 466.
Brass, trade in, 3, 136.
Brattle, Mary, 7, 660.
——— Thomas, 9, 354; 10, 56; his work in astronomy, 7, 16*n*, 19-24.
——— William, 7, 23, 588; 9, 532.
Brattleboro, Vt., 7, 284.
Brauner, Olaf, 8, 527.
Braxton, Carter, 7, 191.
Bray, Evelina, 7, 323.
——— Rev. Thomas, 3, 279.
Brayton, Susan Stanton, memorandum by,

Library of an Eighteenth-Century Gentleman of Rhode Island, 8, 277-283.
Brazil, steamboat, 9, 589.
Breach of the peace, 5, 448; 6, 43.
Bread, Massachusetts assize of, 1, 385; trade in, 4, 232; 10, 544; corn, 129-130.
Brebner, John Bartlet, *The Explorers of North America, 1492-1806*, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296; *The Neutral Yankees of Nova Scotia*, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 10, 798-799; *New England's Outpost; Acadia Before the Conquest of Canada*, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 1, 264-266.
Breck, Robert, 3, 416; 9, 209.
Breda, O. J., 7, 631*n*; and Kensington rune stone, 614, 616.
Breed, Nathan, and fugitive slaves, 9, 463.
Breedon, Thomas, 1, 380; 9, 677.
Bremer, Fredrika, 7, 161; 10, 217, 220; on Lowell, Mass., 41-42.
Brennan, Ellen E., article by, The Massachusetts Council of the Magistrates, 4, 54-93.
Brentano, Franz, 10, 719.
Brenton, Rev. J., 8, 191.
——— Jahleel, 1, 546, 548-549; Phips's assault on, 535-536; on production of naval stores, 4, 241.
——— William, 9, 245-246; 10, 538*n*.
Brett, Harold, 8, 582.
Brewer, Sir David, 2, 148.
——— John, 5, 605, 618.
——— Thomas, 6, 222.
——— Virginia W., 1, 370*n*.
Brewster, Sir Francis (*d* 1702), 1, 374*n*-375*n*.
——— William (*d* 1644), 1, 141*n*, 326; 3, 27, 34, 36; 7, 411; on Roger Williams, 246.
——— William, *October Farm*, edited by S. O. Dexter, reviewed by I. R. Wechsler, 10, 411-412.
Breymann, Col. ——— (*c* 1777), 3, 658.
Briant, Rev. ———, 3, 417.
Bricks, trade in, 3, 136.
Bridenbaugh, Carl, 7, 649*n*; memoranda by: The High Cost of Living in Boston (1728), 5, 800-811; The Boston Sabbath, 7, 325-326; reviews by: *British Regulation of the Colonial Iron Industry*, by A. C. Bining, 189; *Population Distribution in Colonial America*, by S. H. Sutherland, 10, 395-396; *The Story of the Jews of Newport*, by M. A. Gutstein, 383-384.
——— Jessica Hill, review by, *Fanny Kemble*, by D. Bobbé 5, 200-201.
Bridge, Horatio, 5, 238, 241, 243, 245*n*; 8, 481.
——— Rev. William, 6, 789.
Bridger, John, 1, 383-384; 2, 178; and production of naval stores, 4, 243, 245, 248-250, 252, 256-260, 262, 264, 267-269.
Bridges, C. F., 7, 139.
Bridgewater, ship. See *James and Mary*.
Bridgham, Samuel W., 5, 543; 10, 225.
Bridgman, R. L., 2, 216; on Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 16, 49.
Brief History of Medicine in Massachusetts, by H. R. Viets, reviewed by G. R. Minot, 4, 362-365.
Brierton, John, and naming of Marthas Vineyard, 6, 131-132.
"Brig, The," 2, 634.
Brigden, Zechariah, as popularizer of modern astronomy, 7, 8-14, 24.
Briggs, Rev. ———, 1, 452; 3, 709.
——— Rev. C. C., 2, 242.
——— Charles Frederick, on Thoreau, 6, 734-735.
——— D. H., 6, 819*n*.
——— E. & H. O., 2, 120*n*.
——— L. Vernon, 8, 570.
——— Le Baron Russell, 10, 90; review by, *The Story of Fay House*, by C. H. Baker, 3, 146-148.
——— Martin S., *The Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers in England and America, (1620-1685)*, reviewed by F. Kimball, 6, 224-226.
——— Nathaniel, 3, 270.
——— Thomas, 3, 270.
Brigham, Dr. ———, 4, 325.
——— Charles H., 1, 206*n*.
——— Clarence S., 1, 71*n*; 9, 332; review by, *Jottings from Worcester's History*, by U. W. Cutler, 5, 854-855.
Bright, ———, 8, 4, 493.
——— John (*d* 1889), Whittier's letter to, 8, 554-555.
Brighton, Mass., 1, 357.
Brimfield, Mass., 1, 108.
Brimhall, Joshua, 7, 66.
"Bring up standing," 2, 649.
"Bring up with a round turn," 2, 639.
Brinley, Francis, 8, 26.
Brinsmade, P. A., and exploitation of Hawaii, 10, 330-331, 335.
Brinton, Crane, reviews by: *Forays and Rebuttals*, by B. De Voto, 10, 172-173; *Research in the Social Sciences*, edited by W. Gee, 2, 679-681; *This is Vermont*, by Margaret and Walter Hard, 9, 724-725; *Vermont: A Guide to the Green Mountain State*, 10, 812-813.
Brisbane, Albert, 7, 346; 10, 772*n*; Emerson on, 245-246.
Bristol, Earl of, and Zerah Colburn, 4, 519, 521-523.
Bristol, Connecticut, A History of, by E.

Peck, reviewed by H. Thomas, 6, 419-420.
Bristol, England, petition of merchants of, 3, 255*n*.
Bristol, R. I., Congregational convention at, 9, 296.
Bristol, Rhode Island, A Town Biography, by M. A. DeWolfe Howe, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 4, 377-378.
Bristol County, Mass., enforcement of blue laws in, 5, 437-438; number of taverns in, 440; moral offences in, 442; and anti-aid amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 6, *sup.*, 36.
Bristow, Benjamin F., 5, 458.
British Army, 1, 515; flags of, 4, 448-450; organization of, 449; colonial troops employed in, 5, 302-303; chaplains in, 6, 751, 753. *See also* Troops.
——— Muster-master-general, duties of, 4, 126, 128.
British Empire before the American Revolution, The, by L. H. Gipson, reviewed by C. A. Barker, 10, 168-170.
British Fishery at Newfoundland, 1634-1763, The, by R. G. Lounsbury, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 9, 148-153.
British Navy, perquisites of officers of, 1, 539. *See also* Navy Board *under* England.
British Quarterly Review, on H. D. Thoreau, 6, 738-739.
British Regulation of the Colonial Iron Industry, by A. C. Bining, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 7, 189.
British South African Company, 10, 661.
Broadsides, 3, 443; 5, 281-283; of Jonathan Plummer, 8, 85-97.
Broca, P., 10, 718.
Brock, John (*d* 1688), 5, 508.
Brockunier, S. H., reviews by: *Cromwell*, by G. R. S. Taylor, 1, 599-600; *Roger Williams, Prophet and Pioneer*, by E. Easton, 3, 571-572.
Brogan, D. W., review by, *American Interpretation of Natural Law*, by B. F. Wright, Jr., 5, 375-377.
Brom and Bett *vs.* J. Ashley, Esq., 10, 781-785.
Bronsdon, Robert, 5, 747*n*.
Bronson, Rev. ———, 3, 295.
——— W. C., 5, 135, 535.
Brooke, Lord. *See* Greville, Robert.
Brook Farm, 6, 657, 675; 8, 211; 10, 243, 772*n*; Emerson on, 249-251.
Brook Farm, Letters from, by M. Dwight, edited by A. L. Reed, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 2, 173-175.
Brookings, John, 8, 420.
Brookline, Mass., Walt Whitman's description of, 1, 367.
Brookline, Massachusetts, History of the Town of, by J. G. Curtis, reviewed by B. G. Whitmore, 7, 175-176.
Brookline, Vt., 7, 290.
Brooklyn Daily Times, 5, 850.
Brooks, Azel, trial of, 3, 665.
——— Barnabas, trial of, 3, 666.
——— Benjamin, 3, 679; trial of, 665-666; career of, 678.
——— Benjamin, Jr., 3, 666.
——— Cornelius, trial of, 3, 666.
——— Francis, 6, 88, 94.
——— Mrs. James Gordon, 6, 597.
——— John, trial of, 3, 666.
——— Marie (Gowen), 10, 451*n*.
——— Nathan, 9, 453.
——— Phillips, 3, 53, 518; 7, 182-183; 9, 568; on Bishop Bass, 4, 36.
Brooks, Phillips, The Life of, by W. Lawrence, reviewed by W. L. Sperry, 4, 166-168.
Brooks, Van Wyck, 7, 227; 8, 566*n*; influence of, 5, 821; on Hawthorne, 10, 533; on Washington Allston, 625, 632-633; *The Flowering of New England*, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 9, 701-709; *The Life of Emerson*, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 5, 819-822; *Three Essays on America*, reviewed by L. B. Beach, 9, 163-165; as editor: *The Journal of Gamaliel Bradford*, reviewed by R. S. Forsythe, 6, 830-833; *The Letters of Gamaliel Bradford*, reviewed by E. S. Noyes, 8, 293-294; reviews by: *American Criticism*, by N. Foerster, 1, 579-582; *The Golden Day*, by L. Mumford, 84-88; *The Outermost House*, by H. Beston, 2, 694.
——— W. H., 3, 441-442.
Broomhall, Benjamin, 10, 324.
Brothers, brig, 6, 126.
Brotherton and Sewall, 8, 280.
Brougham, Henry Peter, Baron Brougham and Vaux, 1, 519-521; 3, 55; on W. E. Channing, 68-69.
Broughton, Dr. Luke, 5, 777, 784-785, 790; his work in astrology, 778-782; his difficulties in New York, 786-788.
——— Thomas, 9, 669.
Broughton Castle, England, 10, 345.
Broughton's Monthly Planet Reader and Astrological Journal, 5, 780.
Broun, Heywood, 4, 804.
Brown. *See also* Browne.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1755), 4, 758*n*.
———, ———, Salem jailer, 6, 455.
———, ———, Captain of the *Beverly* (*c* 1815), 10, 361.
——— Rev. ———, Sherburn, Mass., 9, 436-437.
——— Adam, 5, 689*n*.
——— Alexander, 6, 766-767.
——— Appleton, 8, 527.

Brown, Arthur, on 18th century Newport, **7**, 326*n*.
——— Carleton, **4**, 98.
——— Charles, **5**, 689.
——— Charles Brockden, **3**, 64; **7**, 346*n*; **8**, 488; **10**, 751*n*; influence of, on Whittier, **6**, 365*n*-366*n*.
——— Charles W., his geological notes on the runic rock on No Man's Land, **8**, 366-371.
——— David, ship-builder (*c* 1850), **5**, 689.
———David, article by, E. A. Robinson's Later Poems, **10**, 487-502.
——— Douglass V., review by, *Trade Union Policies in the Massachusetts Shoe Industry, 1919-1929*, by T. L. Norton, **6**, 208.
——— E. Francis, article by, The Law Career of Major Joseph Hawley, **4**, 482-508; *Joseph Hawley, Colonial Radical*, reviewed by, C. A. Barker, **5**, 181-184.
——— Elbridge Gerry, at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), **6**, *sup.*, 17, 19, 58, 63, 71-73.
——— Elisha, **3**, 474, 481-482; and the Sugar Act, 470-471.
——— Mrs. F. W., **2**, 214.
——— Dr. Fillmore, **2**, 225.
——— G. W., **3**, 108*n*.
———George, and H. H. Flanders, as editors, *Vermont Folk-Songs and Ballads*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, **5**, 390-393.
——— Henry Box, negro, **9**, 450.
——— Herbert R., article by, Richardson and Sterne in the *Massachusetts Magazine*, **5**, 65-82.
——— Israel H., and fugitive slaves, **9**, 462.
——— Dr. J. A., and Dorr's Rebellion, **9**, 477-479.
Brown, James, Providence Merchant, Letter Book of, 1735-1738, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **2**, 340.
Brown, James, printer (*c* 1840), **6**, 667.
——— James S., machine-tool manufacturer, **6**, 730.
——— Capt. Jeremiah, **5**, 136.
——— John, **2**, 167.
——— John, brother of Moses, **3**, 472; **7**, 705; and the slave-trade, **3**, 258-259.
——— John (*d* 1859), **1**, 353; **2**, 55; **5**, 315-316; **7**, 167; **8**, 228; **9**, 651-652; martyr's service for, 454; at Springfield, Mass., 466.
——— Rev. John, **9**, 389.
——— John Carter, and Emigrant Aid Company, **3**, 102, 107, 120-121.
——— Marie A., **10**, 241.
——— Martin, **8**, 102.
——— Moses, **3**, 256, 472; and the slave-trade, 255, 258, 264; and textile industry, **6**, 716, 718, 721-722.
——— Nathaniel, **8**, 569, 572.
——— Nicholas, **3**, 468, 471, 491, 500*n*; and the Sugar Act, 472-473; on newspaper propaganda, 485*n*.
——— Nicholas (*d* 1841), **8**, 413; **9**, 425, 433.
——— Nicholas, and Company, **3**, 473*n*, 491*n*.
——— Noah, **5**, 689*n*.
——— Robert, Virginia, **7**, 366.
——— Robert, Massachusetts, and fugitive slaves, **9**, 464.
——— Rollo Walter, *Lonely Americans*, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, **2**, 310-312; *Next Door to a Poet*, reviewed by M. Ellis, **10**, 806-807.
——— Samuel (*c* 1787), **3**, 265.
——— Dr. Samuel, **2**, 273.
——— Susan L., **9**, 465*n*.
——— Thomas, **2**, 80.
——— Vincent, **6**, 452.
——— William, ship-builder (*c* 1850), **5**, 689*n*.
——— William C., **3**, 643.
——— William Hill, *The Power of Sympathy*: authorship of, **5**, 369-370; edited by M. Ellis, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, **10**, 825.
——— Rev. William Montgomery, **7**, 408.
——— William W., negro, **7**, 167.
——— Dr. Winthrop, **4**, 294, 296, 325.
——— and Bell, **5**, 677.
——— and Slater, **10**, 431.
Brown Decades, The, by L. Mumford, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, **5**, 199-200.
Browne. *See also* Brown.
——— Mrs. ———, diarist (1754-1757), **10**, 341-342, 344.
——— Benjamin, **8**, 343.
——— Benjamin Frederick, **5**, 246-247.
——— Daniel (*d* 1723), **8**, 382-383, 386.
——— Joseph, **7**, 9*n*, 18, 19*n*.
——— Gen. Montfort, activities of, during Revolution, **4**, 131-133.
——— Robert, **3**, 702; **4**, 664; on marriage ceremony, **1**, 324; on magistrates, **3**, 700; **4**, 699.
——— William (*d c* 1676), **8**, 342.
——— Rev. William, **2**, 61.
Brownell, Gyles, **9**, 183.
——— W. C., *Democratic Distinction in America*, reviewed by F. Mood, **2**, 318-320.
Browning, Elizabeth (Barrett), **3**, 508; and the *Liberty Bell*, **7**, 160*n*, 164.
——— Robert, **10**, 496, 500-501; Hawthorne on, **8**, 494; William James on his "Grammarian's Funeral," **10**, 421; his use of "dramatic monologue," 491-492.
Brownington, Vt., **7**, 282*n*, 295.

Brownists and Brownism, 4, 666-667, 751; 5, 20; 6, 751, 753; 7, 237; 10, 573.
Brownlow, W. G., 8, 216.
Brownson, Mary. *See* Allen, Mary (Brownson).
——— Orestes A., 1, 206; 5, 495; 6, 264; 8, 251; 9, 704; as Catholic spokesman, 7, 75-80, 83-84; on slavery, 76, 79-80; on evolution, 8, 240-242.
Brown University, 1, 444; 3, 493*n*; 9, 425-426; Student Interests at, 1789-1790, note on, by J. E. Pomfret, 5, 135-147; Wars of the Greeks at, article on, by W. T. Hastings, 533-554; curriculum of, 534; commencement at, 536, 538; 8, 412-413; discontent among alumni of, 5, 537, 542; 4th of July celebration at (1811), 9, 435-436. *See also* Rhode Island College.
——— Federal Adelphi Society, 5, 538; history of, 542-543; seal of, 543*n*; and Phi Beta Kappa, 544-554.
——— Phi Beta Kappa, chartered, 5, 542, 544; members of, 544, 550; opposition to, 544*n*, 545-554.
——— Quartette Club, 6, 822.
Bruce, Dr. H. A., on Emmanuel Movement, 7, 517-518.
Bruen, Mary, 7, 534.
Brun, Constantin, & Cie., 10, 472.
Brunel, Sir Marc Isambard, 6, 727.
Brush, A. K., 1, 35.
——— Crean, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 121-122.
——— Mrs. Crean, 4, 122.
"Brush," 2, 390.
"Brushy," 2, 389.
Bryan, Thomas J., 6, 341*n*.
——— Williams Jennings, 5, 481; 6, *sup.*, 7; 10, 652, 664, 666.
Bryant, Miss ———, 3, 549.
——— Arthur, 1, 445*n*.
——— Austin, 10, 346, 349, 350*n*, 353.
——— Charity Louisa, 10, 350, 353.
——— Cyrus, 10, 346-347, 350, 354.
——— Frances (Fairchild), wife of William Cullen, 10, 349-351, 353.
——— Grace M., 10, 346*n*.
——— Harriet (Wiswall), wife of John Howard, 10, 347.
——— Mrs. Helen, 8, 568.
——— John Howard, 10, 347-348, 350, 352, 354.
——— Julia, daughter of William Cullen, 10, 350.
——— Julia (Everett), wife of Cyrus, 10, 351*n*.
——— Lincoln, 6, *sup.*, 73; and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 85-86, 89, 93, 95.
——— Major Cullen, 10, 346*n*.
——— Dr. Peter, 1, 443-444, 448, 450-451, 460, 464*n*; 3, 706-707; 10, 346.
——— Peter Rush, 10, 347-348.
——— Sarah, daughter of Austin, 10, 350.
——— Sarah, daughter of Dr. Peter. *See* Shaw, Sarah (Bryant).
——— Sarah (Snell), wife of Dr. Peter, 3, 706-707; 10, 346, 349, 353.
——— William Cullen, 1, 36*n*, 355, 369; 2, 264; 3, 48, 56, 121; 5, 459; 6, 366; 7, 92, 163; 10, 233, 341, 451; at Williams College, article on, by T. McDowell, 1, 443-466; his "Descriptio Gulielmopolis," 445; reading of, 450-451; poems by, 445, 459-463; and Yale, article on, by T. McDowell, 3, 706-716; his study of science, 706, 714; his study of law, 708, 713; letters of, to J. Avery, 709-710, 713-715; and Concord centennial, 6, 604*n*, 606*n*, 608; and the *United States Review*, article on, by C. I. Glicksberg, 7, 687-701; and the *New York Review*, 687-689; and James Carter, 689-694; and *New York Evening Post*, 691, 700; 10, 351, 354; and Charles Folsom, 7, 694-700; on Wordsworth, 698; on Henry Clay, 700; Unpublished Letters of, edited by H. L. Drew, 10, 346-355; his financial relations with members of his family, 348-349, 351-352, 354; his trip to Europe, 351-353.
Bryant: Representative Selections, edited by T. McDowell, reviewed by C. I. Glicksberg, 8, 446-447.
Bryant and Sturgis, 10, 357.
Bryce, James, 6, *sup.*, 79.
Bubble Act, extended to colonies, 6, 41.
Buchanan, Fanny. *See* Allen, Fanny Buchanan.
——— George (*d* 1582), 4, 698.
——— James, 5, 260; 7, 86; 9, 480.
——— Robert, 1, 362.
Buche, ———, England (*c* 1795), 7, 702.
Buchler, Justus, article by, George Santayana's *The Last Puritan*, 9, 281-285.
Buck, Franklin A., *A Yankee Trader in the Gold Rush*, reviewed by G. D. Lyman, 4, 573-576.
——— Henry, on burning of Charlestown convent, 10, 13*n*.
——— Paul H., review by, *The United States Since 1865*, by L. M. Hacker and B. B. Kendrick, 5, 636-637.
Buckingham, James Silk, 8, 219.
——— Joseph Tinker, 6, 595.
Buckle, Capt. ——— (*c* 1833), 10, 328.
——— Henry Thomas, 6, 267; 8, 164.
Buckley, William E., memorandum by, Letters of Connecticut Federalists (1814-1815), 3, 316-331.
Bucklin, ———, sea captain (*c* 1763), 3, 472-473.
Buckminster, Joseph, 9, 311.
——— Thomas, 5, 604.

Buel, ———, religious fanatic (*c* 1740), 6, 50.
——— Frederick, 8, 103.
Buell, ———, Connecticut constable (*c* 1773), 4, 597.
——— Abel, 3, 447; 10, 709.
——— Sarah Josepha. *See* Hale, Sarah (Buell)
Buffalo Buffalonian, 6, 68.
Buffalo Commercial Advertiser, 6, 68.
Buffinton, Arthur H., article by, The Isolationist Policy of Colonial Massachusetts, 1, 158-179; *The Second Hundred Years War*, reviewed by J. G. King, Jr., 4, 381.
Buffon, George Louis Leclerc, Comte de, 1, 182*n*, 194*n*.
Builders of the Bay Colony, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by J. T. Adams, 3, 741-746.
Buildings, 10, 540; churches, 4, 31, 723-724; 7, 568; 10, 752, 766; English models for New England houses, 6, 224-226; barns, 9, 233; 10, 770; mint-house, 676; cost of, 766, 770.
Bulfinch, Charles, 1, 7; 3, 52; 9, 128*n*; 10, 622.
Bulkely, ———, Nova Scotia (*c* 1767), 6, 554.
Bulkley, Rev. Gershom, 10, 576.
——— Rev. John, 9, 212.
——— Rev. Peter (*d* 1659), 4, 682; 10, 576.
——— Peter (*d* 1688), 1, 375; 10, 683.
Bull, Capt. ———, 1, 177.
——— Ole, 2, 607; 8, 527; and revival of interest in Norsemen, 10, 223, 230-231, 238.
Bullialdus, Ismaël. *See* Boulliau, Ismaël.
Bullitt, Ernesta, 10, 142.
Bullock, Alexander E., 5, 459.
Bumstead, ———, 8, 29.
Bunce, Hannah. *See* Watson, Hannah (Bunce); Hudson, Hannah (Bunce) Watson.
Bundling, 3, 407-408; 5, 444.
"Bunk," 2, 634.
Bunker Hill, Casualties in Battle of, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 4, 525-526; Women Fought at, article on, by L. Martin, 8, 467-479.
——— Monument, 1, 357; the raising of funds for, 50-51, 56; 8, 467-479.
Buntline, Ned, 1, 361.
Bunyon, John, 1, 46, 499; 2, 146, 405; 9, 216; influence of, on William Bradford, 1, 133, 157; influence of, on Hawthorne, 8, 482, 497.
Burbank, Charles E., 6, *sup.*, 11.
——— McLean *vs.*, 4, 493.
Burchmore, Zachariah, Hawthorne's interest in, 5, 241-244, 252-254, 257, 262-263.
Burdet, Rev. George, 2, 193.
Burditt, Capt. ———, 3, 263.
Bürger, Gottfried August, 2, 608.
Burges, Tristam, 5, 536, 542-543, 548*n*, 554; life of, 538-539; his forensic manner, 540-541; and Phi Beta Kappa, 544*n*, 551-553; on the Wilkinsons, 6, 721.
Burgess, Abbie, 3, 583.
——— George, 5, 544.
——— John W., 3, 96; 8, 611.
Burgoyne, Gen. John, 2, 569; 3, 675; 5, 284-285, 290, 557; 8, 86; 10, 787-788; expedition of, 1, 594-596; and battle of Saratoga, 3, 657-660, 679-680.
Burgy, J. Herbert, *The New England Cotton Textile Industry*, reviewed by J. T. Lincoln, 5, 645-647.
Burk, John Daly, his play, *Bunker Hill*, 7, 328.
Burke, Edmund (*d* 1797), 2, 10, 253; 4, 195, 207; 6, 381; 7, 136; 8, 277.
——— Edmund, on Dorr's Rebellion, 9, 478, 481-483.
——— William A., 6, 730.
Burkitt, William, 9, 207.
Burlingame, Anson, 9, 638.
Burlington, Vt., 4, 609, 614.
Burned Books, Neglected Chapters in British History and Literature, by C. R. Gillett, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 856.
Burnet, Gilbert, Bishop of Salisbury, 9, 31, 207.
——— Gov. William, New York, 8, 388*n*; 9, 31.
Burnett, Charles T., *Hyde of Bowdoin*, reviewed by W. A. Neilson, 4, 795-797.
——— Edmund C., as editor, *Letters of Members of the Continental Congress*, Vol. VI, reviewed by S. Gray, 6, 637; Vol. VII, reviewed by S. Gray, 8, 432.
Burning of the Charlestown Convent, article on, by R. A. Billington, 10, 4-24.
Burns, Anthony, negro, trial of, 7, 80-82; 9, 457, 461, 636, 648.
——— James J., *The Colonial Agents of New England*, reviewed by F. Mood, 9, 339.
——— Robert, 7, 385; 10, 623; influence of, on Whittier, 7, 260.
Burnside, Gen. Ambrose Everett, 5, 319.
Burnyeat, John, on Samuell Gorton, 7, 439.
Burr, Rev. Aaron (*d* 1757), 3, 297, 299, 303, 311-312, 314-315; and conversions at Princeton, 304-306.
——— Aaron (*d* 1836), 1, 121; 3, 300, 312, 315; 5, 59; 9, 92.
——— Rev. Enoch Fitch, 8, 251; on Darwinism, 244-248, 398.
——— Esther (Edwards), wife of Aaron (*d* 1757), Journal of, edited by J. Fisher, 3, 297-315; on position of women, 301-302; on conversions at

Princeton, 304-307; on Braddock's defeat, 308-309; her trip to Stockbridge, 311-313; death of, 315.
Burr, Heman M., donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
——— Peter (*d* 1724), school of, 7, 659; 8, 421-422.
——— Sally, 3, 314.
Burritt, Elihu, 3, 50, 364; 7, 167; 10, 218.
Burritt, Elihu, The Learned Blacksmith, The Letters and Journals of, by M. Curti, reviewed by, I. R. Wechsler, 10, 390-391.
Burroughs, Alan, 9, 331; *Limners and Likenesses; Three Centuries of American Painting*, reviewed by T. Bolton, 550-551.
——— Rev. George (*d* 1692), 1, 426-427; 3, 366.
——— Rev. Jeremiah, 6, 789.
——— Mrs. Louise, on date of Copley's birth, 10, 113, 115.
Burt, David, 5, 45.
——— Eleazar, lawsuit of, 4, 497-498.
——— Elkanah, and immoral books, 5, 45.
——— Samuel, and immoral books, 5, 45.
——— Spooner *vs.*, 4, 493.
Burton, Simon, 4, 600.
Burtsell, Rev. ———, 5, 489.
Bush, ——— (*c* 1862), 5, 316.
Bushnell, David, 10, 709.
——— Horace, 3, 43; and Emigrant Aid Company, 120-121.
Bussaker, Peter, 4, 692.
Busteed, Gen. ——— (*c* 1862), 5, 318.
Bute, Earl of. *See* Stuart, John.
Butler, Gen. Benjamin F., 2, 366; 5, 327-328, 338, 466; 7, 87-88.
——— Fanny, 7, 541.
——— Nicholas Murray, 6, *sup.*, 50.
——— Samuel (*d* 1680), 2, 144; 9, 214.
Butman, John G., 3, 426.
"Butment," 2, 389.
Butterfield, Jonathan, 5, 613*n*.
Butterworth, Hezekiah, 10, 659.
Buttolph, David L., 2, 112, 114.
Button, Thomas, 7, 637*n*.
Buxton, Jedediah, 4, 517.
Buzzell, John R., trial of, 10, 21-22.
Byfield, Nathaniel, 8, 18; opposes William Phips, 1, 547-549; as admiralty judge, 5, 156-157.
——— Thomas, 4, 246, 260.
Byington, ———, 7, 539.
Byles, Rev. Mather, 2, 61.
Byrd, ———, Virginia (*c* 1710), 4, 262.
Byron, Anne Isabella (Milbanke), Lady Byron, and anti-slavery movement, 7, 161, 165.
——— George Gordon, Lord Byron, 1, 39-40, 46, 51; 2, 441; 10, 624; influence of, on Whittier, 6, 365-366; and a literary ghost, 7, 150-153.
Bysshe, Henry, 6, 295.

CABBOTT, Andrew, his property in New Hampshire, 8, 569-570.
——— Hannah (Dodge), wife of John, 8, 570.
——— John (*d* 1821), 8, 569-570.
——— Lydia (Dodge), wife of Andrew, 8, 569-572.
Cabell, James Branch, theology of, 4, 642.
Cabet, Etienne, 10, 244.
"Caboose," 2, 632.
Cabot, Frederick Pickering: The Children's Judge, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by E. McClelland, 7, 199.
Cabot, Frederick S., 6, 158.
——— George, 1, 20-21, 30; 3, 323; 10, 433-434, 437; on Hartford Convention, 430.
——— Henry, 10, 441.
——— Henry B., and S. B. Warner, *Judges and Law Reform*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 727-728.
——— James Elliot, 1, 129; 5, 766; 6, 266*n*; 10, 244; on influence of Norsemen, 216.
——— John, explorer, 6, 286.
——— Mary (Lincoln). *See* Lincoln, Mary Hersey.
——— Mary R., 9, 367.
——— Dr. Richard C., 7, 494*n*; and Emmanuel Movement, 501, 503*n*, 509, 514, 518.
——— Samuel, Jr., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120-121.
——— Theodora, memorandum by, Young Reformers Climb Mount Washington, 6, 158-172.
Cabot, Vt., 7, 305.
Cadwallader, Thomas, 5, 517.
Caesar, Julius, 10, 456.
Cairnes, Alexander, 7, 366.
Cairns, William B., *A History of American Literature*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 379-380.
Calamy Revised, compiled by A. G. Matthews, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 125-126.
Calder, Isabel MacBeath, article by, John Cotton and the New Haven Colony, 3, 82-94; *The New-Haven Colony*, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 582-584; as editor, *Colonial Captivities, Marches and Journeys*, reviewed by J. M. Morse, 9, 342-345.
Calderón de la Barca, Pedro, and a literary ghost, 7, 148-153.
Caldwell, ———, victim of Boston Massacre, 6, 119.

Caldwell, Erskine, 9, 271.
——— Eunice, at Wheaton College, 6, 803, 806, 809, 815-819.
——— Mary, 7, 325.
——— R. G., 3, 95*n*.
Caledonia, ship, 3, 771.
Calendar of State Papers, The, Colonial Series, American and West Indies, (1711-1712), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 177.
Calhoun, John C., 1, 11; 2, 143; 5, 234, 275; 7, 117; 8, 216; 9, 682; 10, 38, 335; on states rights, 5, 577-580.
California, early description of, 9, 74.
Calkins, Raymond, *The Life and Times of Alexander McKenzie*, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 9, 165-168.
Callacott, Richard. *See* Collicott, Richard.
Callahan, Timothy F., 6, *sup.*, 29.
Calumet, ship, 1, 208, 216-221, 225.
Calverton, V. F., *The Liberation of American Literature*, 7, 223; reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 6, 190-195.
Calvin, Hezekiah, 5, 835-836.
——— John, 1, 313, 470; 3, 26, 29; 7, 483; 8, 380, 391; 10, 636-637; monument to, 3, 27; doctrine of, 4, 742-743; 6, 677-678; 10, 321; economic theory of, 99. *See also* Calvinism.
Calvinism, 1, 226, 492; 3, 27, 414, 454*n*, 573, 703; 4, 21, 746; 6, 261, 274, 587; 10, 501, 700*n*; doctrinal changes in, 1, 130-131, 313-314, 316; 3, 415; 8, 535, 539, 548; doctrine of, on missionary propaganda, 1, 313; influence of, 3, 26-27, 415-417. *See also* Congregational church; Puritanism.
Calvinists, 1, 300; 3, 26-28; views of, on marriage ceremony, 1, 323. *See also* Puritans.
Cambreleng, Churchill C., 5, 591.
Cambridge, Adolphus Frederick, Duke of, 4, 520.
Cambridge, Mass., 1, 357; French-Canadians in, 2, 293; migration from, of Hooker's congregation, 4, 673-677; enlargement of, 674; early synods at, 738; 6, 680, 683, 686, 792; and Massachusetts convention (1768), 7, 461-462; in the 1830's, 9, 4-5; regulation of economic life by, 225, 241; Norsemen at, 10, 235-236.
——— Boylston Street School, 7, 359*n*.
——— Cambridge Street, 1, 366.
——— Elmwood, 2, 18.
——— Fay House, 7, 359*n*.
——— First Church, 9, 165-167.
——— Harvard Square, 1, 366.
——— Latin Grammar School, 7, 359*n*.
——— Mount Auburn Cemetery, 9, 129-130.
——— North Avenue, 1, 366.
Cambridge Glass, by L. W. Watkins, reviewed by H. W. Hutchins, 4, 576-577.
Cambridge History, Bits of, by S. F. Batchelder, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 331-332.
Cambridge History of the British Empire, The, Vol. I, edited by J. H. Rose, A. P. Newton, and E. A. Benians, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 688-692.
Cambridge University, England, 5, 488; teaching of astronomy at, 10, 511.
——— Magdalene College, requirements for degree at, 9, 418.
Cameron, Mrs. ———, 9, 578.
Camp, ——— (*c* 1780), 1, 486-487.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1821), 2, 480.
Campbell, Col. George, 4, 139.
——— John, Earl of Loudoun, 6, 290; 10, 382.
——— Lewis D., 9, 641-642.
——— Sir William, Gov. of Nova Scotia, 4, 420-422.
——— William, 4, 118.
Canada, 2, 657; 4, 80, 82; 6, 491, 553; invasion or threat of invasion of, 1, 161, 164, 175-176, 178, 291-292, 542-545; 2, 566, 567*n*; 4, 616; 6, 505; as threat to colonies, 1, 165; 6, 505; and proposed alliance with New England Confederation, 1, 172; rebellion in (1837), 2, 283; importance of, in British Empire, 4, 231-232, 235; trade of, 5, 85-86; British annexation of, 6, 503-509; population of (1716), 7, 561; as slaves' "promised land," 9, 448. *See also* New France.
Canada and the American Revolution, by G. M. Wrong, reviewed by T. H. Le Duc, 8, 297-298.
Canadian Economic History, Select Documents in, edited by H. A. Innis, reviewed by F. Parkman, 3, 775.
Canals, early, 10, 286. *See also* Erie Canal.
Canary Islands, trade of, 4, 769; 6, 501*n*; 9, 667, 674.
Canby, Henry S., 4, 538; Thoreau's influence on, 6, 746; *Classic Americans*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 385-388.
Candles, trade in, 3, 136, 273; 4, 758*n*, 759, 763; prices of, 5, 803, 807, 810.
Candy, trade in, 3, 424-425.
Canfield, John, 10, 784.
Canne, John, 7, 238.
Canning, George, on status of Cuba (1822), 5, 598.
Cannon, Robert, 8, 418.
——— Gov. William, Delaware, 5, 320.
Canton, ———, England (*c* 1750), 1, 187.
Canton, China, and Salem, article on, by P. C. Kuo, 3, 420-442; trade of, 420-432; fire in, 437.

Cape Ann: A Tourist Guide, by R. W. Babson and F. H. Saville, reviewed by C. J. Olson, Jr., 10, 191-192.
Cape Cod, Mass., Thoreau and Beston, Two Observers of, article on, by E. B. Hinckley, 4, 216-229; The Finns on, memorandum on, by E. Van Cleef, 6, 597-601; foreign-born on, 598; cranberry culture on, 598-601.
Cape Cod!, And This Is, by E. Early, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 9, 556-557.
Cape Cod . . . , Colonial Architecture of, by A. E. Poor, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 6, 392.
Cape Cod, Geography and Geology of the Region including, by J. B. Woodworth and E. Wigglesworth, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 284-286.
Cape Cod: Its People and Their History, by H. C. Kittredge, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 3, 355-358.
Cape Cod, Mooncussers of, by H. C. Kittredge, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 10, 804-805.
Cape Cod, Shipmasters of, by H. C. Kittridge, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 604-606.
Cape Cod, The Narrow Land, Folk Chronicles of Old, by E. Reynard, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 140-141.
Cape Cod Ahoy!, by A. W. Tarbell, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 6, 183.
Cape Cod Yesterdays, by J. C. Lincoln, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 580-582.
Capell, Mgr. ———, 5, 489.
Capen, Hopestill, 1, 508; 4, 118.
Cape Verde Islands, trade of, 3, 614.
Capron, Effingham L., 2, 43; 9, 452.
"Capsize," 2, 652.
Captain John Smith, by E. K. Chatterton, reviewed by A. I. Dixon, 1, 254-255.
Captain John Underhill, by L. E. De Forest and A. L. De Forest, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 8, 132-133.
Captain Nathaniel Lord Thompson, by M. J. Thompson, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 797.
Caravan, whaler, 4, 789-793.
"Cardinal points," 2, 645.
Cardozo, Benjamin N., 4, 196; 10, 399.
Card-playing, 4, 733, 737; 5, 438-439, 441.
"Careen," 2, 652.
Carey. *See also* Cary.
——— Dr. George W., 5, 779*n*.
——— Henry, 9, 97, 116-117.
——— Matthew, his *The Olive Branch,* 10, 431.
——— Robert L., *Daniel Webster as an Economist,* reviewed by H. U. Faulkner, 3, 161-163.
——— William, missionary zeal of, 1, 295, 313, 319.
Cargill, James, journal of, edited by R. F. Seybolt, 3, 528-530.
Caribbean Sea, pirates in, 2, 658-669. *See also* West Indies.
Carigal, Isaac, 9, 294-295.
Carleill, Christopher, 6, 494.
Carleton, ——— (*c* 1840), 6, 166.
———, ———, almanac-maker (*c* 1790), 8, 273.
——— Sir Dudley, as ambassador to Holland, 6, 748*n*, 752*n*, 756, 758, 763.
——— Sir Guy, Baron Dorchester, 1, 517; 2, 583; 3, 659; 4, 138, 142, 144-145, 624; 8, 187.
——— Osgood, 8, 273.
Carli, Gianrinaldo, Count, 4, 660-661.
Carlile, Horace Deland, 6, 453*n*.
——— Laura, 6, 453*n*, 457.
——— Mehitabel B., wife of Nathaniel, 6, 453*n*, 457.
——— Nathaniel, 6, 453, 457.
Carlin, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1730), 8, 26-27.
Carlyle, Alec, 2, 493.
——— Thomas, 1, 125, 206; 2, 118, 265-267, 276, 465, 493; 3, 5-6, 56, 58, 78; 6, 291, 656; 10, 244, 449; on Swedenborg, 2, 258; on symbolism, 403; decline of his popularity, 3, 3-4; on Bancroft's *History,* 7, 678; and Emerson, 10, 163-164, 453.
——— Mrs. Thomas, 3, 5.
Carman, Bliss, 10, 650.
Carnegie, Andrew, 10, 664.
Carnes, John, 3, 260.
Carnot, H., 7, 161.
Carolina City, S.C., 1, 562-563.
Carpenter, Frederic Ives, Robert Hillyer's criticism of his review of Robert Frost's *Collected Poems,* 5, 402-404; Stewart Mitchell's criticism of his review of Robert Frost's *Collected Poems,* 404-407; articles by: Points of Comparison Between Emerson and William James, 2, 458-474; The Radicalism of Jonathan Edwards, 4, 629-644; Puritans Preferred Blondes, 9, 253-272; memorandum by, A Letter from Tolstoy, 4, 777-782; and M. H. Barney, note by, Unpublished Poems of Emily Dickinson, 5, 217-220; *Emerson and Asia,* reviewed by S. T. Williams, 4, 163-164; as editor, *Emerson,* reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737; reviews by: *American Literature as an Expression of the National Mind,* by R. Blankenship, 5, 179-180; *The Collected Poems of Robert Frost,* 159-160; *A Dictionary of Modern American Usage,* by H. W. Horwill, 9, 557; *Emerson Today,* by B. Perry, 5, 377-378; *Emily Dickinson: Friend and Neighbor,* by M. Jenkins, 3, 753-757; *Emily Dickinson:*

The Human Background of Her Poetry, by J. Pollitt, 753-757; *The Heart of Thoreau's Journals*, edited by O. Shepard, 1, 252-254; *The Higher Learning in America*, by R. M. Hutchins, 10, 591-592; *Humanism and America*, edited by N. Foerster, 4, 537-539; *Jonathan Edwards*, by A. C. McGiffert, Jr., 5, 395-397; *Jonathan Edwards: Representative Selections*, edited by C. H. Faust and T. H. Johnson, 9, 174-175; *The Life and Mind of Emily Dickinson*, by G. Taggard, 3, 753-757; *Margaret Fuller: A Biography*, by M. Bell, 4, 376-377; *Men of Concord: as Portrayed in the Journal of Henry David Thoreau*, edited by F. H. Allen, 10, 174-177; *Modern American Poetry: A Critical Anthology*, edited by L. Untermeyer, 3, 772-773; *Pasteboard Masks*, by V. Curl, 5, 208; *The Periodicals of American Transcendentalism*, by C. L. F. Gohdes, 632-633; *Prophet of America: Emerson and the Problems of To-day*, by N. Dillaway, 10, 174-177; *Representative Men*, by R. W. Emerson, 3, 774; *Toward Standards*, by N. Foerster, 4, 537-539; *Uncollected Lectures by Ralph Waldo Emerson*, edited by C. L. F. Gohdes, 6, 229-230; *Whittier*, by E. B. Smith, 10, 187; *Yankee Ballads*, by M. A. DeW. Howe, 3, 592-593.

Carpenter, George Rice, 6, 842; on Whittier, 365.

——— Mary, 7, 165.

——— William M., 9, 369.

Carr, Judge ———, Louisiana, 9, 88.

——— Edward, 6, *sup.*, 74.

——— Mary Soper, 5, 286.

——— Patrick, 6, 119.

——— Samuel, 5, 602-603.

Carré, Henri, 1, 402.

Carringham, J. A., 3, 121.

Carroll, Charles (*d* 1832), 1, 18.

——— Daniel B., *The Unicameral Legislature of Vermont*, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 7, 183-184.

Carruthers. *See also* Caruthers.

——— William, 8, 111.

"Carry a heavy list," 2, 652.

"Carrying on," 2, 628.

Carte, R. D'Oyly, 2, 357-358, 371.

Carter, Benjamin, 8, 412.

——— Clarence Edwin, as editor, *The Correspondence of General Thomas Gage*, Vol. III, reviewed by L. W. Labaree, 9, 350-352.

——— James G., and *United States Literary Gazette*, 7, 688-689; and *United States Review*, 690-694, 697.

——— John, Providence printer (*c* 1774), 5, 532.

——— John, and Graham Pollard, *An Enquiry into the Nature of Certain Nineteenth Century Pamphlets*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 7, 602-606.

——— Mary E., 7, 323; as "Mary" in Whittier's *The First Flowers*, 6, 801-802.

——— Mrs. Matilda P., as magazine editor, 3, 637-638.

Cartwright, George, 1, 380; 7, 441.

——— Rev. Thomas, 7, 239; on magistrates, 3, 700.

Caruthers. *See also* Carruthers.

——— William Alexander, 8, 231.

Cary. *See also* Carey.

———, ———, Boston Tory, 6, 128.

——— Anthony, Viscount Falkland, 6, 299.

Carysfort, warship, 10, 333.

Casady, Thomas Edgar, 7, 750.

Casanova, Giovanni Giacomo, de Seingalt, 5, 59.

Casco Bay, Me., ship-building at, 5, 686.

Case, Rev. Eliphalet, 8, 261.

Cass, Lewis, 9, 635, 638.

Cassini, Giovanni, 7, 22.

"Castaway," 2, 627.

Castine, Me., fire at, 5, 130.

Castle, Abel, Jr., 4, 607*n*.

——— George, 9, 212.

Casualties of April 19 and June 17, 1775, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 4, 525-528.

Caswell, Rev. Alexis, 5, 537, 544.

Catalogue of . . . Satires . . . in the British Museum, Vol. V, by M. D. George, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 9, 734-735.

Catalogues of Books . . . For Sale at the Bookstore of John West, memorandum on, by D. Warren, 6, 613-619.

Cate, Judge ———, Amesbury, Mass., 8, 111.

——— E. A., 6, 809.

——— Eliza, 10, 56.

Cathcart, Leander, 1, 111.

Cather, Willa, 3, 378.

Catherine II, Empress of Russia, her diplomacy, 3, 717-721, 725-727, 729.

Catholic Advocate, on Darwinism, 8, 237.

Catholic church, 1, 299, 302; 4, 751; in New France, 2, 279; attitude of, toward migration of French-Canadians, 285; in New England, 290, 545; 4, 718; 7, 568; in Philadelphia, 4, 718; and anti-aid amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 6, *sup.*, 35; and proposals of Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1853), 7, 75; decree of, on rationalism and science, 8, 239-240; in Lowell, Mass., 259-260; growth of, in 17th century England, 10, 581.

Catholic Baltimore Provincial Council, 10, 19*n*.
Catholic Church in the United States, A Documentary History of, by D. Shearer, reviewed by G. La Piana, 7, 184-186.
Catholic Federation of the Boston Diocese, 6, *sup.*, 35.
Catholicism, 4, 738-740.
Catholics, attitude of, toward slavery, 4, 369; 5, 631; 7, 76-77, 79-82, 85-86, 88; distinguished from Anglicans, 4, 739; in Massachusetts politics (1850-1860), 7, 74-88; attitude of, on prohibition, 77; attitude of, toward other Christians, 10, 569. *See also* Nativist Movement.
Catholic World, on Darwinism, 8, 236-237, 239.
Cat Island Hospital, Mass., 2, 12.
Catterall, Helen Tunnicliff, and J. J. Hayden, as editors, *Judicial Cases Concerning American Slavery and the Negro*, Vol. IV, reviewed by E. Donnan, 10, 396-397.
Cattle, trade in, 3, 608-609; 4, 232, 762-763; raising of, 9, 240-243; prices of, 655-656; 10, 77, 759, 762-764, 766, 768-770, 772; as medium of exchange, 672-673.
Caulkers, trade agreement of, 2, 307-308.
Cavaignac, Eugène Louis, 6, 514.
Cave, ———, magazine editor (*c* 1750), 1, 192.
Cavour, Camillo Benso, Count di, 5, 306.
Cawdrey, Daniel, on differences between Cotton and Hooker, 4, 684-685.
Cawley, F. S., reviews by: *The Kensington Stone*, by H. R. Holand, 6, 210-217; and S. E. Morison, *Leif Eriksson, Discoverer of America*, by E. F. Gray, 4, 554-560; *Matthias Thórdarson, The Vinland Voyages*, edited by H. Hermannsson, 578-579.
Cazenove and Co., 10, 479.
Celestial, ship 5, 690.
Censorship in Boston, The, by Z. Chafee, Jr., reviewed by R. W. Hale, 3, 151-154.
Censure, 4, 682.
Centennial Edition of the Works of Rowland E. Robinson, The, reviewed by J. H. Finley, Jr., 7, 607-608, 755; 8, 458-459; 9, 745; 10, 191.
Century Company, 2, 118.
Century Dictionary, 2, 117-118.
Century Magazine, 10, 667*n*; its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 359.
Ceredo, Va., colonization of, 8, 228.
Cervantes, Miguel de, 2, 405; 5, 70.
Chace, Edward, A Yankee in Patagonia, by R. and K. Barrett, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 4, 821-822.
Chace, Samuel Buffum, and fugitive slaves, 9, 451.
——— Mrs. Samuel Buffum, 9, 452; and fugitive slaves, 451.
Chadbourne, Ava Harriet, review by, *Curricula of the Small High Schools of Maine*, by E. B. Phillips, 6, 396-397.
Chadwick, Elizabeth A., 7, 317.
——— George W., 7, 390.
——— Rev. John White, 3, 59; and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 659-660.
Chafee, Zechariah, Jr., 7, 307-308, 312-313, 587; *The Censorship in Boston*, reviewed by R. W. Hale, 3, 151-154; *The Inquiring Mind*, reviewed by R. W. Hale, 151-154; review by, *Liberty in the Modern World*, by G. B. Logan, Jr., 589-590.
Challenge of the Forum, The, by R. L. Lurie, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 381-382.
Chalmers, Rev. Thomas, 3, 71.
Chambaud, Lewis, his *Grammar*, 10, 466.
Chamberlain, ———, at Pigwacket (1725), 9, 380.
——— Joseph, 10, 661-662.
——— Montague, his *Maliseet Vocabulary*, 9, 135*n*.
——— Samuel, *Open House in New England*, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 826.
Chamberlin, Edward, review by, *The Street Railway in Massachusetts*, by E. S. Mason, 6, 217-221.
——— Joseph Edgar, *The Boston Transcript*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 3, 763-764.
Chambers, Ephraim, 9, 210.
——— William, on Lowell factory girls, 10, 56*n*, 57.
Chambers's Edinburgh Review, on Margaret Fuller, 9, 622.
Champdoré, ——— de, 9, 141.
Champion, Rev. Judah, 1, 597.
Champlain, Samuel de, 10, 133.
Champlin, Robert, and the slave trade, 3, 256, 266, 276.
Chandler, ———, 2, 59.
——— Anna (Perkins), 9, 120*n*.
——— Elizabeth L., memorandum by, Hawthorne's *Spectator*, 4, 288-330.
——— John, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 115.
——— Lieut. William (*c* 1775), 4, 118.
——— William Eaton (*d* 1917), 2, 374-375.
Chandler, Shattuck, and Taylor, 6, 20.
Chaney, Betsey (Linscutt), wife of William, 5, 771.
——— Daisy F., 5, 795.
——— John, 5, 769.
——— William, 5, 771.
——— William Henry, an Astrologer from

X 690380

Down East, article on, by F. Mood, 5, 769-799; family of, 770-771; his early life, 771-773; his religion, 774; marriages of, 774, 788, 792-793, 795; attitude of, toward law and lawyers, 775-777; and Dr. Luke Broughton, 777-778, 782, 784-787; has his head read, 777-778; his interest in astrology, 782-798; his imprisonment, 787; his astrological reforms, 790-791, 797.
Changarnier, Gen. Nicolas Anne Théudole, 6, 514.
Channing, Ann, 10, 623, 626.
——— Edward, 1, 16; 3, 108*n*; 4, 406; 9, 62; 10, 95.
——— Edward Tyrrel (*d* 1856), 5, 57.
——— Mrs. Frank, 7, 534.
——— Ruth (Gibbs), wife of William Ellery (*d* 1842), 10, 630.
——— Walter, as champion of romanticism, 7, 697, 699.
——— Rev. William Ellery (*d* 1842), 2, 34, 252; 3, 48, 53, 364; 4, 22, 25, 31-32; 6, 262, 276, 652; 7, 76; 8, 223, 550; 9, 6, 408; 10, 347*n*, 774; and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 197, 200, 206; and peace movement, 3, 50-52; A Case for, article on, by R. E. Spiller, 55-81; on a national literature, 57, 61, 66, 71-75; 7, 663; his philosophy, 3, 58; contemporary opinion of, 59-71, 76-77; English reprints of his works, 60-61; on Milton, 60, 65, 78-79; on Napoleon, 60, 63-65, 79-80; his style, 76; on self-culture, 77-78; Letters to, on Slavery and Annexation of Texas, edited by F. Mood and G. Hicks, 5, 587-601; and anti-slavery movement, 587; and annexation of Texas, 587, 596; and Abner Kneeland, 8, 40; his religious conservatism, 225; Father Taylor on, 313; on Samuel Hopkins, 538; on Ezra Stiles, 9, 304; on Bronson Alcott, 10, 585.
——— William Ellery (*d* 1911), 8, 481.
——— Rev. William Henry, 1, 128-129; 2, 205; 6, 264; 7, 160*n*; 9, 622.
——— and Gibbs, and the slave trade, 3, 257, 264.
Chanticleer, ship, 2, 130.
Chapelle, Howard Irving, *The Baltimore Clipper: Its Origin and Development*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 179-183; *The History of American Sailing Ships*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 324-328.
Chapin, Miss ———, Mount Holyoke College (*c* 1854), 3, 542.
——— Rev. A. B., 10, 229.
——— A. L., 9, 116.
——— Howard M., article by, Colonial Military Flags, 4, 448-459; memorandum by, When Judges Advertised, 3, 332; and G. A. Moriarty, Jr., as editors, *The Letter Book of Peleg Sanford*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 602-603.
Chaplin, Leola Bowie, *The Life and Works of Nathaniel Deering*, reviewed by N. Wilt, 7, 752-753.
Chapman, Ann (Greene), 7, 157.
——— Henry Grafton, 7, 155.
——— John Jay, *New Horizons in American Life*, reviewed by L. Price, 5, 841-843.
——— Maria (Weston), wife of Henry G., 2, 44, 46-47; 3, 48; 9, 407; and anti-slavery gift-books, 7, 155-158, 159*n*, 160, 162-167; and Harriet Martineau, 9, 406, 408-410.
——— R. A., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 100, 120.
Charcoal, price of, 10, 769, 771.
Charcot, Jean Martin, 10, 718.
Chariot of Fame, ship, 8, 604.
Charles I, King of England, 3, 27, 84, 685; 6, 126, 756, 766*n*, 786, 790; and the non-conformists, 5, 17, 20; 6, 749; and Puritans in Holland, 758-759, 773.
Charles II, King of England, 1, 152*n*, 161, 272, 280; 4, 81, 369; 7, 439; and Phips's treasure-hunt, 1, 274, 277-278; 5, 732; and the Massachusetts mint, 10, 679-680.
Charles III, King of Spain, 7, 5.
Charles VI, King of France, 6, 113.
Charles, Buchanan, as editor, *The Geology of Grand Manan*, by A. Gesner, reviewed by M. Billings, 9, 744.
Charles, ship, 5, 156-157.
Charles Lewis Slattery, by H. C. Robbins, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 5, 161-163.
Charleston, S.C., 6, 343*n*; 10, 73-74; trade of, 3, 256, 266, 273, 275-277; capture of (1780), 4, 138.
——— Castle Pinckney, 10, 73*n*.
——— Planters' Hotel, 10, 74.
Charleston to Hamburg R.R., 10, 75.
Charlestown, Mass., 7, 705.
——— Selectmen, and burning of convent, 10, 14-15.
——— Ursuline convent, burning of, article on, by R. A. Billington, 10, 4-24.
Charlestown, N.H., 3, 663.
Charlestown Female Seminary, 10, 7.
Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de, as an historian, 7, 548; his *New France*, 550-552, 567.
Charlotte, brigantine, 4, 760.
Charlton, ———, Honolulu (*c* 1840), 10, 330, 333.
Charming Nancy, ship, 6, 562.
Charron, Pierre, 10, 453.
Charteris, Evan, 9, 469.
Charters. *See* Charters *under* Massachusetts.

Charvat, William, *The Origins of American Critical Thought, 1810-1835*, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 9, 544-546.
Chase, Charles, 8, 262.
——— Ellen, memorandum by, Letters from a New England Village, 2, 140-149.
——— Col. Jonathan, 3, 663, 671*n*; career of, 676.
——— Mary Ellen, *A Goodly Heritage*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 418-419; review by, *God's Pocket*, by R. Field, 7, 590-591.
——— Moses, 3, 671.
——— Philip, 6, 837; review by, *Portrait of an Independent: Moorfield Storey*, by M. A. DeW. Howe, 5, 640-645.
——— Salmon P., 3, 676; 6, 257; 7, 396-397; 9, 651.
——— Samuel, and trial of Tories, 3, 663, 665, 671; career of, 675-676.
——— Samuel (*d* 1811), 1, 23.
"Chase land" and "chase way," 2, 384, 386.
Chasing the Bowhead, by Captain H. H. Bodfish, and J. C. Allen, reviewed by C. J. Olson, Jr., 10, 183-184.
Chasles, Philarète (*d* 1873), 10, 448; on Lowell factory girls, 54-55.
Chastellux, François Jean, Marquis de, 9, 306.
Chatterton, E. Keble, *Captain John Smith*, reviewed by A. I. Dixon, 1, 254-255.
Chauncey, Isaac (*d* 1840), 10, 64*n*.
——— Rev. Nathaniel, 6, 576.
Chauncy, Rev. Charles (*d* 1672), 7, 12; 10, 294, 296; and Harvard commencement theses, 6, 532-533, 537-538; and Half-Way Covenant, 690, 697, 710.
——— Rev. Charles (*d* 1787), 3, 133, 402; 4, 756; 9, 26, 28; and Great Awakening, 6, 38, 52-53; on Thomas Prince, 9, 27.
——— Israel, 7, 15.
——— Nathaniel (*d* 1685), 7, 15.
Checkley, John, 3, 415.
——— Mary (Cranston). *See* Stiles, Mary.
Cheever, Ezekiel, 7, 650; 8, 587.
——— Samuel, 7, 14, 24.
Cheever, Lincoln and the Causes of the Civil War, by G. I. Rockwood, reviewed by W. B. Hesseltine, 10, 608.
Cheney, Mrs. Ednah D., 3, 53; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 201-202, 206, 212, 217, 219, 230.
Chesapeake Bay, the Norsemen at, 7, 643-644.
Chesholme, Thomas, 8, 574.
Chesterfield, N.H., 7, 291.
Chesterville, Me., 5, 770*n*, 776*n*.
Chevalier, Michael, on Lowell, Mass., 10, 45-46; on significance of the West, 59.
Chew, Benjamin, 5, 517.
Cheyne, Dr. George (*d* 1743), 8, 559*n*; 9, 207.
Chickahominy River, 4, 139.
Chicago Inter-Ocean, its criticism of Matthew Arnold, 2, 365, 377-378.
Chicopee, Massachusetts, Economic History of a Factory Town, by V. Shlakman, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 9, 713-714.
Chilcutt, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1785), 3, 261.
Child, David L., 7, 160*n*, 166.
——— Francis J., 9, 355; 10, 720*n*.
——— Sir Josiah, 1, 372; on value of colonies, 6, 499.
——— Lydia Maria (Francis), 1, 63; 2, 454; 3, 48, 638; 10, 164; and anti-slavery gift-books, 7, 160*n*, 165-166.
——— Moses, his mission to Nova Scotia, 4, 436, 438.
——— Robert, 4, 90; 5, 434; 6, 678.
Children, mal-treatment of, 6, 103.
Children and Puritanism, by S. Fleming, reviewed by E. B. Schlesinger, 6, 638-639.
Children's Books, Early American, by A. S. W. Rosenbach, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 381-383.
Children's Judge, The: Frederick Pickering Cabot, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by E. McClelland, 7, 199.
Childs, Timothy, lawsuit of, 4, 496.
Child's Friend; Designed for Families and Sunday Schools, 6, 136.
Chillingworth, William, 7, 256.
China, 1, 158-160, 163; trade of, 210; 3, 420-432; 5, 673, 676-677; 10, 376-377, 438; Impact of Culture of, upon New England, article on, by P. C. Kuo, 3, 420-442; Christianity in, 438-439.
China, ship, 3, 424.
Chinard, Gilbert, *Honest John Adams*, reviewed by W. E. Stevens, 7, 378-379.
China Trade, The Old, by F. R. Dulles, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 187-188.
China-ware, trade in, 3, 137, 428-432; popularity of, 429-431.
Chinese, in New England, 2, 555-556.
Chipman, Judge ———, St. John, New Brunswick, 4, 513.
——— Daniel, 5, 555-556, 576-577.
——— Frank W., *The Romance of Old Sandwich Glass*, reviewed by J. M. Phillips, 6, 195-196.
——— Nathaniel, as Political Philosopher, article on, by R. J. Honeywell, 5, 555-584; his family, 556-557; poem by, 558; military career of, 559; political life of, 560, 573-575; his writings, 556, 561, 580; his political theories, 562-570, 583-584; on dispute over Vermont, 572; on repeal of Judiciary Act, 574; on Hart-

ford Convention, 576; on states rights, 577-580; on slavery, 581; sources of his theories, 582-583.
Chipman, Ward, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 126-127, 142.
Chiswell, ———, Boston bookseller (*c* 1685), 5, 53.
——— Col. John, 8, 83.
Chittenden, Gov. Thomas, Vt., 2, 570, 576; 10, 403, 694.
Chittenden, Vt., 7, 288, 304.
Chivers, Thomas Holley: Friend of Poe, by S. F. Damon, reviewed by T. O. Mabbott, 4, 177-179.
Choate, Charles F., Jr., 6, *sup.*, 18, 63; and initiative and referendum amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 42, 46-48.
——— Rufus, 3, 48; 5, 274; 6, 257, 360; 9, 443; supported Webster (1836), 680-681, 683.
Choate, Rufus, by C. M. Fuess, reviewed by L. C. Wroth, 3, 154-155.
"Chock-a-block," 2, 651.
Chocorua, a sonnet, by David McCord, 5, 585.
Chrétienne, Marie-Madeleine. *See* Boucher, Marie-Madeleine.
Christian and De Wolfe, 3, 276.
Christian Connection, 8, 260.
Christian Disciple, and *The Christian Examiner*, article on, by F. L. Mott, 1, 197-207; editors of, 197*n*.
Christian Examiner, 1, 55; *The Christian Disciple* and, article on, by F. L. Mott, 197-207; editors of, 198*n*; contributors to, 200-201, 206; and the Civil War, 203-204; on Darwinism, 8, 235-236.
Christian Register, 1, 204.
Christian Science, 3, 346; 10, 185-186; difference between Emmanuel Movement and, 7, 511-512. *See also* Eddy, Mary (Baker).
Christian Watchman, on observance of Christmas, 8, 509.
Christie, Francis A., memorandum by, An Historical Footnote on Cardinal O'Connell's *Recollections*, 8, 258-262; reviews by: *A New Englander in Japan: Daniel Crosby Green*, by E. B. Greene, 1, 93-94; *Protestantism in the United States*, by A. B. Bass, 2, 674-676; *The Religious Background of American Culture*, by T. C. Hall, 4, 168-172.
Christmas, observance of, 1, 28; 7, 34-35; 10, 272; The Upstart, article on, by I. D. Spencer, 8, 498-517.
Christmas trees, 8, 513.
Christy, Arthur, *The Orient in American Transcendentalism*, reviewed by L. B. Beach, 6, 404-405.
——— Ned, 6, 80.
Chronicles of a New England Family, article on, by Preserved Smith, 9, 417-446.
"Chronometer," 2, 634.
Church, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1815), 10, 375.
——— Benjamin, 6, 401; 7, 450, 459, 665.
Church and churches, and peace movement, 3, 363; attendance at, 412; 4, 718; 5, 437-438; liberalism in, 3, 415-416; relations of, with state, 698-702; disturbance of service in, 4, 501; absence from, 694, 733; 5, 437-438, 448; contempt for doctrine of, 4, 694; Miranda's comments on, 715-734; time and length of services in, 721-722; music and singing in, 723, 783-788; 6, 568-571, 573-578, 582-583; relation between colleges and, 4, 731; value of records of, 5, 432, 443; appropriation of state money for, in Massachusetts, 6, *sup.*, 3, 10, 15, 24-36; land grants to, in Georgia, 10, 76*n*; state of: in 1670, 561-562, 564-566, 573-578, 583; in late 19th century, 6, 837; in 20th century, 7, 498. *See also* Buildings; Congregational Church; Synods.
Church and State in Massachusetts, by J. C. Meyer, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 356-358.
Churches of America, Old Historic, by E. F. Rines, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 605-606.
Churches of New England, The Colonial Clergy and the Colonial, by F. L. Weis, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 610.
Churchill, George B., 6, *sup.*, 33, 65; and initiative and referendum amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 42, 47-48, 55, 75.
——— John, Duke of Marlborough, 3, 399.
——— Mary, Lady Churchill, 8, 279.
——— Randolph, Lord Churchill, 9, 470.
Church of England, 4, 687; 5, 32; marriage procedure in, 1, 327; Vermont glebe land of, 3, 282, 286, 288; 10, 403-404; in New Hampshire, 3, 660; Laud's purge of, 5, 15-22, 24; and control over English churches in Holland, 6, 753-757, 760, 764, 768-777, 786-789; Hawthorne on, 8, 10-11; Ezra Stiles on, 9, 292*n*-293*n*. *See also* Episcopal church.
Cibber, Susannah Marie (Arne), 8, 278.
Cicero, 5, 490; 6, 525, 527, 536, 550; 8, 382.
Cider, commonness of, 7, 712; 9, 250; prices of, 10, 755, 769-770.
Cieza de León, Capt. Pedro de, his *Chronicle of Peru*, 4, 649, 651, 655.
Cilley, Jonathan, 4, 307*n*; 5, 238.

Cincinnati, Ohio, 10, 285-287.
Cincinnati, Society of, attacked, 3, 458-459; 10, 712, 714.
Cinquez, Joseph, negro, 6, 357-358.
City and State, magazine, 10, 667*n*.
City Point, Va., 10, 68.
Civilization of the Old Northwest, The, by B. W. Bond, Jr., reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 7, 597-598.
Civil War, American, 10, 651; causes of, 1, 96-97. Letters home: A Blue Bluejacket's, edited by A. M. Schlesinger, 554-567; H. E. Alvord's, edited by C. B. Sherman, 5, 310-344. Blockade running during, 1, 554-556, 560-561, 564; desertions during, 554, 557*n*, 558; the draft, 555, 557-558, 563, 566; casualties, 7, 288.
Civil War, English, effect of, on Massachusetts, 1, 162; 4, 75; effect of, on English agriculture, 10, 121.
Claflin, Aaron, 3, 121.
——— Horace B., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 113, 121.
——— William, 3, 121.
Claggett, William, his electrical demonstrations, 7, 364-366.
Claiborne, Gov. William C. C., Louisiana, 9, 81*n*, 85, 87.
Clap, Capt. ———, Northampton (*c* 1744), 5, 49.
——— Ebenezer, 7, 62.
——— Elisha, 5, 43.
——— Ezra, 5, 604.
——— Hannah. *See* Gardner, Hannah (Clap).
——— Mary (Glover), wife of Ebenezer, 7, 62.
——— Rachel, 5, 48-49; and immoral books, 43, 45.
——— Solomon, 5, 110.
——— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1767), 3, 416; 8, 385; 9, 301; 10, 697; his administration at Yale, 701-704.
Clapp, ———, 8, 29.
——— James Sylvester, 7, 394.
——— Oliver, 4, 475.
——— Robert P., 6, *sup.*, 38, 62, 64.
——— Rev. Theodore, 1, 452, 464; 3, 707, 714.
——— Verner W., 5, 772*n*.
Claremont, N.H., church at, 3, 660; Committee of Safety of, 662-663, 667-669, 671-673; trial of Tories at, 662-667.
Clarissa, ship, 3, 269.
Clark, Major ———, Boston (*c* 1670), 5, 816.
——— Capt. ———, British Navy (*c* 1825), 10, 328.
Clark, B. F., The Log of, edited by E. S. Mighels, reviewed by F. Mood, 3, 577-578.
Clark, Bennett Champ, *John Quincy Adams: Old Man Eloquent*, reviewed by D. Perkins, 6, 209-210.
——— Bruce, 1, 253.
——— C. W., 6, 819*n*.
——— Ensign Eleazer, 3, 663.
——— G. N., *The Later Stuarts, 1660-1714*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 142.
——— Hannah, 5, 46.
——— Harry Hayden, reviews by: *The Huntington Library Bulletin*, No. 10, 10, 411; *The Indian in American Literature*, by A. Keiser, 7, 600-602.
——— Henry H., 1, 368.
——— Joanna, 5, 46, 51.
——— Rev. John, 1, 5*n*.
——— Capt. John, 5, 42.
——— Martha, 5, 45.
——— Richard, 6, 121-122.
——— Rev. Thomas, 6, 578.
——— & Nightingale, and the slave-trade, 3, 255, 258, 269.
Clarke, ———, England (*c* 1670), 10, 573.
———, ———, Marblehead (*c* 1774), 6, 124.
——— Capt. ———, Northampton (*c* 1782), 5, 114.
——— Caleb, lawsuit of, 4, 496.
——— E. Palmer, *Winnipesaukee*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 9, 358-359.
——— Ebenezer, 5, 43.
——— Henry (*d* 1818), 8, 556.
——— Hepzibah. *See* Swan, Hepzibah (Clarke).
——— Hermann F., article by, John Hull: Mintmaster, 10, 668-684.
——— J., 8, 383.
——— James, 4, 133.
——— Rev. James Freeman, 1, 128, 206*n*; 2, 261; 6, 154, 668, 671; 7, 160*n*; 9, 622; and fugitive slaves, 455; on social life in New England, 10, 245; on Hepzibah Swan, 485-486.
——— John, 7, 440.
——— Dr. Joseph, 4, 132.
——— Joseph, 4, 492, 502.
——— Lewis D., article by, Vermont Lands of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, 3, 279-296.
——— Melton, 1, 34.
——— Ozias, 3, 289.
——— Peleg, 3, 257.
——— Samuel, 8, 381, 395.
——— Sarah, and immoral books, 5, 43-44.
——— Susannah Farnum. *See* Copley, Susannah Farnum (Clarke).
——— Thomas (*d* 1678), 9, 676; 10, 676.
——— Thomas, 7, 660.

Clarke, Gov. Walter, R.I., and Board of Trade, 5, 153-154.
Clarkson, ———, Monkton, Vt. (*c* 1848), 1, 36.
——— David, 9, 207.
——— Dr. Gerardus, 2, 191.
——— Thomas, 7, 161, 167.
Classic Americans, by H. S. Canby, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 385-388.
Classic Shades, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by W. A. Neilson, 3, 159-161.
Clay, Henry, 1, 224; 2, 247; 3, 70; 5, 480, 591-592, 600; 6, 590, 597; 7, 328, 535; 9, 405; 10, 64*n*; W. C. Bryant on, 7, 700; on the North, 10, 65-66.
Clayoquot (Clioquot) Sound, British Columbia, 1, 76.
Clayton, Judge ——— (*d* 1841), 8, 219.
——— J. M., 1, 34.
——— Powell, 5, 469.
"Clear out," 2, 630.
Cleate, Charles, 8, 421.
Cleave, Anne. *See* Sherman, Anne (Cleave).
Cleaveland, Rev. ———, Salem (*c* 1830), 6, 464, 466.
——— Mrs. ———, slander of, 6, 466-467.
——— Moses, 3, 42.
Cleland, ———, on study of natural science at Williams College, 10, 554-555.
Clemens, Clara, *My Father: Mark Twain*, reviewed by B. De Voto, 5, 169-171.
——— Cyril, *Josh Billings: Yankee Humorist*, reviewed by P. Miller, 6, 846-847.
——— Samuel L., 1, 87; 9, 364; 10, 633; and Concord centennial (1875), 6, 607-608; Granville Hicks's treatment of, 7, 226-227; his place in literature, 8, 429-430; as an anti-imperialist, 10, 650, 660-662, 667.
——— Mrs. Samuel, 10, 661.
——— Sim, 5, 300.
Cleopatre, ship, 1, 82.
Clergy, 2, 30; as members of Massachusetts constitutional conventions, 6, *sup.*, 16. *See also* Ministers.
Clergy and the American Revolution, The New England, by A. M. Baldwin, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 596-598.
Clergy and the Colonial Churches of New England, The Colonial, by F. L. Weis, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 610.
Clerke, Robert, 8, 402*n*.
Clermont, steam-boat, 5, 668, 688-689.
Cleveland. *See also* Cleaveland.
———, ———, Banana Islands (*c* 1790), 3, 267.
——— Grover, 5, 471, 475-476; 7, 115; 10, 652, 664.
——— Richard J., 9, 72; his trading ventures, 73-74.
——— Stephen, 3, 271.
——— Capt. William, 3, 432*n*; 10, 442.
Cleveland, Ohio, Holden Art Collection at, 6, 330, 340, 348-349.
Clifford, Lord (*c* 1623), 6, 113.
Clinton, Bridget (Fiennes), Countess of Lincoln, 5, 24.
——— De Witt, 5, 668.
——— Gov. George, N.Y., 2, 578*n*; 8, 82*n*.
——— Sir Henry, 2, 572; 4, 130-131, 142.
Clinton (Killingworth), Conn., 10, 559-560.
"Clipper," 2, 628, 650.
Clipper ships, 4, 179-183; 9, 326-327.
Clock industry, 6, 419-420.
Clockmakers of the Eighteenth Century, Connecticut, by P. R. Hoopes, reviewed by G. F. Dow, 4, 814-815.
Cloth. *See* Textiles.
Clothing. *See* Apparel; Fashions.
Clough, Arthur H., 3, 6.
——— Samuel C., 8, 418*n*.
——— Wilson O., as editor, A Journal of Village Life in Vermont in 1848, 1, 32-40.
Clow, Stephen, 8, 568.
Clubb, Henry S., and colonization of Kansas, 3, 110-111.
Clymer, W. B. Shubrick, and C. R. Green, *Robert Frost: A Bibliography*, reviewed by R. S. Newdick, 10, 600-601.
Coan, Michael, 5, 735, 738-739; 8, 362.
"Coast is clear, The," 2, 637.
Coates, Walter John, and F. Tupper, as editors, *Vermont Verse: an Anthology*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Cobb, David, and Maine squatters, 5, 118, 120-121, 123.
Cobbett, William, 6, 412.
Coburn, F. W., 8, 259; on death of Richard Copley, 10, 116-117; on date of John Singleton Copley's birth, 118.
Cochran, L. H. M., 3, 649.
——— Robert, in dispute over New Hampshire Grants, 4, 603-605, 613, 615; price on, 604, 615.
Cockcroft, Col. ——— (*c* 1755), 5, 613*n*.
"Cockle-shell," 2, 643.
Cocoa, trade in, 3, 137, 140; 8, 355.
Coddington, Nathaniel, 5, 153.
——— Gov. William, R.I., 3, 687; 5, 149; his struggle for control of Rhode Island, 7, 413-416, 432, 438; and Samuell Gorton, 415-416; accused of horse-stealing, 9, 245-246.
Codman, Rev. ———, Dorchester (*c* 1815), 9, 438.
Coercive Acts. *See* Intolerable Acts.
Coffee, trade in, 1, 209-210, 215-216, 221, 224; 3, 425; 5, 680.

Coffin, James, 2, 106.
——— Joshua, 9, 380*n*, 386.
——— Lieut. Nathaniel, 4, 118.
——— Rev. Paul, 9, 387, 401.
——— Robert P. Tristram, *Kennebec: Cradle of Americans*, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 604-605; *Lost Paradise*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 177-178; *Red Sky in the Morning*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 177-178.
Cogdell, ——— (*c* 1840), 10, 630.
Coggswell, Abby, 3, 539-540; letters of, 548-562.
——— Henry, 3, 539, 550, 556, 561.
Cogswell, Joseph Green, and Round Hill School, 7, 666-667; 10, 346; influence of German culture on, 9, 159-160.
——— Mason, 9, 313.
Coiffier, ———, 1, 195*n*.
Coins, collecting of, 3, 434. *See also* Money.
Coit, Henry, 7, 735.
Coke, Sir Edward, 3, 715; 7, 238-240, 248-249; 10, 157.
Colburn, ——— (*d* 1824), 4, 515-523.
——— Zerah, memorandum on, by T. B. Galloway, 4, 515-524; his peculiarities, 517-518; his mathematical feats, 520-521, 523-524.
Colby, ———, Georgia (*c* 1833), 10, 76.
Colchester, Vt., 4, 610.
Colcord, Lincoln, 10, 797; as compiler, *A Record of Vessels Built on the Penobscot*, appended to *Sailing Days on the Penobscot*, by G. S. Wasson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 397-398.
Colden, Lieut.-Gov. Cadwallader, N.Y., 1, 183-184; and the stamp tax, 8, 68, 80-81.
Cole, ———, London cooper (*c* 1685), 6, 300.
——— Arthur Charles, 8, 216; *The Irrepressible Conflict, 1850-1865*, reviewed by F. Monaghan, 442-443.
——— Charles William, article by, Jeremy Belknap: Pioneer Nationalist, 10, 743-751.
——— Noah, 10, 379.
——— Peter, 9, 669.
——— Robert, 7, 420.
——— Samuel, 3, 661-662, 670; trial of, 665-669.
Coleman. *See also* Colman.
——— Rev. ———, Salem (*c* 1820), 4, 312.
——— Charles H., *The Election of 1868*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 7, 395-398.
——— Mrs. Charles Washington, 8, 551; Whittier's letter to, 553-554.
——— Emma L., memorandum by, A Seigneury of New France, 10, 133-138; *New England Captives Carried to Canada*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 1, 592-594.
——— George W., at Massachusetts Constitutional convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 19, 27, 41*n*, 48, 73-74.
——— Laurence Vail, *Historic House Museums*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 144.
——— Mary Haldane, memorandum by, Whittier on John Randolph, 8, 551-554.
——— R. V., *A Note Concerning . . . the Fundamental Orders of Connecticut*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 143; *The Old Patent of Connecticut*, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 10, 409-410; *Roger Ludlow in Chancery*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 389-390.
——— William (*c* 1763), 5, 517.
——— William (*d* 1829), 10, 351*n*.
——— Mrs. William, 10, 351.
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3, 14-15, 56, 58, 73; 6, 656; and Washington Allston, 10, 624-626.
Coles, Austin, 9, 595.
Colfax, Schuyler, 7, 87.
Coligny, Gaspard de, 3, 27.
Collected Papers of Herbert D. Foster, edited by A. H. Basye, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 3, 572-573.
Collected Poems of Edwin Arlington Robinson, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 3, 148-151.
Collected Poems of Robert Frost, The, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 159-160; review criticized, 402-407.
Collector, ship, 3, 260, 265-266.
College and University, The American, by C. F. Thwing, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 348-349.
College of New Jersey, 3, 297-298; removal of, to Princeton, 302; thesis sheets of, 5, 485, 499-500. *See also* Princeton College.
Colleges, value of liberal, 4, 103-105; Scholasticism in, article on, by J. J. Walsh, 5, 483-532; curricula of, 488-494; 8, 455-457; Jesuit, 5, 504-506; appropriations for private, in Massachusetts, 6, *sup.*, 3, 10, 15, 24-36. *See also* various colleges by name.
——— Indian, 6, 173-175.
Colleges, Woman's Education Begins, The Rise of the Women's, by L. S. Boas, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 718.
Collens, Timothy, 5, 511.
Colley, ———, Sanbornton, N.H. (*c* 1844), 6, 162.
Collicott, Richard, 8, 418*n*, 9, 135*n*.
Collier, ———, Nova Scotia, 6, 554.
——— Theodore, 8, 144.
Collins, Rev. ——— (*c* 1765), 5, 106.
——— Edward D., 8, 459.
——— Edward K., his business ventures, 5, 678-679, 688.

Collins, James, 9, 128*n*.
——— Dr. Joseph, on Elwood Worcester, 7, 516.
——— Josiah, 3, 265*n*.
——— Mary, 3, 439.
——— Robert, 9, 460.
——— Samuel, 5, 20; on Thomas Hooker, 4, 665; 5, 22.
——— Rev. William, his interpretation of the Bible, 1, 299.
Collinson, Peter, 1, 188, 189*n*; 10, 709; Franklin's letters to, 1, 181, 183, 190-192, 194.
"Collision," 2, 648.
Colman. *See also* Coleman.
———, ———, Boston shopkeeper (*c* 1683), 8, 361-362.
——— Rev. Benjamin, 3, 401, 404, 413; 6, 577; 9, 29, 31, 208; on the Great Awakening, 6, 35-36, 42.
——— John, his mercantilist ideas, 1, 390, 393.
Colonial agents, 5, 294-295; of New England, in the Revolutionary Period, memorandum on, by M. Appleton, 6, 371-387.
Colonial Agents of New England, The, by J. J. Burns, reviewed by F. Mood, 9, 339.
Colonial Architecture of Cape Cod . . ., by A. E. Poor, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 6, 392.
Colonial Captivities, Marches and Journeys, edited by I. M. Calder, reviewed by J. M. Morse, 9, 342-345.
Colonial Clergy and the Colonial Churches of New England, The, by F. L. Weis, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 610.
Colonial Dames of Rhode Island, as compilers, *Old Houses in the South County of Rhode Island*, Part I, reviewed by M. E. Rockwell, 7, 193-195.
Colonial Period of American History, The, by C. M. Andrews, Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 729-732; Vols. II and III, reviewed by C. Nettels, 10, 793-795.
Colonial Society of Massachusetts, donor to New England Quarterly; *Collections:* Vols. XV and XVI (1925), *Harvard College Records*, Part I, reviewed by S. K. Wilson, 1, 571-576; Vols. XXIX and XXX (1933), *Records of the Suffolk County Court*, reviewed by T. F. T. Plucknett, 7, 586-587; Vol. XXXI (1935), *Harvard College Records*, Part III, reviewed by P. G. Perrin, 8, 573-576; *Transactions:* Vol. XXVII (1927-1930), reviewed by C. M. Thomas, 7, 177-178; Vol. XXVIII (1930-1933), reviewed by V. W. Crane, 10, 158.
Colonial Studies in the United States . . ., by L. J. Ragatz, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 6, 399.
Colonial Women of Affairs, by E. A. Dexter, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 4, 378-379.
Colonies Before 1720, The Money Supply of the American, by C. P. Nettels, reviewed by S. E. Harris, 8, 128-130.
Colonization of New England, The Second, article on, by M. L. Hansen, 2, 539-560.
Colton, Rev. Benjamin, 10, 295*n*.
——— Ruth (Taylor), wife of Rev. Benjamin, 10, 295*n*.
Columbia, Conn., quarrel in, 3, 409-410.
Columbia, N.H., 7, 303.
Columbia, ship, 1, 74, 76; 8, 605.
Columbian Guards, 7, 81.
Columbia University, study of natural science at, 10, 554. *See also* King's College.
Columbus, Christopher, 6, 281; 10, 241.
Columbus, ship, 5, 772.
Columbus: or a World Discovered, 7, 327.
Colville, Lord, 6, 563, 564*n*.
Colvin, Esther M., L. O. Bercaw, and A. M. Hannay, *Bibliography on Land Settlement*, reviewed by P. W. Gates, 8, 458.
Combes, Lieut. ——— (*c* 1755), 5, 613.
Combs, Mighell, 8, 341.
Comenius, Johann Amos, 9, 210.
Comenius and the Indians of New England, by R. F. Young, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 182-183.
Comenius in England, by R. F. Young, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 421.
"Come to the end of his rope," 2, 639.
Comets, of 1680, 7, 19-20; 9, 29; Halley's (1682), 7, 21-22; of 1744, 3, 401; 9, 290.
"Coming down by the run" 2, 632.
Coming Nation, magazine, 10, 667*n*.
Coming of the White Man, The, by H. I. Priestley, reviewed by C. H. Haring, 3, 563-568.
Commager, Henry Steele, articles by: The Dilemma of Theodore Parker, 6, 257-277; Tempest in a Boston Tea Cup, 651-675; The Blasphemy of Abner Kneeland, 8, 29-41; *Theodore Parker*, reviewed by M. Curti, 9, 540-542; as editor, *Documents of American History*, reviewed by F. Monaghan, 8, 139-140; reviews by: *The Diary of John Quincy Adams*, edited by A. Nevins, 2, 150-152; *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, Vol. LXIII (1929-1930), 5, 379-382; Vol. LXIV (1930-1932), 6, 835-838; *The Quest for Social Justice*, by H. U. Faulkner, 4, 543-544; *Samuel Gridley Howe*, by L. E. Richards, 8, 287; *Thomas B. Reed: Par-*

liamentarian, by W. A. Robinson, 4, 156-159.
Command of the Howe Brothers, The, by T. S. Anderson, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 9, 719-721.
Commerce. *See* Trade.
Commerce, Illinois. *See* Nauvoo, Illinois.
Commerce, ship, 3, 771.
Commins, ——— (*c* 1775), 3, 663.
Committees of Correspondence, 1, 514; 3, 500, 5, 102; Massachusetts, 2, 10; 7, 473.
Committees of Safety, 3, 673; 4, 439, 466; and trial of Tories, 3, 662-671; duties of, 7, 53*n*.
"Common," 2, 394.
"Commons," 2, 394.
Commons Debates: 1621, edited by W. Notestein, F. H. Relf, and H. Simpson, reviewed by W. C. Abbott, 10, 156-157.
Commonwealth *vs.* Hunt *et al*, 5, 268.
Commonwealth History of Massachusetts, The, edited by A. B. Hart, Vols. I and II, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 582-584; Vol. III, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 676-678; Vol. IV, reviewed by A. B. Darling, 3, 580-582.
Company of Royal Adventurers into Africa, 4, 370; 7, 191.
Comparison Between Emerson and James, article on, by F. I. Carpenter, 2, 458-475.
Compton, Henry, Bishop of London, 3, 280.
Comstock, Ada L., review by, *A Girl of the Eighties, at College and at Home*, by M. P. Conant and Others, 5, 165-167.
——— Sarah, *Roads to the Revolution*, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 2, 686-688.
Comte, Auguste, 8, 164; 9, 118.
Conant, James Bryant, as president of Harvard College, 10, 86-88, 91*n*, 92-93.
——— Kenneth, 10, 100.
——— Martha Pike, and Others, *A Girl of the Eighties, at College and at Home*, reviewed by A. L. Comstock, 5, 165-167.
Concert of Prayer, 1, 310-312.
Concord, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468, 470; casualties of (1775), 525; settlement of, 6, 588; Centennial Celebration at (1875), memorandum on, by A. E. Bestor, Jr., 602-613; illuminating gas in, 612; on underground railroad, 9, 453-454; "Martyr's Service" at, 454.
——— Hillside Chapel, 2, 206, 209.
Concord, Map of, by H. Bodley, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 340.
Concord, ship, 3, 427.
Concord Freeman, its reporting of School of Philosophy, 2, 211-212.
Concord School of Philosophy, article on, by A. Warren, 2, 199-233.
Condie, Dr. David Francis, 7, 348.
Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Nicolas Caritat, Marquis de, social theories of, 9, 98.
Coney, John, 3, 404.
Confession of sin, 4, 733.
Confiscation, of property, 1, 338, 385, 386*n*, 389*n*, 390; 2, 569; 3, 666*n*.
Congoulin, Bancel de, 1, 396, 400-401; journal of, 403-410.
Congregational church, 1, 296, 533; 2, 333; 4, 727-728; 5, 6, 31; 10, 7; covenant and doctrines of, 4, 30, 669, 698-701, 735-756; 6, 676-715; 9, 445-446; and moral discipline, 4, 30-53, 733; 5, 37-54; polity of, 4, 664-672, 681-694, 712; 7, 173-175; requirements for membership in, 4, 687-689; 5, 31-34; 6, 676-715; 10, 561, 577; music in, 4, 723, 783-788; and the Great Awakening and aftermath, 728; 6, 30, 39, 41, 47, 54-55, 57-58; 9, 303-304; 10, 699-703, 705-707, 712; significance of Lord's Supper to, 6, 693-694; and Unitarians, 9, 437-442. *See also* Baptism; Church and churches; Non-Separatist Congregationalism; Synods.
Congregationalists, 4, 630, 683, 727, 744; 8, 548; 10, 561; doctrines of, 4, 667-670, 672; attitude of, toward popular government, 670-671, 698-709; and observance of Christmas, 8, 503, 510; taxes on, 537. *See also* Calvinists; Puritans; Separatists.
Congregational Missionary Society of Massachusetts, sermon before, 1, 299-300.
Congress, frigate, 4, 273-276, 284.
Conkey, William, Jr., 4, 465-466.
Conklin, Ananias, 2, 155.
Conkling, ———, Sag Harbor, N.Y. (*c* 1839), 6, 361.
——— Roscoe, 2, 373; 5, 459.
Conland, Dr. James, 9, 370.
Connecticut, 1, 161, 176, 329*n*; 3, 94; 4, 81-82; missionary zeal in, 1, 296; in King William's War, 541-542; legislation of, on slave-trade, 3, 252-253; boundary dispute of, with New York, 281; and Wyoming Valley claims, 451; 10, 707-708; Tories in, 4, 131-132, 134; regulation of lawyers in, 198-199, 201*n*; boundary dispute of, with Massachusetts, 483; 5, 296, 304; Democracy of, Thomas Hooker and, article on, by P. G. Miller, 4, 663-712; reasons for settlement of, 673-678; early relations of, with Massachusetts, 677-679; provisional government of, 697-698, 711-712; contractual basis of government of, 698-703, 708-709, 711-712; laws of, codified, 710; early population in, estimates of, 5, 4, 6-8; citizenship in, qualifications for, 34;

and writs of assistance, 95, 97, 100, 102; Rhode Island boundary of, 295-296; quarrel of, with John Mason, 304; colonial agents of, 304; 6, 374-375; and *Saint Joseph and Helena* affair, 5, 304; law enforcement in, 442-443, 447, 450; shipbuilding in, 685; as birthplace of shipmasters, 692; and Great Awakening, 6, 42-44; 10, 699-700; attitude of, toward continental currency, 7, 60; provision made for public schools in, 658; observance of Christmas in, 8, 501, 511-512; legislation of, on farming, 9, 243, 245-247; frontier settlements in, regulation of, 10, 28, 34; state of church in (1670), 561-562, 564-566, 575-578; political rivalry in, between New Lights and Old Lights, 699-703, 705-707, 712; and Stamp Act, 705-707.

Connecticut Fundamental Orders, 2, 33; 4, 663; 8, 143; provisions of, 4, 680, 693-696; 5, 34; compact basis of, 4, 698-702.

Connecticut General Court, 4, 681, 698, 708; and the negative voice, 680; and censuring of William Pynchon, 710-711; decision of, concerning James Davenport, 6, 43-44; and religious controversies, 10, 562.

——— Governor, 4, 694; qualifications of, 696.

——— House of Representatives, addresses of Gov. Jonathan Trumbull to, 4, 793-794.

——— Magistrates, 4, 693; power of, in church affairs, 690-691; election of, 695.

Connecticut, History of, for Schools, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 144.

Connecticut, A Note Concerning the . . . Fundamental Orders of, by R. V. Coleman, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 143.

Connecticut, The Old Patent of, by R. V. Coleman, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 10, 409-410.

Connecticut, Tercentenary Commission of the State of, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 843-845.

Connecticut Agricultural College, by W. Stemmons, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 657.

Connecticut Anti-Slavery Society, 8, 545.

Connecticut Clockmakers of the Eighteenth Century, by P. R. Hoopes, reviewed by G. F. Dow, 4, 814-815.

Connecticut Courant, 2, 593; 8, 64*n*; A Representative Newspaper in the 18th Century, article on, by E. W. Spaulding, 3, 443-463; its partisanship, 444-445, 450-452, 457-458, 460-461; on the Phoenix Bank, 10, 442.

Connecticut Gazette, 8, 64*n*, 71; and the stamp tax, 75.

Connecticut Magazine; or Gentleman's and Lady's Monthly Museum of Knowledge and Rational Entertainment, 2, 430-431.

Connecticut Medical Society, 10, 710, 715.

Connecticut Missionary Society, 1, 308.

Connecticut River, 7, 707; settlements on, 1, 171*n*; 10, 29.

Connecticut's History, A Neglected Period of, by J. M. Morse, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 6, 639-641.

Connecticut Trilogy, by M. Allis, reviewed by G. S. Haight, 7, 596-597.

Connolly, James, *The Book of the Gloucester Fisherman*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 440.

Connoly, Father ——— (*c* 1836), 8, 261.

Connor, ———, assault on (1773), 6, 123*n*.

Conrad, Joseph, 8, 323.

Conservation, in Massachusetts, 6, *sup.*, 62.

Constantia; a Study of the Life and Works of Judith Sargent Murray, by V. B. Field, reviewed by A. H. Quinn, 5, 619-621.

Constantinople, Turkey, first American ships at, 1, 208, 215-220.

Constellation, frigate, 1, 121.

Constitution, frigate, 4, 277, 282; 7, 327, 329; 9, 327; 10, 357.

Constitution, The Making of the, by C. Warren, reviewed by W. Y. Elliott, 2, 501-508.

Constitutional History of the United States, A, by A. C. McLaughlin, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 329-330.

Constitution and the Men Who Made It, The, by H. Lyon, reviewed by T. R. Powell, 10, 389-390.

Consuls, salaries of, 5, 260.

Continental Congress, Letters of Members of the, edited by E. C. Burnett, Vol. VI, reviewed by S. Gray, 6, 637; Vol. VII, reviewed by S. Gray, 8, 432.

Converse, Elisha S., 5, 465.

"Convoy," 2, 634.

Conway, Edward, Viscount Conway, 6, 778.

——— Henry Seymour, 6, 377, 379, 561.

——— Rev. Moncure Daniel, 8, 223; 9, 454; on N. P. Banks, 626*n*.

——— Thomas, 2, 6, 15.

Cony, Daniel, 4, 31, 34-35.

——— Paulina Bass. *See* Weston, Paulina (Cony).

——— Gov. Richard, Bermuda, 6, 295.

Cony Female Academy, 4, 34.

Cook, Dr. ———, Mount Holyoke College, 6, 819*n*.

——— Capt. George, 7, 425, 431.

——— Capt. James (*d* 1779), 10, 323.

——— James, Salem (*c* 1840), 5, 248.

——— Robert, 7, 366.

Cooke, Capt. ———, Providence (*c* 1763), 3, 473.
———, ———, political rival of John Wilkes, 6, 106.
——— Elisha, 1, 534; 9, 217.
——— George, 6, 377.
——— Rev. George Willis, 7, 164-165; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 215-216, 218, 226, 232.
——— Gov. Nicholas (*d* 1782), R.I., 9, 484.
——— Stephen, 8, 344.
Coolidge, Archibald Cary, Life and Letters, by H. J. Coolidge and R. H. Lord, reviewed by C. J. H. Hayes, 6, 180-182.
Coolidge, Calvin, 1, 523.
Coolidge, Calvin, Autobiography of, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 3, 171-175.
Coolidge, Harold Jefferson, and R. H. Lord, *Archibald Cary Coolidge, Life and Letters*, reviewed by C. J. H. Hayes, 6, 180-182.
——— Louis, 6, *Sup.*, 17-18.
Cooper, ———, Boston Town Clerk (*c* 1778), 6, 129.
——— Rev. ——— (*c* 1730), 3, 404.
——— James Fenimore, 2, 455; 3, 56, 64-65, 355; 9, 483; a Letter from, edited by D. Waples, 3, 123-132; his dislike of New England, 123-125; and battle of Lake Erie, 125, 127, 130-131; his conception of Indians, 7, 600-601; *The American Democrat*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 5, 399-400. *Gleanings in Europe: Volume One (France)*, edited by R. E. Spiller, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 341; *Volume Two (England)*, edited by R. E. Spiller, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 164-166; *The Red Rover*, reviewed by H. Melville, 5, 347-348.
Cooper, James Fenimore, by H. W. Boynton, reviewed by D. Waples, 5, 195-198.
Cooper, James Fenimore, Letter to Gen. Lafayette by, with bibliographical note by R. E. Spiller, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 654.
Cooper, Paul Fenimore, 3, 128*n*.
——— Rev. Samuel, 10, 114.
——— Dr. Thomas, 5, 581; expelled from South Carolina College, 8, 219; rebukes Silliman, 221; criticizes A. H. Everett's theories, 9, 117.
——— Thomas Abthorpe, 7, 331-332.
——— Dr. Timothy, lawsuit of, 4, 496-497.
——— William, 10, 387.
Coopers, incorporation of, 9, 661, 668.
Coos County, N.H., origin of name of, 3, 659*n*; population trends in, 7, 288.
Coote, Richard, Earl of Bellomont, 1, 378*n*; and production of naval stores, 4, 244-245, 252, 256, 260, 267.
Copeland, Jennie F., *Every Day but Sunday*, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 9, 713-714.
Copernicus, 7, 4-5, 9, 10*n*, 12; 8, 379; 10, 457, 510, 513.
Copley, Elizabeth Clarke. *See* Greene, Elizabeth Clarke (Copley).
——— John Singleton (*d* 1815), 3, 52; 8, 14; Date of his Birth, memorandum on, by H. W. Foote, 10, 111-120.
——— John Singleton (*d* 1863), Baron Lyndhurst, 10, 115-116.
——— Mary, daughter of John Singleton (*d* 1815), on her father's death, 10, 113-114.
——— Mary (Singleton), wife of Richard, 10, 112, 115; her second marriage, 116-117.
——— Richard, father of John Singleton (*d* 1815), 10, 112, 115; question of his death, 116-117.
——— Susannah Farnum (Clarke), wife of John Singleton (*d* 1815), 10, 114; on date of her husband's birth, 112-113, 115, 117-118.
Copper, 4, 241.
Copperheads, 5, 327.
Copyrights, certificate of, 2, 198; confusion concerning (1800), 10, 750-751.
Corbet, Michael, 4, 205.
Corbin, Miss ———, Paris (*c* 1853), 6, 521.
Cordage, trade in, 1, 215; 3, 721.
Coriat, Dr. Isador H., 7, 494*n*; and Emmanuel Movement, 509, 510*n*, 518, 531*n*.
Corn. *See* Grain.
Cornbury, Lord. *See* Hyde, Edward (*d* 1723).
Corner, ———, Captain of the *Romney* (*c* 1768), 7, 454.
Corney, Capt. ——— (*c* 1740), 3, 142.
Cornish, N. H., Committee of Safety of, 3, 663, 668.
Cornwall, Barry, 8, 8.
Cornwall, Conn., 2, 587.
Cornwallis, Charles, Marquis Cornwallis, 1, 340; 2, 575-576; 3, 719; 5, 286; ballad on, 285.
Correspondence of Esek Hopkins, The, edited by A. S. Beck, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 9, 183-184.
Correspondence of General Thomas Gage, The, Vol. II, edited by C. E. Carter, reviewed by L. W. Labaree, 9, 350-352.
Correspondence of King George the Third, 1760-1783, The, edited by Sir John Fortescue, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 156-162.
Corwin, Thomas, 1, 34.

Cossit, Rev. Ranna, 3, 661-662, 670, 674-675; trial of, 664-669.
Cost of Living, The High, 1728, memorandum on, by C. Bridenbaugh, 5, 800-811.
Cotner, Robert C., as editor, *Theodore Foster's Minutes of Rhode Island Convention, 1790*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 376-377.
Cotton, John (*d* 1652), 1, 139*n*, 328*n*; 2, 194; 3, 32-33, 53, 358; 4, 665; 5, 24, 451; 6, 40, 223, 692, 749, 769; 7, 5*n*, 242-243, 426; 8, 534; 9, 418, 419*n*; 10, 558; and the New Haven Colony, article on, by I. M. Calder, 3, 82-94; his troubles in England, 82-83; 5, 15; and John Davenport, 3, 82-83, 85, 88; 5, 21; his code of laws, 3, 83-84, 87-88, 90-93, 242; 4, 737; and idea of "just price," 3, 239-242; on magistrates and council, 699; 4, 61, 674, 680-681; 7, 244; and baptism, 4, 667, 738; and Thomas Hooker, 672, 675-676, 679-681, 683-687, 689, 701*n*; on excommunication, 684-687, 738-739; his theory of the church, 684-687, 738-742, 748; on compact theory of government, 707-708; and Roger Williams Debate Toleration, article on, by H. B. Parkes, 735-756; and Roger Williams, 735-756; 7, 235-239, 246, 249, 251, 254; his position in New England, 4, 736-737; 10, 503-504; his reliance on the Bible, 4, 737, 739; 10, 504, 513-514; his ethics, 4, 737; on heavenly love, 737-738; and Antinomianism, 742-743; 10, 646-647; and toleration, 4, 743-747, 752; on singing in church, 6, 569-571; and Samuell Gorton, 7, 409, 417-418, 428-430, 436; his Interest in Science, article on, by T. Hornberger, 10, 503-515; as meteorologist, 505-506; his cosmography, 509-510; on Copernican theory, 511; on origin of waters, 512.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1699), 1, 136*n*-137*n*.
——— John (*c* 1784), 7, 66.
——— Josiah, his schooling, 8, 421.
——— Rowland 7, 651.
Cotton, trade in, 1, 216, 377; 9, 671-672, 674; 10, 72, 277, 545; culture of, 4, 236; Sea Island, 10, 71; prices of, 445.
Cotton Manufacture, The Early New England, by C. F. Ware, reviewed by J. T. Lincoln, 4, 560-562.
Coué, Dr. Emile, 7, 527.
Coues, Samuel E., 2, 48.
Council City, Kansas, 3, 110.
Council for New England. *See* New England Council.
Counterfeiting, 3, 275; 5, 450; 10, 668, 673, 678.
Country pay, 10, 669.
Country Time and Tide, magazine, 9, 429*n*.
"County house," 2, 390.
"County town," 2, 390.
Cournos, John, on Thoreau, 6, 745.
Courses of Reading in American Literature with Bibliographies, edited by S. T. Williams and N. F. Adkins, reviewed by F. Mood, 4, 185-186.
Court, W. B. H., review by, *Social Problems and Policy During the Puritan Revolution*, by M. James, 4, 816-818.
Court of Assistants of Massachusetts Bay, The Records of the, Vol. III, edited by J. F. Cronin, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 177.
Courts of Admiralty, 5, 153; composition of, 150*n*. *See also under* separate colonies.
"Cove," 2, 396.
Covell, William, on Phips's treasure-hunt, 6, 304-306.
Coventry, Vt., 7, 295.
Covered Bridges of New England, by C. E. Wagemann, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 5, 207.
Cowan, Edgar, 10, 232*n*.
——— Frank, 10, 232*n*.
Cowdin, Elliot C., 3, 126, 132.
Cowell, Mrs. Sam, Diary of, edited by M. W. Disher, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 454-455.
Cowells in America, The, Being the Diary of Mrs. Sam Cowell, edited by M. W. Disher, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 454-455.
Cowie, Alexander, *John Trumbull*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 716-717; reviews by: *The Early Days of Joel Barlow*, by T. A. Zunder, 8, 127-128; *Fitz-Greene Halleck: An Early Knickerbocker Wit and Poet*, by N. F. Adkins, 4, 172-174; *The Letters of Joseph Dennie: 1768-1812*, edited by L. G. Pedder, 9, 535-536; *New York in The American Revolution*, by W. C. Abbott, 3, 372-375.
Cowles, Julia, The Diaries of, edited by L. H. Moseley, reviewed by F. Parsons, 4, 803-804.
Cowles, S. S., 7, 166.
Cowley, Abraham, 3, 9.
——— Lord. *See* Wellesley, Henry R. C.
Cowreys, trade in, 3, 136.
Cox, ———, Maryland (*c* 1755), 10, 344.
———, ———, recruiting officer (*c* 1863), 1, 557.
——— Guy W., 6, *sup.*, 70.
——— Joseph, 9, 382*n*.
——— Sidney, on Robert Frost, 10, 264.
——— Thomas, 9, 205*n*.
——— William, 5, 517.
Coytmore, ——— (*c* 1640), 9, 674.

Crabtree, Capt. ———, Georgia (*c* 1833), 10, 79.
——— John, 9, 660.
Cradock, Mathew, 9, 223*n*.
Craft, Ellen, 9, 460.
——— William, 9, 460.
Crafts, Hiram, 10, 185.
Cragin, Mary Jane, at Wheaton College, 6, 817, 822.
Craig, Hardin, and M. Alterton, as editors, *Edgar Allan Poe: Representative Selections*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 624.
——— Louis A., review by, *War Letters of John Chipman Gray and John Codman Ropes*, edited by W. C. Ford, 1, 250-252.
Craigie, Andrew, 1, 396.
——— Elizabeth (Shaw), 7, 362*n*.
Craigie Foundation, 7, 528-531.
Cram, Ralph Adams, 7, 390; *My Life in Architecture*, reviewed by A. K. McComb, 9, 356-358.
Cranberries, culture of, 6, 598-601.
Cranch, Christopher P., 2, 267.
Crandall, Prudence, 7, 166; 10, 397.
——— Ruth, *Wholesale Commodity Prices*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 459-460.
Crane, Hart, 8, 322.
——— Joshua, and runic rock on No Man's Land, 8, 365-366.
——— Stephen, 5, 311.
——— Verner W., 3, 464*n*; 6, 289; memorandum by, Three Fables by Benjamin Franklin, 9, 499-504; *Benjamin Franklin*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 188-189; reviews by: *The American Colonies*, by M. W. Jernegan, 3, 163-165; *Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts*, Vol. XXVIII, *Transactions, 1930-1933*, 10, 158.
——— W. Murray, 6, *sup.*, 28.
——— Capt. William M., 10, 358*n*.
"Cranky," 2, 652.
Cranmer, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, 3, 28.
Cranston, R. B., 9, 481*n*.
——— Gov. Samuel, R.I., 2, 663, 669; and privateering commissions, 5, 154-157.
Crapo, ——— (*c* 1884), 5, 468.
Crapo, Henry Howland, 1804-1869, The Story of, by H. H. Crapo, reviewed by L. G. Vander Velde, 8, 606-607.
Crapo, Henry Howland, *The Story of Henry Howland Crapo, 1804-1869*, reviewed by L. G. Vander Velde, 8, 606-607.
Crashaw, Richard, 3, 9; 10, 317, 319.
Craven, W. J., 6, 286.
Crawdson, James, 3, 268.
Crawford, E. A., 6, 169.
——— Francis Marion, 5, 175.
——— William H., 3, 324, 328; 4, 516; 5, 597.
Crawley, ———, Nova Scotia, 6, 554.
Creamer, Walter H., 6, *sup.*, 50, 58, 70.
Creditors. *See* Debtors.
Creed, James F., 6, *sup.*, 80.
"Creek," 2, 395-396.
Creesy, Josiah P., 5, 693.
Crenius, Thomas. *See* Crusius.
Cresap (Crisop), Thomas, as a "rattlesnake colonel," 10, 341-342, 344.
Cresson, W. P., article by, Francis Dana: An Early Envoy of Trade, 3, 717-735; *Francis Dana*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 4, 807-808.
Crèvecoeur, St. John de, 2, 582, 599; 10, 696.
Crévier, Jeanne. *See* Boucher, Jeanne (Crévier).
"Crew," 2, 633.
Crime and Criminal Statistics in Boston, by S. B. Warner, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.
Crimean War, blockade of Russia during, 4, 789-793.
Crimes. *See* Punishments.
Crisop, Thomas. *See* Cresap.
Critic, its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 360.
Crocker, Franklin, 6, 598-599.
——— Roland, 10, 63.
——— Samuel Eastman (*d* 1860), his Journal, edited by C. S. Davies, 10, 63-83, 270-289; on southern business methods, 72, 74, 279, 281.
——— Samuel S., and fugitive slaves, 9, 454-455.
Crockett, David, 10, 65.
——— Walter H., as editor, *Vermonters: a Book of Biographies*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Croft, James, Duke of Monmouth, 6, 767*n*.
Cromwell, Oliver, 1, 161; 2, 465, 540; 3, 25, 27-28; 7, 459; 10, 674, 680.
Cromwell, by G. R. S. Taylor, reviewed by S. H. Brockunier, 1, 599-600.
Cromwell, Oliver, A Bibliography of, Supplementary Index to, note on, by S. Mitchell, 8, 145.
Cronin, John F., as editor, *The Records of the Court of Assistants of Massachusetts Bay*, Vol. III, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 177.
Crosby, ———, Wheaton College, 6, 819*n*.
——— Edward, and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 656-659, 665.
——— Rev. Howard, 8, 249; on Darwinism, 243-244.
——— J. Howell, and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 6, *sup.*, 96-97.
——— Josiah, 8, 261.

Crosby, Sylvester S., on early Massachusetts coinage, 10, 678-679.
Cross, James (called "Raphael"), 5, 795.
——— Stephen, 8, 344.
——— Wilbur L., 10, 264.
Crossitt, ———, agent of Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in America, 3, 284.
"Crotch," 2, 385-386.
Crouch, Charles, 8, 78.
Crouse, Nellis M., article by, Causes of the Great Migration, 5, 3-36.
Crowell, Rev. ———, 4, 308.
——— Elmer, 8, 581.
Crowninshield, Col. ——— (*c* 1864), 5, 325, 343.
——— Benjamin, 10, 442.
——— George (*d* 1815), 3, 261; 10, 442.
——— George, Jr. (*d* 1817), 2, 33.
——— George, and murder of Joseph White, 6, 459-460, 463, 466.
——— George, and Sons, 3, 425.
——— John, 1, 215.
——— Richard, 6, 459; suicide of, 460
——— Family, 1, 216; 5, 667.
Crown Point, capture of, 4, 616.
Croyden, N. H., 7, 289.
Cruger, Henry, 4, 759.
——— Henry, Jr., and Aaron Lopez, 4, 759-762, 764-765, 767, 771; interest of, in colonies, 6, 376-377.
Crusius (Crenius), Thomas, 9, 208.
Cruz, Magdalena de la, 1, 425.
Crymakoo, 10, 366.
Cuba, 5, 593-594; trade of, 3, 269, 276; 5, 676; 9, 79; negotiations concerning (1822), 5, 595-599; unrest in, during Napoleonic wars, 9, 78-85.
Cudworth, James, 1, 332.
Culloo. *See* Eagles, golden.
Culpepper, Nicholas, his *London Dispensatory*, 9, 212.
——— Sir Thomas, 1, 372.
Culture, The Impact of Chinese, upon New England, article on, by Ping Chia Kuo, 3, 420-442; Scandinavian, New England Interest in, article on, by O. J. Falnes, 10, 211-242.
Cumberland, ———, his play, *The Sailor's Daughter*, 7, 331.
Cumberland County, Mass., unrest in, 4, 439.
Cumings, ——— (*c* 1794), 9, 430.
Cumming, Archibald, 3, 615.
Cummings, E. C., 7, 550.
——— John W., 6, *sup.*, 18, 22*n*-23*n*, 80; and anti-aid amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 29-36; and initiative and referendum amendment, 41*n*, 53.
Cummins, Maria S., 8, 495.
Cunliffe, Sir R., 9, 567.
Cunningham, Allen, on date of Copley's birth, 10, 114-117, 120.
——— Archibald, 4, 119.
——— Henry V., 6, *sup.*, 26.
——— Henry W., donor to New England Quarterly.
——— Lieut. Ralph, 4, 125.
Cupples, Upham and Co., 2, 357.
Curfew, violation of, 5, 439.
Curl, Vega, *Pasteboard Masks*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 208.
Curley, James M., on Bill of Rights, 3, 153.
Curme, George O., and Kensington rune stone, 7, 615-616.
Currency. *See* Bills of credit; Money.
Curricula of the Small High Schools of Maine, by E. B. Phillips, reviewed by A. H. Chadbourne, 6, 396-397.
Currier, Guy, 6, *sup.*, 76.
——— Horace, 3, 515.
——— T. Franklin, memoranda by: Whittier and the *New England Weekly Review*, 6, 589-597; Whittier and "Mary," 801-802; Whittier and the Amesbury-Salisbury Strike, 8, 105-112; Whittier's "Lines in an Album," 9, 699-700; Whittier's "The Demon Lady," 10, 776-780; *A Bibliography of John Greenleaf Whittier*, reviewed by J. A. Pollard, 596-597.
——— and Gerrish, 8, 105.
Curruth, William H., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 104, 117, 119.
Curry, Samuel, and fugitive slaves, 9, 451.
Cursing, 4, 692.
Curti, Merle E., articles by: Non-Resistance in New England, 2, 34-57; Robert Rantoul, Jr., The Reformer in Politics, 5, 264-280; *The American Peace Crusade*, reviewed by C. Wittke, 3, 361-365; *The Learned Blacksmith: The Letters and Journals of Elihu Burritt*, reviewed by I. R. Wechsler, 10, 390-391; *The Social Ideas of American Educators*, reviewed by M. Lerner, 9, 168-171; reviews by: *The Anglo-American Peace Movement in the Mid-Nineteenth Century*, by C. Phelps, 4, 367-368; *The Rise of the Common Man*, by C. R. Fish, 1, 415-418; *Theodore Parker*, by H. S. Commager, 9, 540-542.
Curtin, Joseph A., 6, 448*n*, 465.
Curtis, Charles P., Jr., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— E. U., 6, *sup.*, 18.
——— Edith, on Anne Hutchinson, 10, 635; *Anne Hutchinson: A Biography*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
——— Edwin L., 6, *sup.*, 22*n*; and anti-aid amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 27-29, 34-35.

Curtis, George William, 5, 473, 476, 479; 6, 610; 8, 506; at Republican convention (1884), 5, 469; on Christmas celebrations, 8, 505-506.
——— Harriet, 10, 56.
——— John Gould, *History of the Town of Brookline, Massachusetts*, reviewed by B. G. Whitmore, 7, 175-176.
——— Josiah, on population of Boston, 7, 71.
——— Oakley C., 7, 388.
——— Peter, 4, 503.
——— and Peabody, 2, 120*n*.
Curwin, Rev. George, 9, 210; 10, 318*n*.
Cusack, Gaspard, 10, 275*n*.
Cushing, ——— (*c* 1763), 3, 471.
———, ———, Canton, China (*c* 1815), 10, 376-377.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1864), 1, 566.
——— Caleb, 5, 274; 9, 632; his title of "Count," memorandum on, by S. K. Hornbeck, 1, 80-82.
——— Harvey, *From a Surgeon's Journal: 1915-1918*, reviewed by R. S. Morison, 9, 529-530.
——— John, 4, 507.
——— Thomas, 4, 510; and Massachusetts convention (1768), 7, 460-461, 464.
——— William, 4, 504; 5, 91.
Cushman, Charlotte, 6, 334.
——— Robert, 1, 147*n*-148*n*.
——— Thomas, Jr., 1, 332, 333*n*.
Cuslie, N. & J., 10, 474.
Custer, Gen. George Armstrong, 5, 331, 334, 342.
Customs duties, Turkish, 1, 211, 219, 221, 223; British, 375-378, 381, 395; 10, 547; Massachusetts, 1, 391-392; 4, 65; 5, 94n; on colonial imports, 3, 395, 465*n*, 467*n*, 472, 488; 4, 423, 426-427, 430, 444; 5, 87; drawbacks, 4, 235-236, 427; amount of, collected in colonies (1734-1761), 5, 87; on whale oil, 8, 184, 190*n*, 199*n*.
Customs officials 4, 65, 430; bribery of, 3, 465, 497; and enforcement of Molasses Act, 469-473; powers of, 5, 84*n*, 96-97; difficulties of, 95; salaries of, 255*n*, 257*n*; conflicts of, with smugglers, 6, 107, 116; mobbed, 111-112, 115, 120-121, 127. *See also* American Board of Commissioners of the Customs; Commissioners of Customs *under* England.
"Cut," 2, 384, 386.
"Cut and run for it," 2, 643.
Cutler, ——— (*c* 1835), 10, 348, 352.
——— Carl C., *Greyhounds of the Sea: the Story of the American Clipper Ship*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 179-183.
——— John Levi, *Gilbert Patten and his Frank Merriwell Saga*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 599.
——— Rev. Manasseh, 4, 363; 8, 506; and Northwest Ordinance, 3, 39-40; and settlement of Northwest, 40-41; and Christmas celebrations, 8, 505.
——— Rev. Timothy, 3, 134; and religious liberalism, 9, 208-209.
——— U. Waldo, *Jottings from Worcester's History*, reviewed by C. S. Brigham, 5, 854-855.
"Cut of his jib," 2, 640.
Cutter, Edward, 10, 11, 14, 17.
Cutton, Thomas, 5, 604.
Cuvier, Georges, on Benjamin Thompson, 1, 530-531.

D. L. MOODY, A Worker in Souls, by G. Bradford, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 1, 262-264.
Dabney, ——— (*c* 1864), 5, 325.
Dacotah, ship, 1, 555.
Daggett, David, 3, 316-331.
Daignault, Elphège J., *Le Vrai Mouvement Sentinelliste en Nouvelle Angleterre, 1923-1929, et l'Affaire du Rhode Island*, reviewed by E. R. D'Amours, 10, 601-603.
Daillé, Rev. Peter, 5, 18; 8, 421*n*.
Daily Graphic, its criticism of Matthew Arnold, 2, 368-369.
Daily Meditations, by P. Pain, reviewed by T. H. Johnson, 10, 413.
Dakin, Edwin F., *Mrs. Eddy: the Biography of a Virginal Mind*, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 3, 341-347.
Dalberg-Acton, Sir John E. E., Baron Acton, 7, 680.
Dalhousie, Earl of. *See* Ramsay, George.
Dall, Caroline, 3, 654.
Dallarde, Swan & Cie., 10, 467.
Dallas, Alexander J., 5, 561.
Dalton, J. G., 5, 779*n*.
——— Michael, 9, 213.
Damages, awarded in civil suits, 4, 496-497, 500; 8, 340*n*, 345, 351*n*; 10, 785.
Damon, S. Foster, 8, 322; 9, 745; 10, 606; *Amy Lowell: A Chronicle*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 9, 340-342; *Thomas Holley Chivers: Friend of Poe*, reviewed by T. O. Mabbott, 4, 177-179; *Tilted Moons*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 3, 347-349.
——— Rev. Samuel C., 8, 408; and Melville, 99, 103-104.
D'Amours, Ernest R., review by, *Le Vrai Mouvement Sentinelliste en Nouvelle Angleterre, 1923-1929, et l'Affaire du Rhode Island*, by E. J. Daignault, 10, 601-603.
Dana, Rev. ———, 8, 97.
——— Charlotte, 9, 10, 12.

Dana, Edmund Trowbridge, 7, 359; 9, 12.
——— Francis, 2, 20; 4, 211; 7, 359, 391; his Mission to Russia, article on, by W. P. Cresson, 3, 717-735; on Russian diplomacy, 721-722, 725-726, 733; on British policy, 723-725; his suspicion of France, 729-730.
Dana, Francis, by W. P. Cresson, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 4, 807-808.
Dana, Frank, 9, 16-17.
——— H. W. L., 5, 255*n*.
——— Dr. J. F., 6, 476.
——— James Dwight, 8, 249; his stand on evolution, 225, 237, 241.
——— Mary, 7, 358*n*, 359.
——— Richard, 4, 483.
——— Richard Henry (*d* 1879), 7, 695; his correspondence with Cooper, 3, 125, 129*n*; on literary style, 7, 697; and R. H. Dana, Jr., 9, 8-10, 12, 15-16, 22.
——— Richard Henry, Jr. (*d* 1882), 6, 610; 7, 73, 359*n*, 391-392; 8, 311; 9, 74*n*; 10, 325*n*, 627, 634; the Education of, article on, by J. D. Hart, 9, 3-25; at Harvard College, 3, 5, 8-9, 11; his rustication, 9-11; his illness, 11-13; his voyage to California, 15-24; on Washington Allston, 10, 631.
——— Richard Henry, 3rd. (*d* 1931), 3, 717*n*; 5, 473; on R. H. Dana, Jr., 9, 15.
Dana, Richard Henry, 1851-1931, by B. Perry, reviewed by J. D. Hart, 7, 391-393.
Dana, Samuel, 10, 441.
——— Sophia Willard, 7, 359.
Danald, John, 3, 423*n*.
——— Thorndike, Jr., 3, 423*n*.
Danbury, Conn., raid on, 4, 132.
Dance of the Machines, The, by E. J. O'Brien, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 3, 377-378.
Dancing, 1, 36, 340, 344, 480, 484, 488; 3, 402, 406-407; 4, 501; 6, 451; friction over, in Congregational church, 4, 38-53; Puritan attitude toward, 737; schools of, 5, 438-439; 9, 432; in the South, 5, 757-758, 763; 10, 277.
Dane, Nathan, 3, 39.
Dane Law College, 7, 363*n*.
Danforth, Rev. John, 9, 214.
——— Jonathan, 4, 479*n*.
——— Samuel (*d* 1674), 1, 328*n*; 8, 271; on economic conditions (1648), 9, 656, 662, 667, 671.
——— Samuel (*d* 1727), 7, 9*n*, 16*n*.
——— Thomas, 4, 116, 118.
Daniel, Stephen, 8, 340.
Daniel, whaler, 10, 326.
Daniels, Josephus, 9, 89*n*.
——— Roger, 7, 720*n*.
Danielson, Eliza (Sykes). *See* Eaton, Eliza (Sykes) Danielson.
Daniel Webster, by A. L. Benson, reviewed by H. U. Faulkner, 3, 161-163.
Daniel Webster, by C. M. Fuess, reviewed by F. Merk, 4, 358-362.
Daniel Webster, ship, 9, 128*n*.
Daniel Webster as an Economist, by R. L. Carey, reviewed by H. U. Faulkner, 3, 161-163.
Danish Royal Antiquarian Society, interest of, in Norse in America, 7, 640, 643*n*.
Danks, Benoni, 4, 490.
Danvers Historical Society, *Historical Collections:* Vol. XVIII (1930), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 823; Vol. XIX (1931), edited by H. S. Tapley, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 212.
Danvers (Salem Village), Mass., 1, 426.
D'Anvil, Vt., 10, 696.
Dardanelles, The Forcing of the, in 1810, article on, by S. E. Morison, 1, 208-225.
Darien, The Disaster of, by F. R. Hart, reviewed by F. Mood, 3, 371-372.
Darling, Arthur B., review by, *The Commonwealth History of Massachusetts*, Vol. IV, edited by A. B. Hart, 3, 580-582.
Darrington, Robert, 5, 743.
Dartmouth, Earl of. *See* Legge, William.
——— Lord. *See* Legge, George.
Dartmouth, Nova Scotia, development of whale fishery at, 8, 188, 190-191, 197-199.
Dartmouth College, 1, 444; 5, 544; 7, 710; Matthew Arnold's lecture at, 2, 367-371; and lands of Society for Propagation of the Gospel, 3, 279, 286; and the Civil War, 5, 312-314.
——— Medical School, expenses at, 6, 476; curriculum of, 476-477.
——— "Tontein," 6, 477.
Dartmouth College, History of, by L. B. Richardson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 173-179.
Darwin, Charles, 3, 36, 53; 8, 51; 10, 717, 719; on character of Americans, 3, 30-32; President Hill of Harvard on Agassiz and, memorandum on, by W. G. Land, 6, 793-801; criticism of his theory, 796-800; 8, 234-256.
——— Mrs. W. E., 7, 137.
Dassett, Joseph (*d* 1693), 8, 421.
Daughters of Liberty, 3, 454; 6, 125.
Davenant, Charles, 9, 32.
——— Sir William, 1, 498.
Davenport, ——— (*c* 1757), 3, 304.
——— Rev. James, and the Great Awakening, 6, 42-51, 54; his doctrines, 43.
——— Rev. John, 4, 665-666, 683-684; 5, 21; 6, 287, 712, 749-750, 769, 770*n*, 787, 791; 9, 228; 10, 558; and John Cotton, 3, 82-83, 85, 88, 93; and Arch-

Bishop Laud, 82-84; in Holland, 84-85; 6, 777-786; in Boston, 3, 85-86, 94; and the Half-Way Covenant, 6, 697-698, 705; on astronomy, 7, 12-13; on failure of New Haven to capture regicides, 8, 583.
Davenport, Russell, 10, 808.
——— Samuel, 9, 89*n*.
Davey, ———, England (*c* 1671), 10, 582.
David, Louis, 7, 112.
Davidson, Donald, review by, *The Achievement of T. S. Eliot*, by F. O. Matthiessen, 9, 549-550.
——— George, 8, 281.
——— Thomas, 5, 495; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 202, 204, 219-221, 223, 225-226, 228.
Davie, Maurice R., and A. G. Keller, as editors, *Essays of William Graham Sumner*, reviewed by P. A. Sorokin, 8, 298-299.
Davies, Caroline S., article by, A Yankee in the South, 10, 63-83, 270-289.
——— Godfrey, *The Early Stuarts, 1603-1660*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 603-604.
——— Sir John, 10, 319.
——— Thomas, 6, 619.
Davis, Capt. ——— (*c* 1815), 10, 365.
——— A. H., as magazine editor, 3, 650-652.
——— Albert, 8, 105*n*.
——— Albert H., *The History of Ellsworth Maine*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 260-261.
——— Arthur K., Jr., review by, *Minstrelsy of Maine*, collected by F. H. Eckstorm and M. W. Smyth, 1, 585-588.
——— - Asahel, 10, 227.
——— - Benjamin, 4, 118.
——— Edward M., 7, 117-118.
——— Edwin A., 8, 460.
——— Eleazar, 9, 388-389, 395.
——— Jefferson, 8, 216.
——— John, 5, 518; 9, 680; 10, 225.
——— Mrs. Paulina W., as magazine editor, 3, 653-654.
——— Samuel, 9, 119, 120*n*.
——— Solomon, 3, 476.
——— Sylvanus, 9, 135*n*.
——— William, 2, 399*n*; 6, 307.
Dawes, Judge ——— (*c* 1800), 1, 5*n*.
———, ——— (*c* 1865), 5, 344.
——— Henry L., 9, 653.
——— N. H., and F. T. Nichols, article by, Revaluing George Bancroft, 6, 278-293.
——— Rufus, 7, 687*n*.
——— Thomas, 3, 270.
Dawson, ———, 6, 286.
Day, Albert, 3, 120.
——— Rev. C. O., on Kipling, 9, 368-369.
——— Clive, on economic ideas of Puritans, 7, 476.
——— Rev. George E., 2, 116.
——— Holman, 1, 586.
——— Luke, and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468-471, 473-476, 480.
——— Stephen, 7, 8*n*.
——— Thomas, 3, 325.
Day of Doom . . . with Other Poems, The, by Michael Wigglesworth, edited by K. B. Murdock, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 2, 512-513.
Dayton, Jonathan, 3, 547.
"Dead beat," 2, 642.
Dean, Carlton, 1, 38.
——— Joseph, 4, 766.
——— (Doane), Thomas F., 10, 230.
Deane, ———, 9, 382*n*.
——— Charles, 6, 286; 10, 240.
——— Rev. Samuel, 5, 544, 550*n*.
——— Silas, 2, 161; 3, 177, 732; 5, 226; 6, 374*n*; 10, 711.
Dearborn, Cyrus, Jr., 8, 111.
——— Henry A. S., 1, 209*n*, 219; 10, 441.
De Armond, Fred, article by, Thoreau and Schopenhauer, 5, 55-64.
Death of a Mormon Dictator, The, article on, by G. F. Partridge, 9, 583-617.
Death sentence, 4, 692, 737; 5, 441, 447; 6, 462, 464.
De Berdt, Dennys, as colonial agent, 6, 373, 377-378, 380-383; and trial of Sir Francis Bernard, 382-383.
Debt, actions for, 4, 489-490, 492; 5, 450-451; collection of, methods of, 4, 502; American, to France, funding of, 10, 477-478.
Debtors, 5, 108, 557; 6, 30. Imprisonment of: 4, 463; prevented, 467, 503; abolished, 478. Jail-delivery of, 468; leniency toward, 9, 658-659; legislation affecting, 10, 672.
Decatur, Stephen (*d* 1808), 4, 278; 10, 355.
"Deck," 2, 642.
"Decks are cleared for action," 2, 632.
Declaration of Independence, 3, 38.
Declaratory Act, 4, 206.
DeCosta, Benjamin F., interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 216, 218-219, 221*n*, 233, 240.
De Courcy, Charles A., and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 6, *sup.*, 92, 94-96, 98.
Dedham, Mass., 1, 17, 27; description of, 7; newspaper in, 5, 147.
——— St. Paul's Parish, 1, 27.
Dedham, Massachusetts, A History of, by F. Smith, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 148-150.

Dee, John, 8, 294-295.
Deeds, quit-claim (text), 3, 290-291.
Deer, killing of, 4, 501; 5, 451.
Deerfield, Mass., sacked (1704), 10, 137.
Deering, ———, 4, 716*n*.
Deering, Nathaniel, The Life and Works of, by L. B. Chaplin, reviewed by N. Wilt, 7, 752-753.
Deering, N. H., 7, 306.
Defamation, 5, 115.
Defense of Philosophy, A, by R. B. Perry, reviewed by J. Dewey, 4, 529-531.
Defoe, Daniel, 2, 426; 9, 216; on Phips's treasure-hunt, 1, 282-283.
DeForeest, ———, as editor of almanac, 8, 267-268.
DeForest, L. Effingham, and Anne L. De Forest, *Captain John Underhill*, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 8, 132-133; as editor, *Louisbourg Journals, 1745*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 409-410.
DeGray, William, Lord Walsingham, on writs of assistance, 5, 95-96, 98-99.
Deism, 1, 295, 297; 6, 635-636; in 18th century almanacs, 8, 556-561.
DeKay, James E., on national feeling among naturalists, 10, 553.
Delabarre, Edmund B., article by, The Runic Rock on No Man's Land, 8, 365-377; *Dighton Rock*, reviewed by C. C. Willoughby, 2, 509-511; review by, *The Problem of Wineland*, by H. Hermannsson, 10, 165-167.
Delameter, Cornelius, 5, 688.
Delano, Franklin H., 5, 681.
Delaplace, Capt. ——— (*c* 1775), 2, 165-166; 3, 352.
Delaware, warship, 10, 355.
De Leval, Mme. Bacler, 1, 403-404, 406, 409*n*; attempts of, to establish colony in Maine, 397-400, 402.
Delight, ship, 2, 658-659.
Delinquents, One Thousand Juvenile, by S. Glueck and E. T. Glueck, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.
Dellinger, Raymond P., 6, *sup.*, 50, 53.
De Lor, ———, 1, 191, 194*n*.
De Lothinière, ———, 1, 402*n*.
Del Valle Hernandez, Don Antonio, and home-rule for Cuba, 9, 80, 84-85.
Deming, Alonzo T., 1, 71*n*.
——— Dorothy, 6, 843.
——— Hannah (Seabury). *See* Jarves, Hannah (Seabury) Deming.
——— Leonard, 1, 71.
Democracy, Federalist hatred of, 1, 6, 11, 20; social implications of, 2, 11-12; development of, 3, 25-27, 33; Winthrop on, 685; of early Connecticut, 4, 663-712; of early Congregationalists, 670-671, 698-709; outbursts of, in 18th century, 6, 29-58, 98-130; James Russell Lowell's belief in, 7, 124-138; on the frontier, 10, 35; Puritan attitude toward, 648.
Democratic Distinction in America, by W. C. Brownell, reviewed by F. Mood, 2, 318-320.
Democratic Party, national, 9, 629.
——— Massachusetts, 5, 240, 265, 275-278; 7, 72, 79; coalition of, with Free-Soilers, 73-78; 9, 630-634; receives immigrant vote, 7, 85-87; conventions of, 9, 630-631, 633; factions in, 632-634, 636-637.
——— Vermont, 1, 35.
Democrats, convention of (1783), 3, 457.
Demon of the Absolute, The, by P. E. More, reviewed by N. Foerster, 2, 312-318.
DeMonts, ——— (*c* 1610), 8, 404; 9, 141.
Denifle, Heinrich Suso, 5, 491.
Denio, Aaron, origin of his name, 10, 138.
Denison, Rev. Charles W., 3, 647.
——— J. H., *Emotional Currents in American History*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 6, 390-391.
Denmark, 1, 112.
Dennie, Joseph, 1, 10, 41; 5, 70; 9, 487, 742-743.
Dennie, Joseph, The Letters of, 1768-1812, edited by L. G. Pedder, reviewed by A. Cowie, 9, 535-536.
Dennis, Mary Cable, *The Tail of the Comet*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 608.
Dennison, Capt. ——— (*c* 1806), 3, 277.
Densmore, Capt. ——— (*c* 1785), 5, 110, 112.
DeOnis, ——— (*c* 1813), 9, 92*n*.
DePluche, Abbé Antoine Noël, 8, 393, 396.
Deportation, 5, 437-438.
Depressions. *See* Panics.
Derby, ———, Cavendish, Vt. (*c* 1852), 8, 105.
——— Chauncey L., 6, 342*n*.
——— Elias Hasket, 3, 261, 425, 427, 441; 10, 474; his chinaware, 3, 430; purchases New Hampshire land, 8, 569, 571.
Derby, Richard, The Life and Times of, by J. D. Phillips, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 184.
Derby family, 5, 667.
——— and Jackson, 6, 337.
Derby, Vt., 7, 282*n*.
"Derelict," 2, 648.
Derham, Rev. William, 8, 385-386, 556, 559*n*.
Derna, Tripoli, 1, 111; capture of, 120.
Desaguliers, John Theophilus, 8, 556; 9, 36.
DesBarres, Lieut.-Gov. Joseph F. W., Cape

Breton, and migration of Nantucket whale fishery, 8, 188-189, 193, 195.
Descartes, René, 5, 495; 7, 5; 8, 379.
Descendants of Edward Small, by L. A. W. Underhill, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 438.
Desertion, from army, 1, 557*n*; 4, 498; 5, 608.
Desire, ship, 5, 151.
Desor, Edouard, 6, 267*n*.
D'Estaing. *See* Estaing.
DeSuzannet, ———, 8, 410.
Deutsche Arbeit in Amerika, by K. Francke, reviewed by W. G. Howard, 4, 569-570.
Development of Harvard University, 1869-1929, edited by S. E. Morison, reviewed by A. Flexner, 4, 161-163.
DeVere, Schele, 5, 762-763.
Devereux, Robert, Earl of Essex, 4, 457.
Devil and Daniel Webster, The, by S. V. Benét, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 10, 822.
Devotion, Rev. Ebenezer, 10, 295*n*.
——— Rev. John, 10, 705.
——— Naomi (Taylor), wife of Ebenezer, 10, 295*n*.
De Voto, Bernard, 7, 398; *Forays and Rebuttals*, reviewed by C. Brinton, 10, 172-173; *Mark Twain's America*, reviewed by P. H. Boynton, 6, 184-187; reviews by: *The Foreground of American Fiction*, by H. Hartwick, 7, 741-743; *Henry Adams*, by J. T. Adams, 195-196; *Mark Twain: The Man and His Work*, by E. Wagenknecht, 9, 332-338; *Mark Twain: Representative Selections*, edited by F. L. Pattee, 8, 427-430; *My Father: Mark Twain*, by C. Clemens, 5, 169-171.
DeVries, Hugo, 6, 794.
Dew, Thomas R., 8, 228; on skepticism, 219-220.
Dewart, Rev. William, 7, 182.
D'Ewes, Sir Simonds, 4, 676.
DeWette, Wilhelm M. L., 6, 265, 656-658.
Dewey, Chester, as tutor at Williams, 1, 444*n*, 448, 464.
——— Edward H., memoranda by: The Diary and Commonplace Book of Perez Fobes, 2, 654-658; Football and the American Indians, 3, 736-740; as compiler, Bibliography of New England, 1, 604-611; 2, 343-353; review by, *Selected Poems of Amy Lowell*, edited by J. L. Lowes, 1, 570-571.
——— John, 2, 467; 7, 237; on Emerson, 2, 460, 468; on transcendentalism, 6, 274; reviews by: *The Autobiography of a Philosopher*, by G. H. Palmer, 4, 529-531; *A Defense of Philosophy*, by R. B. Perry, 529-531; *The Genteel Tradition at Bay*, by G. Santayana, 529-531.
——— Rev. Orville, 1, 200, 206, 264, 452; 3, 124; 7, 92.
DeWitt, Alexander, 9, 638.
DeWolfe, James, and the slave-trade, 3, 257, 264, 266, 276.
Dexter, Mrs. ———, 2, 136-137.
——— Elizabeth Anthony, *Colonial Women of Affairs*, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 4, 378-379.
——— Franklin, supports Webster (1836), 9, 680-681, 683.
——— Samuel, 1, 5*n*, 31.
——— Smith O., as editor, *October Farm*, by W. Brewster, reviewed by I. R. Wechsler, 10, 411-412.
——— Timothy, Jonathan Plummer and, 8, 92-96.
Dial (1840-1844), 5, 633; 6, 662, 669, 675; 9, 618.
Dial, 10, 667*n*; its criticism of Matthew Arnold, 2, 360-361.
Diamond, warship, 2, 660, 665.
Diana, brig, 4, 763, 766.
Diaries. *See also* Journals.
——— of Jonathan Barlow, edited by R. F. Seybolt, 2, 658-663.
——— of Charles E. Bolton, edited by C. K. Bolton, 9, 119-131.
——— and Commonplace Book of Perez Fobes, edited by E. H. Dewey, 2, 654-658.
——— of Jonathan Gould, 8, 412-413.
——— of James Hill, edited by E. V. Moffett, 5, 602-618.
——— of Merrill Ober, edited by W. O. Clough, 1, 32-40.
——— of Mrs. Benjamin S. Rotch, edited by A. L. Lamb, 6, 513-524.
——— of Nicholas Simons, edited by R. F. Seybolt, 2, 663-669.
——— of Laura Spear, edited by M. W. Jernegan, 2, 125-139.
Diaries, Two Elizabethan Puritan, by R. Rogers and S. Ward, edited by M. M. Knappen, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 386-387.
Diaries of Julia Cowles, The, edited by, L. H. Moseley, reviewed by F. Parsons, 4, 803-804.
Diary of Francisco de Miranda, edited by W. S. Robertson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 495-498.
Diary of Frederick MacKenzie, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 589.
Diary of John Quincy Adams, The, edited by A. Nevins, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 2, 150-152.
Dibdin, Charles, 6, 580, 586.
Dickens, Charles, 1, 50*n*; 3, 45; 6, 81; 8, 491; on Father Taylor, 307, 315-316; on Lowell, Mass., 10, 40, 43, 46-47, 61; on *Lowell Offering*, 49, 51.

Dickens Days in Boston, by E. F. Payne, reviewed by F. W. C. Hersey, 1, 434-436.
Dickenson, ——— (*c* 1837), 7, 538.
Dickerson, Oliver Morton, as compiler, *Boston under Military Rule (1768-1769)*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 10, 386-387.
Dickinson, Austin, 7, 40.
——— Edward, 7, 35.
——— Emily, 2, 311; 3, 538; Unpublished Poems of, note on, by M. H. Barney and F. I. Carpenter, 5, 217-220; at Mount Holyoke, article on, by S. R. McLean, 7, 25-42; her religious experiences, 32-41; Granville Hicks's treatment of, 226, 228, 230-231.
Dickinson, Emily, Face to Face, by M. D. Bianchi, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 6, 417.
Dickinson, Emily: Friend and Neighbor, by M. Jenkins, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.
Dickinson, Emily, Further Poems of, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, reviewed by T. Spencer, 2, 498-501.
Dickinson, Emily: The Human Background of her Poetry, by J. Pollitt, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.
Dickinson, Emily, The Life and Mind of, by G. Taggard, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.
Dickinson, Emily, The Poems of, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 613.
Dickinson, Emily, Unpublished Poems of, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 9, 143-145.
Dickinson, Emily (Norcross), wife of Edward, 7, 35.
——— John, 5, 233; 6, 288.
——— Jonathan, 1, 231; 8, 388*n*.
——— Obadiah, lawsuit of, 4, 497-498.
——— Capt. Reuben, 4, 465; 5, 111.
——— Thomas H., *The Making of American Literature*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 826-829.
Dickson, ———, 2, 656.
Dictionary of American Biography, Vol. I, edited by A. Johnson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 322-324.
Dictionary of Modern American Usage, A, by H. W. Horwill, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 557.
Diderot, Denis, 5, 609*n*.
Dieskau, Ludwig August, Baron, in French and Indian War, 5, 603, 608*n*-609*n*.
Diet, changes in, 3, 423-425. *See also* Food reform.
Digby, Sir Kenelm, 7, 11.
Digges, ———, 1, 372.
Dighton Rock, 7, 640-641, 643*n*; 10, 228-229; title to, 230-231.
Dighton Rock, by E. B. Delabarre, reviewed by C. C. Willoughby, 2, 509-511.
Dike, John, Sr., 4, 311, 324; 6, 447, 450, 457, 465-467.
——— John, Jr. (*d* 1891), 6, 446-448; letters of Hawthorne to, 450-457, 465-468.
——— Margaretta (Woods), wife of John (*d* 1891), 6, 454*n*, 457, 465, 468.
——— Mary W., 6, 447*n*.
——— Mercy (Wood), wife of John, Sr., 6, 447*n*.
——— Nathaniel, 6, 447, 454*n*.
——— Priscilla (Manning), second wife of John, Sr., 4, 311, 312*n*, 324-325; 6, 447, 449, 451, 457.
Dilby, ———, London (*c* 1773), 8, 279.
Dillaway, Newton, *Prophet of America: Emerson and the Problems of To-day*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 174-177.
Diller, ———, Radcliffe College (*c* 1896), 10, 425.
Dillingham, ———, 2, 303, 306.
Dilworth, Thomas, 7, 385.
Diman, Capt. Jeremiah, 3, 266.
Dimmick, ——— (*c* 1834), 8, 29.
Dimond, ———, his *Hero of the North*, 7, 331-332.
Dingley, Jacob, 4, 294.
——— Kezia, 4, 294.
——— Sarah. *See* Manning, Sarah (Dingley).
——— William, 4, 325.
Dinkbee, ship, 2, 664.
Dinnie, John, 3, 477.
Dinsmore, Robert, 7, 260.
Diplomacy of the American Revolution, The, by S. F. Bemis, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 8, 588-591.
Disaster of Darien, The, by F. R. Hart, reviewed by F. Mood, 3, 371-372.
Disciplinarians, 3, 700.
Diseases and ailments, 1, 545; atrophy or marasmus, 18; small-pox, 275; 2, 12; 3, 416; 4, 16; 5, 747; 6, 124; 8, 88; 9, 212, 523-528; 10, 517, 519, 528; yellow fever, 1, 295; 10, 276, 517-519, 521; "new fever," 1, 551; fever, 2, 123; malaria, 558; ague, 558; flux, 3, 137, 139; 10, 379; throat distemper, 3, 416; 9, 212; chills, 3, 555; typhus, 715; masturbation, 6, 472; asthma, 604; consumption, 7, 336, 499-500; gout, 8, 96; pox, 332; 9, 473-475; cow-pox, 527; cholera, 10, 276; dysentery, 517; pluritis, 538; empyema, 538; hydrophobia, 710.
Disfranchisement, 4, 693, 696; 10, 644.
Disher, M. Willson, as editor, *The Cowells*

in America, Being the Diary of Mrs. Sam Cowell, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 454-455.
Disorderly house, conducting of a, 4, 501; 5, 439.
Disraeli, Benjamin, Earl of Beaconsfield, 4, 210; 10, 109.
Ditson, Oliver, 10, 239.
——— Thomas, 6, 124.
Dittemore, John V., and E. S. Bates, *Mary Baker Eddy, The Truth and the Tradition*, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 6, 200-202.
Ditton, Humphrey, 2, 590.
Divers, deep-sea, 1, 281.
"Divident," 2, 384-386.
Divorce, in colonial Connecticut, 5, 447.
Dix, Dorothea, 3, 53.
——— John Ross, on Father Taylor's church, 8, 317.
Dixon, A. Imrie, review by, *Captain John Smith*, by E. K. Chatterton, 1, 254-255.
——— Capt. George, 1, 73.
——— William Lord, 5, 602-603.
Dixwell, Epes S., 6, 4, 21.
——— Fanny Bowditch. *See* Holmes, Fanny (Dixwell).
——— John, 3, 404.
Doane, George W., 7, 164.
——— Gilbert Harry, on Ethan Allen, 10, 696.
——— (Dean), Thomas F., 10, 230.
Dobbins, ———, seaman (*c* 1690), 1, 537, 539.
Doctors, as parties in law-suits, 4, 496-497; at Massachusetts constitutional conventions, 6, *sup.*, 16; attitude of, toward psychotherapy, 7, 495, 498-499, 515-516, 524, 531. *See also* Medical and surgical practice; Medicine.
Documents Illustrative of the History of the Slave Trade to America, edited by E. Donnan, reviewed by W. E. Dodd, Vol. I, 4, 368-371; Vol. II, 5, 630-631; Vol. III, 7, 190-191; Vol. IV, 8, 592-594.
Documents of American History, edited by H. S. Commager, reviewed by F. Monaghan, 8, 139-140.
Dodd, William E., review by, *Documents Illustrative of the History of the Slave Trade to America*, edited by E. Donnan, Vol. I, 4, 368-371; Vol. II, 5, 630-631; Vol. III, 7, 190-191; Vol. IV, 8, 592-594.
Doddridge, ——— (*c* 1824), 3, 289.
Dodge, Daniel K., article by, Puritan Names, 1, 467-475.
——— David L., 3, 50, 364; 5, 677.
——— George, 3, 426.
——— Hannah. *See* Cabbott, Hannah (Dodge).
——— John, 10, 442.
——— Lydia. *See* Cabbott, Lydia (Dodge).
——— Mary Abigail (Gail Hamilton), 6, 841-842.
——— Mrs. Simeon, 9, 463.
——— William, 5, 678, 681.
Dogs, 1, 346; 10, 762; ordered restrained, 9, 229-230.
Doherty, Hugh, Lord Wallscourt, 7, 355.
Dohrman, Caroline R., 6, 448*n*.
Dole, Carleton, and dancing of church members, 4, 39, 41, 44-45, 47-48, 51.
Dole, ship, 9, 587.
Dolphin, brig, 4, 766.
Dolphin, schooner, 10, 327.
Domette, Mrs. Joseph, 2, 80.
Dominion of New England, 1, 174, 283, 286, 292; overthrow of, 287.
——— Council, 1, 174, 284-286.
Donahue, Patrick, 7, 75.
Donald, Rev. E. Winchester, 7, 182.
Donaldson, Capt. ———, 3, 277.
Doniol, Henri, 10, 106.
Donnan, Elizabeth, article by, The New England Slave Trade After the Revolution, 3, 251-278; as editor, *Documents Illustrative of the History of the Slave Trade to America*, reviewed by W. E. Dodd, Vol. I, 4, 368-371; Vol. II, 5, 630-631; Vol. III, 7, 190-191; Vol. IV, 8, 592-594; review by, *Judicial Cases Concerning American Slavery and the Negro*, Vol. IV, edited by H. T. Catterall and J. J. Hayden, 10, 396-397.
Donne, John, 3, 9; 7, 273.
Donnelly, Henry M., 7, 388.
Donohue, Annie F., 2, 62.
Donovan, James A., 6, *sup.*, 71.
Dorchester, Lord. *See* Carleton, Sir Guy.
Dorchester, Mass., cattle herding in, 9, 241-242.
Dorr, Thomas W., 9, 476, 478*n*, 481.
Dorrance, John, 5, 524.
Dorr's Rebellion, 5, 269; 9, 476-483.
Dos Amigos, ship, 9, 327.
Dos Passos, John, 7, 231.
Doten, Dana, 10, 812.
Doubleday, Abner, 5, 329.
Dougherty, ——— (*c* 1868), 2, 129, 133.
Doughtery, Edward, 4, 125.
Douglas, Dominie, 2, 586.
——— Marchioness of, 6, 516.
——— Stephen A., 3, 102; 5, 781; 6, 257; 9, 638.
——— Dr. William, 4, 363; on George Whitefield, 3, 134; on religion, 414; on Fr. Rasles, 7, 547*n*.
Douglass, Anna, wife of Frederick, negress, 9, 450.
——— Frederick, negro, 2, 375; 3, 366;

9, 450-451; and abolitionist gift-books, 7, 160*n*, 163, 167.
Douro, ship, 1, 556*n*.
Dove, ketch, 8, 346.
Dover, Vt., 7, 304.
Dow, George Francis, 6, 838; *Every Day Life in the Massachusetts Bay Colony*, reviewed by G. W. Allen, 9, 178-181; as editor, *The Arts and Crafts of New England*, reviewed by D. R. Fox, 1, 432-434; review by, *Connecticut Clockmakers of the Eighteenth Century*, by P. R. Hoopes, 4, 814-815.
Dow, Lorenzo, The Bearer of the Word, by C. C. Sellers, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 339-340.
Dow, Neal, 8, 218.
Dowdell, Maria, 7, 325.
Down Easters, The, by B. Lubbock, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 591-592.
Downer, Silas, 3, 486-487, 488*n*, 499.
Downey, Florence G., 7, 494*n*.
Downing, Emmanuel, on Samuell Gorton, 7, 430.
——— George, 9, 667, 671.
——— Mary, 5, 47.
Dowse, William B. H., donor to New England Quarterly.
Draft. *See* Civil War; War of 1812.
Drake, Sir Francis, 6, 289.
——— Jonathan, 9, 454.
——— Mrs. Jonathan, 9, 455.
——— Samuel G., 9, 139*n*-140*n*; 10, 225.
Drama, 4, 509, 512, 514*n*; 5, 620-621; 6, 360, 451-452; 7, 327; 8, 288-289; in Boston, 5, 620; 7, 327-335; 8, 514; at Harvard College, 269.
Draper, Aaron, 5, 141.
——— John William, his *Conflict Between Religion and Science*, 8, 240.
Drawing Room Companion, 3, 652.
Dreier, Thomas, *Sunny Meadows*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 583-585.
Dreis, Thelma A., as compiler, *A Handbook of Social Statistics of New Haven, Connecticut*, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 10, 824-825.
Dreiser, Theodore, 2, 313; pessimism of, 4, 641.
Dresser, Amos, 2, 49.
——— Frank F., 6, *sup.*, 18, 39, 80.
——— Horatio W., his *Power of Science*, 7, 494.
——— Louisa, as compiler, *Seventeenth-Century Painting in New England*, reviewed by A. K. McComb, 9, 331-332.
Dress Reform in Massachusetts, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 3, 333-338. *See also* Apparel.
Drew, Helen L., as editor, Unpublished Letters of William Cullen Bryant, 10, 346-355.
——— Thomas, 9, 646*n*.
Drinking and drunkenness, 1, 340, 344; 3, 402, 406, 423; 5, 435, 439-440, 448; 7, 712; 8, 342; among students, 1, 458; 2, 112; among fishermen, 3, 612, 617; 8, 338-339; among clergy, 5, 19; 6, 466; on Christmas, 8, 514.
Drinkwater, Micajah, 5, 124; declaration of, 127-128.
Driscoll, Dennis (*c* 1737), 3, 144.
——— Dennis D., at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 41*n*, 65.
——— Timothy J., 6, *sup.*, 71, 73.
Driver, Capt. ———, 3, 771.
Droughts, (1662), 1, 500; (1749), 9, 33; (1799), 8, 568; Thomas Prince on, 9, 33-37.
Drown, Edward S., article by, There Was War in Heaven, 4, 30-53.
——— Paulina Cony, as editor, *Mrs. Bell*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 397.
Drowne, Christine R., 8, 411*n*.
——— Dr. Solomon, 5, 536*n*, 544*n*.
Drugs, trade in, 1, 209-210, 215, 224.
Druillettes, Gabriel, 1, 172.
Drummond, Dr. ———, 2, 283.
——— Henry, 1, 263.
Drury, Joseph, 10, 375.
——— Rev. Samuel, 7, 736; review by, *Life's Adventure: The Story of a Varied Career*, by E. Worcester, 5, 830-832.
Dry goods, trade in, 3, 136-139; 4, 760.
Duane, James, 2, 594; 4, 604-605.
Dublin, ship, 5, 151.
DuBois, W. E. Burghardt, *Black Reconstruction*, reviewed by A. A. Taylor, 8, 608-612.
Duché, Jacob, 5, 517; on Laurence Sterne, 69.
Duck, Stephen, 9, 215.
Ducktrap (Lincolnville), Me., 5, 128.
Dudley, ———, lawyer (*c* 1765), 4, 206.
——— Grace Eliot, as selector, *Inscriptions Written by Charles William Eliot*, reviewed by J. D. Greene, 8, 425-427.
——— Gov. Joseph, Mass., 1, 383, 552; 4, 80, 234, 250; 5, 294; and William Phips, 1, 278, 546, 548; 5, 751-752; and admiralty jurisdiction of Rhode Island, 154-157; on illiteracy, 7, 648; his political intrigue, 10, 35.
——— Sir Matthew, and production of naval stores, 4, 240.
——— Mercy. *See* Woodbridge, Mercy (Dudley).
——— Paul, 1, 387, 393; 4, 202.
——— Robert, Earl of Leicester, 6, 751.
——— Gov. Thomas, Mass., 3, 32, 236, 685-687; 4, 60, 90; 5, 23; 7, 245, 429; 9, 219; his differences with Winthrop, 4,

676-677; on resources of New England, 5, 24.
Dudley Company, and production of naval stores, 4, 240-243, 245.
Duels and duelling, 1, 49; 4, 307; 10, 76*n*.
Duer, William, 1, 409*n*; speculation of, 396-403.
Duff, ship, 8, 405.
Duffield, Rev. John T., and Darwinism, 8, 248-249.
Dugard, William (*d* 1662), 2, 193*n*.
Dulles, Foster Rhea, *Lowered Boats: A Chronicle of American Whaling*, reviewed by J. H. Birss, 7, 171-172; *The Old China Trade*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 187-188.
Dumaresq, Philip, 5, 693.
Dummer, Jeremiah (*d* 1718), 8, 14; 10, 681.
——— Lieut.-Gov. Jeremiah, Mass., 4, 197, 235, 267; 5, 305; 7, 558, 565; 9, 204, 385-387.
Dunbar, Capt. ———, 3, 260.
——— Elizabeth, *Talcott Williams: Gentleman of the Fourth Estate*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 171-172.
——— Moses, 6, 419.
——— Col. Thomas, 6, 291.
Dunbarr, ——— (*c* 1834), 8, 36.
Duncan, F. C., 4, 180-181.
——— Lieut. Nathan, 4, 90.
Duncombe, Charles, 6, 312.
Dundas, Alexander, 6, 147, 150.
——— Henry, 7, 716.
Dundee, Scotland, riot in, 6, 107.
Dunderberg, ship, 5, 691.
Duniway, Mrs. Abigail Scott, 5, 792-793.
Dunkin, Christopher, 7, 361*n*.
Dunkirk, France, Nantucket fishermen in, 8, 190.
Dunlap, ———, 8, 36; defends Abner Kneeland, 33-34.
———, ———, on date of Copley's birth, 10, 117-118.
——— William, 5, 78.
Dunn, George G., 9, 643*n*.
Dunnack, Henry E., 9, 126*n*.
"Dunnage," 2, 647.
Dunne, Finley Peter, and anti-imperialism movement, 10, 664.
Dunnick, Mrs. John T., 9, 464*n*.
Dunning, William Archibald, 7, 683; 8, 611; on Southern reconstruction, 1, 419.
Duns Scotus, 5, 494.
Dunster, Henry, 5, 508; 7, 6, 650; 8, 573; and Harvard commencement theses, 6, 528, 531-535, 544, 546-547, 550; 7, 718-719.
Dupee, John, 4, 770.
Duplessis, ——— (*c* 1787), 8, 409-410.
DuPont de Nemours and Co., 10, 444.
Durand, Dana B., review by, *Mount Washington Reoccupied*, by R. S. Monahan, 7, 191-192.
Durant, ———, 3, 43.
——— Will, on Santayana, 8, 210.
Duren, Martha F., as editor, *Vital Records of Berlin, Massachusetts*, compiled by F. L. Eaton, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 745.
Durfee, Nathan, 3, 120-121.
Durham, Lord. *See* Lambton, John George.
Duse, Eleanora, 8, 321.
Dutch, Charles F., 6, *sup.*, 39, 63, 72.
——— John, 3, 424.
Dutch, in New England, 2, 541-542; in New Netherland, 10, 670.
Dutcher, George Matthew, 6, 843, 845.
Dutten, William, 8, 349.
Dutton, Warren, supports Webster (1836), 9, 680-681, 683.
Duxbury, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Duyckinck, Evert A., 1, 6; 8, 14; 9, 507; and Hawthorne, 8, 487*n*, 490, 493; 9, 504, 505*n*, 507*n*.
——— George L., 1, 6.
Dwight, Edmund, 6, 88, 94-95.
——— John S., 6, 268, 658.
——— Josiah, 6, 576.
——— Marianne, *Letters from Brook Farm*, edited by A. L. Reed, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 2, 173-175.
——— Sereno E., on Jonathan Edwards, 5, 38-39, 42, 44.
——— Theodore (*d* 1846), 3, 323; 6, 264; satire by, 3, 463; on Phoenix Bank, 10, 442.
——— Rev. Theodore (*d* 1866), 3, 109; and "Ohio Holy Stone," 7, 639.
——— Rev. Timothy, 1, 443; 2, 486, 600; 3, 160; 4, 716*n*, 724, 728; 5, 236; 8, 547; his interpretation of the Bible, 1, 297-298, 308; on Joseph Hawley, 4, 486; on Samuel Ely, 5, 106-107; on morals of servants, 435; on surveillance of ministers, 445; on business and religion, 7, 489-493; on literary revival at Yale, 9, 310, 314.
D'Wolf, John, 5, 536*n*, 544*n*.
Dyde, W. F., review by, *The History of Secondary Education in Washington and Hancock Counties in Maine*, by E. L. Linscott, 10, 814-815.
Dyer, Brainerd, *The Public Career of William M. Evarts*, reviewed by G. F. Howe, 7, 192-193.
——— Walter A., article by, Embattled Farmers, 4, 460-481; *Sprigs of Hemlock*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, Jr., 5, 168.
Dyes, trade in, 1, 209, 216.
Dyre, William, 5, 148-149.

E. A. R., by L. E. Richards, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 9, 743.
Eagan, ——— (*c* 1900), 10, 655.
Eagle, warship, 4, 126.
Eagles, golden, Indian legends concerning, 9, 132-142.
Eakins, Thomas, 10, 634.
Eames, ———, Illinois (*c* 1844), 9, 597.
——— Wilberforce, 5, 483*n*.
"Earable," 2, 383, 385.
Earl, Ralph, his portrait of Roger Sherman, 5, 224, 226, 236.
Earle, Mrs. A. M., 3, 434.
——— Edward, 9, 452.
——— Eliza, 9, 452.
——— Lucy, 9, 452.
——— Sarah, 9, 452.
Earliest Summer Residents of the North Shore and their Houses, The, by K. P. Loring, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 420.
Early, Eleanor, *And This Is Cape Cod!*, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 9, 556-557; *Behold the White Mountains*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 161-162.
——— Col. Jubal Anderson, 5, 331, 334; 6, 17.
Early American Books and Printing, by J. T. Winterich, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 597-598.
Early American Children's Books, by A. S. W. Rosenbach, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 381-383.
Early American Jews, by L. M. Friedman, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 141-142.
Early American Painting, by F. F. Sherman, reviewed by T. Bolton, 5, 837-841.
Early American Rooms, 1650-1858, edited by R. H. Kettell, reviewed by E. J. Hipkiss, 10, 146-148.
Early Days of Joel Barlow, The, by T. A. Zunder, reviewed by A. Cowie, 8, 127-128.
Early Development of Henry James, The, by C. P. Kelley, reviewed by J. L. McLane, 4, 577-578.
Early Stuarts, 1603-1660, The, by G. Davies, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 603-604.
Earthquakes, (1727), 3, 413, 416; 4, 755; 9, 28-29, 31; (1750), 40; (1755), 2, 65; 4, 755; 5, 616-617; 9, 29, 38-39; reputed purpose of, 3, 402; 4, 756; Thomas Prince on, 9, 29-31, 38-40; John Winthrop, Jr., on, 38*n*, 40-41.
East, Robert A., article by, Economic Development and New England Federalism, 10, 430-446.
East Anglia, England, as seat of genius, 3, 35-36; economic conditions in, 5, 10.
East Arlington, Vt., 4, 600.
Eastburn, Rev. Manton, 7, 182.
East Chelmsford, Mass. *See* Lowell, Mass.
Easterbrooks, Joseph, on frontier society, 10, 30.
"Easterling," 10, 668*n*.
Eastern and Western Unions, Vt., 2, 575*n*.
Eastern Bay, Me., 1, 400*n*.
Eastern Magazine, 3, 637-638.
Eastern Queen, ship, 9, 128-129.
Eastern Star, ship, 9, 128*n*.
East Florida, and writs of assistance, 5, 103.
East India Company (English), 1, 222; 3, 421; 6, 495*n*; and tea monopoly, 4, 422-424.
East India Marine Society, 3, 431, 439.
East Indies, trade of, 1, 209, 215; 3, 258, 273, 425-426.
Eastland Company, English, 4, 263*n*.
Eastman, ——— (*c* 1848), 1, 35.
———, Charles Alexander, 2, 370.
Easton, Emily, *Roger Williams, Prophet and Pioneer*, reviewed by S. H. Brockunier, 3, 571-572.
——— John, 8, 144.
——— Nicholas, 5, 148, 150-151.
Eaton, Amos, 10, 346; at Williams College, 554-555.
——— Clement, article by, the Resistance of the South to Northern Radicalism, 8, 215-231.
——— Eliza (Sykes) Danielson, wife of William, 1, 108.
——— Frances L., as compiler, *Vital Records of Berlin, Massachusetts*, edited by M. F. Duren, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 745.
——— Rev. John, 5, 604.
——— Nathaniel, 1, 572; 8, 452.
——— Theophilus, 3, 85-86, 89*n*, 93; 5, 21; 6, 287.
——— Walter Pritchard, 7, 755; 10, 264-265.
——— William, A Sanguine Man, article on, by J. H. Sedgwick, 1, 107-123; his early life, 107-108; as consul at Tunis, 109-112; his march through desert of Barka, 112-119.
Eckford, Henry, 5, 689; 9, 122*n*.
Eckhart, Master, 3, 220.
Eckley, ——— (*c* 1774), 6, 123.
——— Rev. Joseph, 1, 317.
Eckstorm, Fannie Hardy, article by, Pigwacket and Parson Symmes, 9, 378-402; memoranda by: The Attack on Norridgewock, 7, 541-578; The Indian Names of Two Maine Mountains, 9, 132-142; and M. W. Smyth, as collectors, *Minstrelsy of Maine*, reviewed by A. K. Davis, Jr., 1, 585-588; review by, *Antiquities of the New England Indians*, by C. C. Willoughby, 9, 346-348.
Eclectic Review, on Margaret Fuller, 9, 625.

Eclipse, ship, 1, 210*n*.
Eclipses, 7, 9; (1703), 23.
Economic History of a Factory Town, by V. Shlakman, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 9, 713-714.
Economic Ideas of John Winthrop, article on, by E. A. J. Johnson, 3, 235-250.
Economic Thought in the Seventeenth Century, American, by E. A. J. Johnson, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 5, 824-825.
Eddy, Henry H., review by, *The Novelist of Vermont*, by J. E. Flitcroft, 2, 684-686.
——— Mary (Baker), 5, 798-799; her *Science and Health*, 7, 494.
Eddy, Mary Baker, The Truth and the Tradition, by E. S. Bates and J. V. Dittemore, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 6, 200-202.
Eddy, Mrs., Purloins from Hegel, by W. M. Haushalter, reviewed by J. Wild, 10, 184-186.
Eddy, Mrs., the Biography of a Virginal Mind, by E. F. Dakin, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 3, 341-347.
Eddy, Rev. Samuel, 5, 534*n*, 543, 544*n*.
Eden, Sir William, 2, 25*n*.
Edes, ——— (*c* 1815), 10, 361-362.
——— Benjamin, 6, 129; 7, 56; and Stamp Act, 8, 70-71, 73.
——— and Gill, 3, 411; 7, 56*n*; 8, 73; as almanac-makers, 275-276.
Edgar Allan Poe: Representative Selections, edited by M. Alterton and H. Craig, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 624.
Edgarton, Sarah C., as editor, 3, 633-634.
Edgerton, Prof. ———, 1, 38.
——— L., 3, 121.
Edinburgh, Scotland, mobs in, 6, 100.
Edinburgh Review, its review of Adams's *Letters on Silesia*, 9, 497-499.
Edmunds, Andrew, unjust imprisonment of, 5, 814.
——— George F., 5, 468-469, 478.
Edson, Ebenezer, trial of, 3, 665.
——— Rev. Theodore, and Lowell public schools, 8, 260-262.
Education, 1, 38; 5, 265, 267-268, 270-271; female, 1, 49-50, 56, 67, 70; 3, 587-588; 4, 34; 7, 649, 659; 8, 422-423; 9, 547-548; of Indians, 1, 240-242; 6, 173-175, 421; aims of, 2, 35-36, 106; 5, 490; 7, 646-647, 655-658; among the Incas, 4, 656; weaknesses of, 731; methods of, 5, 534; 7, 667; contempt of Great Awakening for, 6, 36-38, 50-51; medical, 476-477; physical, 805, 812, 820; James Russell Lowell on, 7, 132-133; Secondary, in the Puritan Colonies, article on, by C. K. Shipton, 646-661; in the South, 8, 609, 611; Jeremy Belknap's ideas on, 10, 749-750. *See also* Colleges; Schools.
Education, History of: State of Vermont, by M. S. Stone, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 740-741.
Education and Culture, German Influence in American, by J. A. Walz, reviewed by J. T. Hatfield, 10, 162.
Education . . . in Maine, The History of Secondary, by E. L. Linscott, reviewed by W. F. Dyde, 10, 814-815.
Education in . . . Maine, The History of Secondary, by J. C. Hylan, reviewed by E. H. Reisner, 7, 753-754.
Education of the Founding Fathers of the Republic, by J. J. Walsh, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 455-457.
Educators, The Social Ideas of American, by M. E. Curti, reviewed by M. Lerner, 9, 168-171.
Edward I, King of England, 10, 668*n*.
Edward VI, King of England, 3, 28.
Edward VII, King of England, 9, 470-471.
Edwards, Esther. *See* Burr, Esther (Edwards).
——— I. N., review by, *The Father of Little Women*, by H. W. Morrow, 1, 436-437.
——— Jerusha, death, 1, 233-236.
——— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1758), 1, 131; 2, 209; 3, 53, 297-298, 397, 401, 408; 4, 482, 495, 597; 5, 222, 447, 451, 484, 500*n*; 6, 714; 7, 230, 482, 589; 8, 318, 534-535, 542, 548; 9, 204, 216, 302; 10, 693; his doctrine of "common grace," 1, 130; Letters of, to Joseph Bellamy, edited by S. T. Williams, 1, 226-242; his friendship for Brainerd, 226, 233-236; his publications, 1, 227, 231*n*; 4, 634-635; his purchase of sheep, 1, 229, 232-234; his reading, 230-231; 5, 39-40; his interest in Arminianism, 1, 230-231; and Concert of Prayer, 231, 310; on his daughter's death, 233-236; his quarrel at Northampton, 237-240; 4, 634; 5, 37; 8, 536; plan of, for education of Indians, 1, 240-242; as a religious reactionary, 2, 592; death of, 3, 315; and Great Awakening, 417; 6, 42; 9, 421-422; Radicalism of, article on, by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 629-644; mysticism of, 630-631, 633-634, 643-644; contrast between Franklin and, 631-633; his pantheism, 634-635; 8, 538; on the "Justice" of God, 4, 635-638, 641-642; on freedom of will, 639-641; parallel between William James and, 643-644; and American Revolution, 644; his similarity to Roger Williams, 755-776; and Readers of Immoral Books, article on, by T. H. Johnson, 5, 37-54; on bundling, 444; on church singing, 6, 577; influence of, on Samuel Hopkins, 8, 536; on atonement, 539, 541; his concept of holiness, 540.

Edwards, Jonathan, by A. C. McGiffert, Jr., reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 395-397.
Edwards, Jonathan, the Fiery Puritan, by H. B. Parkes, reviewed by T. H. Johnson, 4, 354-356.
Edwards, Jonathan, Representative Selections, edited by C. H. Faust and T. H. Johnson, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 174-175.
Edwards, Jonathan (*d* 1801), 3, 264; 8, 547.
——— Philip, 8, 103*n*.
——— Pierpont, 4, 644.
——— Sarah (Pierpont), wife of Jonathan (*d* 1758), 3, 297; her mysticism, 8, 538.
——— Sarah, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1758), 5, 49-50.
——— Thomas Gage, 6, 125.
——— Thomas M., 3, 121.
——— Timothy, 5, 39.
——— Troyon, 1, 229*n*.
Egan, John, 6, 91.
——— Maurice Francis, 2, 380.
Eichberg, Julius, 3, 53.
Eighteenth Amendment and Our Foreign Relations, The, by R. L. Jones, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 6, 626-627.
Eight O'Clock Chapel, by C. H. Patton and W. T. Field, reviewed by J. R. Brackett, 1, 88-89.
Einstein, Albert, 8, 168, 170, 172.
Elbridge, John, 2, 7.
Elder Henry James, The, by A. Warren, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 7, 379-381.
Elders, position and influence of, 3, 698-702; 4, 61, 66-67, 69-71, 75-77, 83, 85, 91-92, 670-672, 684-686, 690; 5, 32.
Eldridge, Charles, 8, 279.
Eleanor, ship, 1, 208*n*, 216, 218.
Election of 1868, The, by C. H. Coleman, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 7, 395-398.
Elections, in Connecticut: (1638), 4, 697-698. In Massachusetts: (1693), 1, 533-534; (1741), 6, 40-41; (1812), 2, 31; (1852), 7, 74; (1854), 78; 9, 637-638; (1857), 645-647; biennial, 6, *sup.*, 65-66. National: (1796), 10, 483; (1800), 1, 19; 2, 29*n*; (1840), 616-617. In Vermont, 1, 34-35.
Election sermons, 1, 534; 7, 647, 652; 9, 212-213; Thomas Hooker's, 4, 695, 698, 708.
Electricity, experiments of Franklin and others in, 1, 180-196; Lectures on, in Colonial Times, memorandum on, by W. N. Morse, 7, 364-374; early interest in, 9, 35-41.
Eleno, 10, 530.
Eliot. *See also* Elliot.
———, ——— (*c* 1835), 1, 200.
——— Aaron, 10, 699.
——— Andrew, 7, 461.
——— Charles W., 2, 310; 3, 52, 55, 160; 6, 531, 603*n*; 10, 101, 239; his Personal Traits and Essential Creed, article on, by R. B. Perry, 4, 5-29; as a reformer, 8-9; his lack of tact, 9-12; 10, 90; and Prince Henry of Prussia, 4, 11-12; his self-confidence, 12-13; his shallowness, 13-14, 17; his faculty for consultation, 14-15; his statesmanlike qualities, 15-16; his benevolence, 16-17; his tolerance, 17; his definition of a cultured man, 17-18; his religion, 18-23; his paganism, 24-25; his style, 28-29; on H. C. Lodge, 5, 477; his faulty judgment, 10, 90; his influence on Harvard, 90-91.
Eliot, Charles William, Inscriptions Written by, selected by G. E. Dudley, reviewed by J. D. Greene, 8, 425-427.
——— Charles W., 2nd., 7, 391.
——— George, 6, 334; on Thoreau, 733-734, 737; William James on, 10, 421-422.
——— Hannah. *See* Gale, Hannah (Eliot).
——— Rev. Jared (*d* 1763), 9, 213; 10, 698, 700, 704, 708; on farming, 9, 236.
——— Jared (*c* 1790), 10, 716*n*.
——— Sir John, 3, 25.
——— John (*d* 1690), 1, 315; 3, 32; 5, 16; 7, 441; 8, 259, 335, 351*n*; 10, 38; his prophecy fulfilled, 1, 303; on the Great Migration, 5, 27; his criticism of the ministry, 7, 244, 246; his Bible, 9, 136*n*; and Richard Baxter, 10, 558-559, 572, 578, 580.
Eliot, John, and Richard Baxter, Unpublished Correspondence of, edited by F. J. Powicke, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 206.
——— Rev. John, his *Brief Discourse Concerning Regular Singing* (1725), 6, 576.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1813), 1, 5*n*; 10, 748*n*; on William Gordon, 5, 381.
——— Samuel (*d* 1820), 2, 190.
——— Samuel A., 7, 666.
——— T. S., 8, 322; 9, 342; Granville Hicks's estimate of, 7, 231-232; his *Waste Land*, 10, 495; *Selected Essays*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 6, 402-404; review by, *Letters of Mrs. Gaskell and Charles Eliot Norton, 1855-1865*, edited by J. Whitehill, 627-628.
Eliot, T. S., The Achievement of, by F. O. Matthiessen, reviewed by D. Davidson, 9, 549-550.
——— Thomas, 3, 45.
——— William G., 3, 45.
Elizabeth, Queen of England, 1, 112; 3, 28; 6, 750-751, 757.
Elizabeth, brigantine, 4, 121-122.
Elizabeth, ship, 3, 425.

Elizabeth and Ann, ship, 4, 595.
Elizabeth and Mary, ketch, 8, 345.
Ellery, William, 3, 256, 717*n*, 720, 722; 4, 758*n*; 7, 190.
Ellett, Mrs. Elizabeth, 1, 63.
Ellingwood, ——— (*c* 1830), 6, 456.
Elliot. *See also* Eliot.
——— Andrew, 5, 517.
Elliott, G. A., article by, Emerson's "Grace" and "Self-Reliance," 2, 93-104.
——— Henry W., 3, 121.
——— Jesse D., 3, 125, 129*n*.
——— John, 9, 688.
——— Simon, 3, 269.
——— William Y., review by, *The Making of the Constitution*, by C. Warren, 2, 501-508.
Ellis, Barne (Barnabas), 3, 667; career of, in Revolution, 677.
——— G. E., and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 201*n*, 202.
——— Havelock, 3, 35; 7, 273.
——— John, 2, 334.
——— Rev. John, Jr., 10, 565*n*.
——— Rev. Jonathan, his eulogy of Washington, 5, 287-292.
——— Milton, elected to Board of Editors of New England Quarterly, 5, 425; appointed Managing Editor of New England Quarterly, 10, 619; and E. Pendleton, *Philenia: The Life and Works of Sarah Wentworth Morton*, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 5, 368-370; as editor, *William Hill Brown's The Power of Sympathy*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 825; reviews by: *American Plays Printed 1714-1830*, compiled by F. P. Hill, 7, 756; *A Bibliography of Edwin Arlington Robinson*, by C. B. Hogan, 10, 806-807; *A Goodly Heritage*, by M. E. Chase, 6, 418-419; *John Trumbull*, by A. Cowie, 9, 716-717; *Lost Paradise*, by R. P. T. Coffin, 177-178; *Maine Immortals*, by W. D. Spencer, 5, 655; *My Folks in Maine*, by C. A. Stephens, 7, 743-744; *Next Door to a Poet*, by R. W. Brown, 10, 806-807; *Noah Webster*, by H. R. Warfel, 9, 742-743; *Red Sky in the Morning*, by R. P. T. Coffin, 177-178; *Romantic and Historic Maine*, by A. H. Verrill, 6, 420-421; *Susanna Haswell Rowson . . . , A Bibliographical Study*, by R. W. G. Vail, 412-413.
——— Remember. *See* Smith, Remember (Ellis).
——— Theodore W., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— W., 8, 405.
——— Rev. William, 10, 324.
Ellison, James, 7, 328.
Ellsworth, Oliver, 1, 19; 2, 19*n*; 3, 460; 5, 233; on pressure of population, 9, 100.
Ellsworth, Me., 1, 403*n*, 407*n*, 409*n*.
Ellsworth, Maine, The History of, by A. H. Davis, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 260-261.
Elsbree, Oliver Wendell, articles by: The Rise of the Missionary Spirit in New England, 1790-1815, 1, 295-322; Samuel Hopkins and His Doctrine of Benevolence, 8, 534-550.
Elsie, ship, 8, 131.
Elssler, Fanny, 8, 474.
Elton, Rev. Romeo, 5, 537, 544; 10, 225.
Elwell, ——— (*c* 1864), 5, 330.
Ely, Abner, 5, 116.
——— Samuel, father of Samuel Cullick, 5, 115.
——— Samuel Cullick, as Forerunner of Shays, article on, by R. E. Moody, 5, 105-134; early life of, 105; at Somers, Conn., 105-106; his part in Revolution, 107; leads rebellion in Hampshire County, 107-111; sentences imposed on, 109, 115, 123-124; activities of, in Vermont, 114-115; his petition to Supreme Court, 115-116; his activities in Maine, 117-134; his petitions to General Court, 125-127, 133-134; his attacks on Maine proprietors, 130-134.
Ely Rebellion, 5, 107-114.
Embargo, (1807), 1, 29, 215; 7, 717; 10, 437-438, 442; Russian, 1, 219; imposed by Massachusetts, 394; 4, 85; imposed by Gen. Amherst, 5, 87; (1813), 10, 443.
Embree, Edwin R., 10, 88.
Embury, ——— (*c* 1834), 1, 63.
Emergence of Modern America, The, by A. Nevins, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 1, 419-421.
Emerson, Rev. ———, Conway, N.H., 9, 427, 438.
——— Benjamin K., his stand on Darwinism, 8, 398.
——— Charles, 2, 264; 9, 413.
——— Rev. Daniel, 5, 609.
——— Edward, 7, 97.
——— Ellen, 5, 753-754.
——— Frances Vose, 6, 819*n*.
——— Joseph, 8, 344.
——— Mrs. Luther, 5, 755.
——— Martha E. W., 6, 810*n*.
——— Mary Moody, 1, 131; 2, 275; Emerson's letter to, 251-252.
——— Rev. Ralph, 9, 463.
——— Ralph Waldo, 1, 5, 86-87, 355, 368-369; 2, 57, 233, 363, 368, 378, 597; 3, 34, 48, 53; 4, 22, 107, 634, 782; 5, 57-58, 278, 535, 783; 6, 264, 266*n*, 452*n*, 656-657, 660-661; 7, 160*n*, 224, 230; 8, 40, 217, 223, 308, 481, 492, 550; 9, 271, 367, 413, 619-620, 622; 10, 48, 179, 487; his poem "Grace," articles on, by C. P. Hotson, 1, 124-132; by G. R. Elliott, 2, 93-104.

Influence of Swedenborgianism on, 1, 124-132; 2, 249-277. Influence of Sampson Reed on, 1, 125-128, 130-131; article on, by C. P. Hotson, 2, 249-277. His poetry, 1, 124-132; 2, 93-104; 3, 9-13; his Divinity School address, 1, 203; 2, 34, 42; 6, 262, 651-652, 654, 656, 675; his relations with Walt Whitman 1, 358*n*, 359, 362, 365; as a critic, 580-581; his "Grace" and "Self-Reliance," article on, by G. R. Elliott, 2, 93-104; his debt to Milton, 100-104; and Concord School of Philosophy, 199-201, 203-204, 206-208, 212, 218, 228; his religion, 231-232; 3, 6-7; on Swedenborg, 2, 257, 265-274; and Carlyle, 258-259, 266; Matthew Arnold on, 372-374; Comparison of, with William James, article on, by F. I. Carpenter, 458-474; his philosophy, 459-461; 3, 13-18; 6, 260, 404-405; 7, 589; 10, 454; William James on, 2, 472-473; "Emerson," article on, by H. W. Garrod, 3, 3-24; his English reputation, 3-6; 6, 737; his epigrams, 3, 10, 20; as a verbal artist, 18-22; his essays, 20-21; on war, 49; on Boston, 54; 10, 628; and W. E. Channing, 3, 56-59, 72-73, 81; in Virginia, article on, by H. H. Hoeltje, 5, 753-768; his loss of memory, 753; his speech at University of Virginia, 759-762, 768; his appearance, 761; his attitude toward newspapers, 764-765; his influence on O. W. Holmes, Jr., 6, 10, 24-26; speech of, before Massachusetts Anti-Slavery Society, 154-157; on Wendell Phillips, 157-158; on Theodore Parker, 257; on reformers, 263; 10, 248-249; as member of Concord Centennial committee, 6, 602-605, 606-608, 611-613; and Thoreau, 734, 737, 742, 744-745; 10, 256-259; and Jones Very, article on, by C. Baker, 7, 90-99; on Jones Very, 92-97. As an abolitionist, 164, 167; memorandum on, by R. G. Silver, 6, 154-158. On American intellectual independence, 7, 261; on George Bancroft, 665, 680; on Bancroft's *History*, 678; edits Thoreau's letter on Whitman, 8, 263-264; on Father Taylor, 312, 314-316, 318; Father Taylor on, 313; on Hawthorne, 9, 254; on America, 10, 37. And Communism, article on, by J. T. Flanagan, 243-261; memorandum on, by G. K. Smart, 772-773. On Brook Farm, 244, 249-250, 256; on Albert Brisbane, 245-246; on Fourier and Fourierism, 246-248; on Fruitlands, 251-254; and Bronson Alcott, 253-254, 585-588; his self-reformation, 254-255; his doctrine of individualism, 260, 452-453; on Robert Owen, 773; First French Estimate of, article on, by Comtesse d'Agoult, 448-463; his classification of men, 454; on history, 455-456; on conformity, 456-459; on love, 460; on friendship, 460; on art, 461; *Representative Men*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 774.

Emerson, edited by Frederic I. Carpenter, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737.

Emerson, Ralph Waldo, Uncollected Lectures by, edited by C. Gohdes, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 6, 229-330.

Emerson: The Enraptured Yankee, by R. Michaud, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 3, 578-579.

Emerson, The Life of, by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 5, 819-822.

Emerson, The Wisest American, by P. Russell, reviewed by H. W. Garrod, 3, 177-179.

Emerson and Asia, by F. I. Carpenter, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 4, 163-164.

Emerson and Some Englishmen, The Lonely Wayfaring Man, by T. Scudder, reviewed by R. L. Rusk, 10, 163-165.

Emerson and the Problems of To-day: Prophet of America, by N. Dillaway, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 174-177.

Emerson Today, by B. Perry, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 377-378.

Emerson, Mrs. Ralph Waldo, 2, 223.

——— Raymond, 2, 93*n*.

——— Rev. William, 3, 34.

——— William, 2, 264.

Emery, ——— (*c* 1780), 10, 519.

——— S. H., Jr., and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 201, 209, 222, 227, 229.

Emigrant Aid Company. *See* New England Emigrant Aid Company.

Emigrant Aid Company of New York and Connecticut, 3, 104-105, 108-109.

Emily Dickinson Face to Face, by M. D. Bianchi, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 6, 417.

Emily Dickinson: Friend and Neighbor, by M. Jenkins, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.

Emily Dickinson: The Human Background of her Poetry, by J. Pollitt, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.

Emily Morgan, ship, 2, 136.

Emmanuel Movement (1906-1929), article on, by J. G. Greene, 7, 494-532; criticism of, and opposition to, 503, 509, 512-516, 522-525, 528, 531; attitude of press toward, 507-508; differences between, and Christian Science, 511-512; imitators of, 520-522; results of, 531-532.

Emmanuel Social Service Association, 7, 505.

Emma Willard, Daughter of Democracy, by

A. Lutz, reviewed by A. O. Norton, 3, 586-588.
Emmet, ——— (*c* 1903), 10, 427-428.
Emmons, ———, Williams College (*c* 1835), 10, 555.
——— Ebenezer, 2, 106.
——— Nathaniel, 8, 14.
——— Rev. Nathaniel, 8, 547-548; on instrumental church music, 6, 583.
Emons, Rev. ——— (*c* 1790), 5, 141-142.
Emotional Currents in American History, by J. H. Denison, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 6, 390-391.
Ende, Owen, 8, 351.
Endeavor, ship, 8, 340.
Endecott, Gov. John, Mass., 3, 32, 687; 4, 62; 5, 28; 7, 245; 9, 563; 10, 674; his defacing of the flag, 4, 452; 7, 252-253; on Samuell Gorton, 430; orchard of, 9, 249.
Endecott, John, A Biography, by L. S. Mayo, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 181-182.
Endicott, William Crowninshield, donor to New England Quarterly; tribute to, by Stewart Mitchell, 9, 563.
Enfield, William, 3, 711.
"Engagement child," 4, 733.
Engines, marine, 5, 688.
England, isolationist policy of, 1, 158, 163; seeks aid of Massachusetts, 161-162; protects American ships, 211-225; relations of, with Turkey, 211-225; missionary zeal in, 295, 305, 310, 315, 318; marriage in, 327, 331, 333; mercantilist policies of, 371, 374-378, 388, 393-395; 3, 465-500; 4, 85, 230-269; 6, 132, 496-497, 504, 506, 508-511; and separatist movement in Vermont, 2, 571-578; attitude of New England toward, 3, 398; policy of, toward independence of U.S., 723-725; merchant marine of, 4, 418; in the Crimean War, 789-793; restrictions on emigration from, 5, 6, 29; economic conditions in (17th century), 8-13, 26-27; non-conformists in, 15-22; mobs in, 6, 99-100, 105-107, 113; birth control movement in, 490; reaction in, to Massachusetts convention (1768), 7, 469-471; Hawthorne on, 8, 3-13; policy of, concerning whaling industry, 183-202; observance of Christmas in, 499; Norse influence on history of, 10, 216; and Hawaiian independence, 333-334; state of church in (1670), 568, 581.
——— Board of Trade, 1, 378*n*, 384; 3, 610, 621, 624; and Massachusetts restrictions on trade, 1, 391-392, 394; and Sugar Act, 3, 469, 482-483, 492-493; and tax on seamen, 524-525; and colonial manufactures, 4, 231, 233, 235-237; and production of naval stores, 243, 245-250, 253-255, 257, 259-260, 262, 267; creation of, 243, 264; and land-bank scheme, 265; on Francis Legge, 445; and admiralty jurisdiction of R. I., 5, 154-156; and colonial boundary disputes, 296-299; and colonial expenses for imperial wars, 303; and Richard Partridge, 306; and whaling industry, 8, 201.
——— Commissioners for Foreign Plantations, and dispute over Narragansett Bay region, 7, 433-435.
——— Commissioners of Customs, 1, 394, 546, 548; 3, 469, 497*n*, 614; and land banks, 4, 265; and writs of assistance, 5, 95. *See also* American Board of Commissioners of the Customs.
——— Convention Parliament, 1, 287.
——— Council for Foreign Plantations, 1, 380, 383.
——— Court of Admiralty, 5, 86.
——— Court of Exchequer, and general writs, 5, 92-96, 98.
——— Court of High Commission, 1, 324.
——— Court of Star Chamber, 4, 90.
——— Ecclesiastical Commission, 5, 17.
——— House of Lords, 1, 166.
——— Instrument of Government, 3, 33.
——— King's (George III) household, 8, 279.
——— Law officers of the Crown, and trade with enemy, 5, 88; and writs of assistance, 95.
——— Lords of Trade, 1, 377, 389; 3, 621; 4, 243; 5, 151; 10, 683; and William Phips, 1, 292, 542-544, 546, 549, 551-552.
——— Mint, report of, 1, 394.
——— Navy Board, and colonial naval stores, 4, 256-259; and treasure-hunting expeditions, 5, 734-751.
——— Parliament, 1, 375-376, 381; petitions to, 3, 255*n*, 272, 491, 498; 4, 242; lobbies in, 3, 465, 467; 5, 300-302; cost of legislation, 3, 525; attitude of, toward Nova Scotia, 4, 443-444; and land-bank question, 6, 41.
——— Privy Council, 1, 395, 546; 4, 89-91; disallowance of colonial legislation by, 1, 387, 390-391, 394; 4, 237; 9, 423; and English churches in Holland, 6, 756-757, 760-763, 771, 773.
——— Treasury, 1, 381; 3, 469; and writs of assistance, 5, 96-99; and treasure-hunting ventures, 734, 751-752.
Engle, Paul, on Robert Frost, 10, 817.
English, The, 19th century migration of, 2, 554-555. *See also* Great migration.
English Colonization Society, 8, 546.
English Enemy of Melville, An, memorandum on, by D. Aaron, 8, 561-567.
English language, Some Topographical Terms in 17th Century, article on, by C.

E. Tyler, **2**, 382-401; Some Sea Terms in, article on, by S. F. Batchelder, 625-653.
Englishman in America, 1785, An; Being the Diary of Joseph Hadfield, edited by D. S. Robertson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **7**, 394-395.
Englishman Views America, 1795, memorandum on, by L. G. Rankin, **7**, 702-717.
English Prelude, by M. Allis, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., **10**, 397-398.
Engravings, in women's magazines, **1**, 52-56, 61, 66, 68; **3**, 648, 650.
Eno, Amos R., **5**, 678.
Enoch Pratt, by R. H. Hart, reviewed by L. C. Wroth, **9**, 715-716.
Enquiry into the Nature of Certain Nineteenth Century Pamphlets, An, by J. Carter and G. Pollard, reviewed by S. Mitchell, **7**, 602-606.
Ensign, Sarah. *See* Smith, Sarah (Ensign).
Epicurus, **8**, 379.
Episcopal church, **1**, 27, 330; **3**, 451; **4**, 729; in early colonies, **3**, 279-280; membership of, 414, 418; music in, **4**, 723; support of, **10**, 47. *See also* Church of England.
——— Vermont diocese, and lands of Society for Propagation of the Gospel, **3**, 284-285, 287-288, 290, 295-296.
Episcopalians, **1**, 27, 285; **3**, 413-414; **4**, 725. *See also* Anglicans.
Eprémesnil, Comte d', **1**, 397*n*.
——— Jean-Jacques du Val d', **1**, 402-403; speculation of, 397, 401.
Erdis, E. C., **4**, 650*n*.
Ericson, Eston Everett, memorandum by, "John Hort" and "Skipper Ireson," **10**, 531-532.
Ericsson, John, **5**, 688.
Erie Canal, **10**, 756, 762, 771*n*.
Erie Railroad, **10**, 771*n*.
Erikson, Leif, **10**, 224, 234, 241-242; his voyage to America, **8**, 373; statue of, in Boston, 374*n*; **10**, 223, 238-240.
Erlendsson, Hauk, **8**, 54.
Ernst, C. W., **2**, 221.
——— James, *Roger Williams, New England Firebrand*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **6**, 205-207.
Erondelle, Pierre, **8**, 404*n*.
Erskine, Rev. John, **1**, 226, 228, 237*n*; **8**, 546; on Thomas Paine, **9**, 28, 42.
———Thomas, Baron Erskine, **8**, 35.
Erving, ———, England (*c* 1805), **4**, 515.
——— George, **6**, 123.
——— Henry W., **6**, 843.
——— John, **5**, 89.
Eschylus, **10**, 461.
Espy, James Pollard, **7**, 344, 351.
"Esquire," **3**, 661*n*.
"Essay on the Trade of the Northern Colonies," **3**, 478, 490, 494-495; analyzed, 482-483.
Essays in Appreciation, by J. L. Lowes, reviewed by D. Fitts, **10**, 187-188.
Essays in Colonial History presented to Charles McLean Andrews by his Students, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **4**, 802.
Essays of William Graham Sumner, edited by A. G. Keller and M. R. Davie, reviewed by P. A. Sorokin, **8**, 298-299.
Essex, Earl of. *See* Devereux, Robert.
Essex, warship, **9**, 327.
Essex County, England, economic conditions in, **5**, 11-12; non-conformists in, 16.
Essex County, Mass., moral offences in, **5**, 435, 442; enforcement of blue laws in, 438; number of taverns in, 440.
Essex Gazette, **4**, 292*n*; **6**, 589, 591; prospectus of, **4**, 291*n*.
Essex Institute Historical Collections, July-October, 1933, and January, 1934, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **7**, 197.
Essex Register, **3**, 437.
Estabrooks, Nehemiah, **3**, 662, 664.
Estaing, Charles Hector, Comte d', **5**, 363.
Ethan Allen, by J. Pell, reviewed by A. W. Peach, **3**, 349-354.
Etiquette, **3**, 405.
Eugénie, Empress of France, **6**, 513, 521-524.
Euler, Leonhard, **4**, 521.
Eustace, Dr. ———, **5**, 77.
Eustice, Jane, **4**, 490.
Evance, Sir Stephen, **4**, 242, 256.
Evangelical Magazine and Gospel Advocate, **6**, 367*n*.
Evans, Allan, letter of, to New England Quarterly, **6**, 424-425; review by, *American Opinion on the Unification of Italy, 1846-1861*, by H. H. Marraro, 197-198, 424-425.
——— Augusta Ann, **8**, 495.
——— Daniel, review by, *Leonard Bacon: a Statesman in the Church*, by T. D. Bacon, **5**, 364-366.
——— Israel, **7**, 385.
——— Lawrence B., as adviser to Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), **6**, *sup.*, 22, 23*n*, 55, 80.
——— Streeter, **8**, 111.
Evarts, Jeremiah, **1**, 303*n*; **8**, 547-548.
——— William, **3**, 121; **10**, 808.
Evarts, William M., The Public Career of, by B. Dyer, reviewed by G. F. Howe, **7**, 192-193.
Eveline, schooner, **6**, 354.
Evelyn, John, **1**, 282; celebrates Christmas, **8**, 499.
Everett, Alexander H., **7**, 669; **10**, 215;

as Early Opponent of Malthus, article on, by J. J. Spengler, 9, 97-118; on absolute perfectibility, 102-105; on control of population, 105-110; on poor relief, 109; influence of, 115-117; interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 215, 226.
Everett, Edward, 2, 144; 3, 48, 148; 7, 72, 81, 362*n*, 539, 665; 8, 217*n*; 9, 97*n*, 107*n*, 117, 411, 443; on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 678; on Malthusianism, 9, 115; influence of German culture on, 158-160; supports Webster (1836), 680-683; interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 215, 225-226.
——— Joshua T., 9, 453.
——— Julia. *See* Bryant, Julia (Everett).
——— Oliver, 9, 97*n*.
——— William, 5, 473.
Every Day but Sunday, by J. F. Copeland, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 9, 713-714.
Every Day Life in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, by G. F. Dow, reviewed by G. W. Allen, 9, 178-181.
"Everything is plain sailing," 2, 647.
Evolution, southern attitude toward, 8, 220-221; attitude of New England toward, 225; Controversy over (1859-1873), article on, by B. J. Loewenberg, 232-257; A Footnote to Dr. Loewenberg's article, by Preserved Smith, 398-399.
Ewald, Georg H. A. von, 6, 265.
Ewart, ——— (*c* 1861), 5, 312.
Ewell, Gen. Richard Stoddard, 5, 341.
Ewing, ———, Princeton College (*c* 1757), 3, 301.
——— Rev. John, 5, 517.
Examiner Club, 1, 200-201.
Excommunication, 4, 682, 684-686, 738-739.
Exercises in Commemoration of the Three Hundredth Anniversary of the First Church of Salem, Massachusetts, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 598-599.
Experimental College, The, by A. Meiklejohn, reviewed by L. Price, 5, 832-833.
Explorers of North America, The, 1492-1806, by J. B. Brebner, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296.
Expression in America, by L. Lewisohn, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 624-629.
Eyre, Capt. Will, 5, 608*n*.

FABYAN, ———, 6, 169, 171.
Facsimile Text Society, note on, by K. B. Murdock, 3, 600.
Factory Girl, magazine, 3, 644.
Factory Girl's Album and Operative's Advocate, 3, 644.
Factory Girl's Garland, 3, 644.
Fadden, H. R., 4, 622*n*.
"Fagged out," 2, 638.
Fairbanks, Elijah, 10, 754, 756, 759, 769, 772.
——— Mrs. Elijah, 10, 757, 769.
Fairchild, Frances. *See* Bryant, Frances (Fairchild).
Fairfax, Capt. ———, 1, 540.
Fairfax, Vt., 7, 305.
Fairfield, John, 5, 239.
——— Capt. William, 3, 262.
Fairfield, Conn., 5, 434; burning of, 4, 135-136.
Fairfield, County, Conn., 5, 440.
Fairwell, Lieut. ———, 9, 393.
Falkland, Viscount. *See* Cary, Anthony.
"Fall" and "falls," 2, 390-391.
"Fall foul of," 2, 648.
Fallows, ———, Episcopal bishop, Chicago, 7, 521.
Fall River, Mass., 10, 87; French-Canadians in, 2, 287, 290, 293; English laborers in, 555; as textile center, 4, 561-562; Norse skeleton at, 7, 642; 10, 223, 228, 231; on underground railroad, 9, 451.
Falltown, Mass. *See* Bernardston.
Falmouth, Mass., 4, 135.
Falnes, Oscar J., article by, New England Interest in Scandinavian Culture and the Norsemen, 10, 211-242.
Fame, ship, 3, 771.
Familists, 3, 360; 7, 418; 10, 573.
Faneuil, Peter (*d* 1743), 7, 190; 10, 118.
——— Peter, at Princeton University, 3, 304-305.
Fanning, Edmund (*d* 1818), activities of, during Revolution, 4, 131, 135, 138.
——— Capt. Edmund, exploration of, 5, 693.
——— Nathaniel, 5, 693.
Fanny Kemble, by D. Bobbé, reviewed by J. H. Bridenbaugh, 5, 200-201.
Farel, Guillaume, 3, 27.
Farley, Harriet, 10, 56.
Farmer, John, on fight at Pigwacket, 9, 379*n*, 380, 386.
Farmers, Embattled, article on, by W. A. Dyer, 4, 460-481.
Farming. *See* Agriculture.
Farmington, Iowa, 8, 41.
Farquhar, ——— (*c* 1800), 1, 117.
Farragut, Admiral David G., 5, 329; on Charles Morris, 4, 271.
Farrand, Livingston, 6, 286.
——— Max, 10, 411; his introduction to *The Laws and Liberties of Massachusetts*, 3, 156-159.
Farrar, John, 7, 755.
Fashions, in women's magazines, 1, 44-45, 52-57, 65-66, 68; 2, 455-456; 3, 648; mourning, 446; 5, 800; among women, 7, 76-77; appearance of people (1800), 711. *See also* Apparel.

Fast days, 3, 452; 4, 83; 9, 33, 37; at Mount Holyoke, 7, 32-35.
Fatherless and Widow's Society of Boston, 1, 50.
Father of Little Women, The, by H. W. Morrow, reviewed by I. N. Edwards, 1, 436-437.
"Fathom," 2, 647.
Faulkner, Harold Underwood, *American Political and Social History*, reviewed by F. A. Shannon, 10, 598; *The Quest for Social Justice*, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 4, 543-544; reviews by: *Daniel Webster*, by A. L. Benson, 3, 161-163; *Daniel Webster as an Economist*, by R. L. Carey, 161-163.
——— William, 9, 338.
Faust, Clarence H., and T. H. Johnson, as editors, *Jonathan Edwards: Representative Selections*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 174-175.
Favorite, ship, 3, 260*n*, 261, 266.
Fawkes, Guy, 6, 101.
Faxon, Azariah, 7, 720*n*.
Fay, Bernard, 10, 179; *Franklin: the Apostle of Modern Times*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 368-370.
Fay, Joseph, 2, 573; 10, 694.
——— Maria, 3, 147-148.
——— Sidney B., 6, 836.
Fay House, The Story of, by C. H. Baker, reviewed by L. B. R. Briggs, 3, 146-148.
Fayston, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
"Feast of Belshazzar, The," article on, by C. Wright, 10, 620-634.
Fechner, Gustav T., 7, 495; 10, 717.
Federalism, 1, 297, 465; 3, 458, 461; 5, 236; Economic Development and, article on, by R. A. East, 10, 430-446.
Federalist party, 1, 5, 19; theory of, 6; dissension within, 20.
Federalists, 2, 28, 30-31; 7, 493; 10, 481, 483; Letters of Connecticut, edited by W. E. Buckley, 3, 316-331; attitude of, toward secession, 10, 432, 434, 446; and New England bank quarrels, 433-437, 439-442, 444; and Boston civic projects, 437; and early manufacturing, 438-439.
Federal Writers' Project, note on, 10, 414.
——— Workers of, *Vermont: A Guide to the Green Mountain State*, reviewed by C. Brinton, 10, 812-813.
Feke, Robert, Colonial Portrait Painter, by H. W. Foote, reviewed by J. H. Morgan, 4, 365-367.
Felicity, ship, 3, 262.
Fellowes, ——— (*c* 1810), 9, 80, 83.
Fellows, Samuel, 6, 115, 120.
Feltham, Lieut. Jocelyn, on the taking of Ticonderoga, 2, 163-167.
Felton, Cornelius C., 1, 203; 8, 30; 10, 49.
——— Jane, 4, 294.
Female Society of Boston and Vicinity, for Promoting Christianity Among the Jews, 1, 309.
Feminism. *See* Woman's Rights Movement.
Fénelon, François de Salignac de La Mothe, 8, 381; 9, 212.
Fenn, Eleanor Frere, Lady, 6, 586.
———, W. W., 7, 386; reviews by: *Collected Papers of Herbert D. Foster*, edited by A. H. Basye, 3, 572-573; *D. L. Moody, A Worker in Souls*, by G. Bradford, 1, 262-264; *Henry Ward Beecher, An American Portrait*, by P. Hibben, 247-249.
Fennel, James, 7, 334.
Fenwick, Benedict, Bishop of Boston, 8, 259; and burning of Charlestown convent, 10, 7*n*, 9, 11, 14, 16, 20-21, 23.
Ferdinand VII, King of Spain, 5, 598.
Ferguson, Henry, 7, 736.
——— William Scott, 6, 835.
Fern, Fanny. *See* Parton, Mrs. Sara Willis.
Ferne, Henry, Bishop of Chester, 3, 704*n*.
Ferri, Prof. ———, 2, 226.
Ferrier, ———, 3, 43.
Fertilizer, 2, 546; 9, 229; 10, 126, 128.
Fesch, Cardinal, 10, 624.
Fessenden, William Pitt, 7, 347*n*.
Feudalism, 1, 158; in proprietary colonies, 5, 354-357; in New France, 356; 10, 134-135.
Fiechter, Frederick C., Jr., article by, The Preparation of an American Aristocrat, 6, 3-28.
Field, Rev. ——— (*c* 1825), 9, 438, 441.
——— Cyrus W., 10, 222.
——— Darby, 9, 162.
——— J. A., on Charles Knowlton, 6, 483.
——— Rachel, *God's Pocket*, reviewed by M. E. Chase, 7, 590-591.
——— Vena Bernadette, *Constantia; a Study of the Life and Works of Judith Sargent Murray, 1751-1820*, reviewed by A. H. Quinn, 5, 619-621.
——— Walter T., and C. H. Patton, *Eight O'Clock Chapel*, reviewed by J. R. Brackett, 1, 88-89.
Fielding, Henry, 2, 89; 5, 39; 7, 227.
Fields, Annie, wife of James T., 3, 515; 7, 258; 8, 527; on Celia Thaxter, 528-529, 532.
——— James T., 7, 166, 605; 8, 527; 10, 239; and Whittier, 7, 258, 271; and Hawthorne, 8, 481, 493-494, 497.
Fiennes, William, Viscount Say and Seal, 4, 61, 697; 5, 29; on population of Connecticut, 7-8; and old patent of

Connecticut, 10, 409-410.
Fiennes-Clinton, Arbella, Lady, 10, 346.
Fifty Years of Boston, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 7, 390-391.
Figs, trade in, 1, 209-210, 224.
"Figurehead," 2, 634.
Filene, Edward A., 5, 194; 6, *sup.*, 14.
Filibustering expeditions, against Spanish America, 9, 85-96.
Fillis, John, 4, 423-424, 434, 443.
Fillmore, Millard, 9, 460, 644.
Filmer, Sir Robert (*d* 1653), 9, 212.
Finch, ——— (*c* 1834), 8, 29.
——— Eugene D., review by, *Selected Poems*, by C. Aiken, 3, 569-570.
——— John, reviews by: *Benjamin Franklin: Representative Selections*, edited by F. L. Mott and C. E. Jorgenson, 10, 190; *Modern American Poetry* and *Modern British Poetry*, edited by L. Untermeyer, 189-190; *The Poems of Maria Lowell*, edited by H. J. Vernon, 606-607.
Fines, 1, 276, 331*n*, 333*n*, 383, 539; 4, 501, 504, 694; 5, 15, 34, 109, 123, 434, 437-441, 443-444, 446, 450, 742, 814, 818; 6, 569, 573; 7, 412; 8, 342-343, 351-352; 10, 644; imposed on plaintiff, 8, 340.
Finley, John H., Jr., reviews by: *The Centennial Edition of the Works of Rowland E. Robinson*, 7, 607-608, 755; 8, 458-459; 9, 745; 10, 191; *Uncle Lisha's Shop and A Danvis Pioneer*, by R. E. Robinson, 7, 383-384.
——— Ruth E., *The Lady of* Godey's: *Sarah Josepha Hale*, reviewed by L. Martin, 5, 382-384.
Finney, Rev. Charles G., 10, 9*n*.
Finns, 2, 559; on Cape Cod, memorandum on, by Eugene Van Cleef, 6, 597-601.
Firearms. *See* Arms and munitions.
Fires, 3, 437; 8, 345.
Fireworks, 1, 508; 3, 440.
Firmin, Rev. Giles, 10, 558.
First Americans, The, by T. J. Wertenbaker, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 411-413.
First Church of Salem, Massachusetts, Exercises in Commemoration of the Three Hundredth Anniversary of the, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 598-599.
"First-rate," 2, 626.
First Report of the Geology of Grand Manan, by A. Gesner, edited by B. Charles, reviewed by M. Billings, 9, 744.
First Society of Free Enquirers, 8, 31, 41.
First Year of the American Revolution, The, by A. French, reviewed by C. L. Lundin, 8, 123-125.
Firth, Charles H., 3, 26.
Fish, ——— (*c* 1839), 7, 318-319.
——— Carl R., *The Rise of the Common Man*, reviewed by M. E. Curti, 1, 415-418.
——— Hamilton, 5, 696.
——— Lydia. *See* Knapp, Lydia (Fish).
——— Preserved, 5, 675, 696.
——— and Grinnell, 5, 675.
Fish, prices of, 1, 406; 6, 496*n*; 7, 712; trade in, 2, 8; 3, 136, 489, 608, 613-614, 617; 4, 232, 238*n*, 246, 425-426, 428, 763, 768, 771; 6, 501*n*; 7, 190; 8, 335-336, 346; 9, 667, 670-674; 10, 475, 544; as medium of exchange, 3, 617; 9, 657; 10, 672; in New England waters, 8, 336-337; 10, 542-543; as fertilizer, 9, 229; 10, 126, 128.
Fisher, Deborah. *See* Ames, Deborah, (Fisher).
——— Dorothy (Canfield), 7, 383; 10, 264.
——— Herbert A. L., *The Bay Colony*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 187.
——— Rev. Jonathan, 6, 418.
——— Josephine, as editor, The Journal of Esther Burr, 3, 297-315.
——— Macey, 2, 124.
——— Sydney G., on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 685.
Fisheries and British Policy to 1713, The North American, by C. B. Judah, Jr., reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 9, 148-153.
Fishermen, 1, 169-170; 3, 623; tax on, 520-524; migration of, from Newfoundland, 618-621; life of, 618-620; 8, 338-342; income of, 338; the shoreman, 340.
Fisher's Hill, Va., battle of, 5, 331.
Fishery at Newfoundland, 1634-1763, The British, by R. G. Lounsbury, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 9, 148-153.
Fishing industry, 3, 522-523; 4, 232; 7, 704; 10, 542-543; off Acadia, 1, 169-170, 173; 9, 667; off Newfoundland, 1, 291; 3, 607-608, 612, 619-621, 624-625; 8, 182; regulation of, 3, 608, 624; 4, 428; 8, 182; organization of, 3, 618-619; 8, 337; bounty on, 3, 619; boycott of, 4, 432; establishment of, 8, 335-336; 9, 666-667. *See also* Whaling industry.
Fiske, Rev. ——— (*c* 1735), 3, 413.
——— Edward W., 3, 121.
——— John, 3, 33, 53; 7, 674; 9, 355; 10, 241, 720*n*; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 219-221; on the nineteenth century, 8, 232-233.
——— Rebecca W., at Mount Holyoke, 7, 25, 42.
Fitch, Rev. ———, Somers, Conn., 5, 105.
——— Clyde, 1, 430.
——— Rev. Ebenezer, 5, 559; as president

of Williams College, 1, 447-448, 455-456, 463.
Fitch, Elizabeth. *See* Taylor, Elizabeth (Fitch).
——— Rev. James, 10, 295*n*.
——— Rev. John, 5, 142; as school teacher, 140.
——— L. W., 2, 604.
——— Samuel (*d* 1799), 4, 206.
——— Samuel, 4, 118.
——— Gov. Thomas, Conn., 3, 450; 10, 703, 705; and Lord Jeffrey Amherst, 5, 649; and the stamp tax, 10, 706-707.
Fitts, Dudley, reviews by: *A Further Range*, by R. Frost, 9, 519-521; *Essays in Appreciation*, by J. L. Lowes, 10, 187-188.
Fitz, Reginald H., 4, 364.
Fitz-Greene Halleck: An Early Knickerbocker Wit and Poet, by N. F. Adkins, reviewed by A. Cowie, 4, 172-174.
Fitzhugh, George, 8, 228-229.
Fitzpatrick, John Bernard, Archbishop of Boston, 7, 75.
Five Forks, Va., battle of, 5, 336-338.
Five Fur Traders of the Northwest, edited by C. M. Gates, reviewed by M. M. Quaife, 7, 196.
Flaaten, Nils, 7, 614.
Flagg, George, 10, 626.
——— Jared B., on Washington Allston, 10, 622, 632.
Flags, of truce, 3, 465. *See also* Military flags.
Flaherty, William, 6, *sup.*, 63.
Flamsteed, John, 7, 20-21.
Flanagan, John T., 10, 803; article by, Emerson and Communism, 243-261; memorandum on his article, by G. K. Smart, 772-773.
Flanders, Helen Hartness, and G. Brown, as editors, *Vermont Folk-Songs and Ballads*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Flandrau, Charles Macomb, 10, 622; at Harvard, 9, 45-48.
Flavel, John, 9, 207.
Flax, dressing of, 1, 479; cultivation of, 4, 236, 252; 9, 236-237; trade in, 7, 706.
Flaxman, ———, 10, 624.
Fleet, Thomas, 3, 401; 5, 446; on James Davenport, 6, 46.
——— Thomas and John, 2, 187; 3, 447*n*; 8, 70.
Fleming, Sandford, *Children and Puritanism*, reviewed by E. B. Schlesinger, 6, 638-639.
Fletcher, Gov. Benjamin, N.Y., 1, 536, 542-543.
——— Giles, 10, 298*n*.
——— John Gould, 8, 322.
——— Ralph, 8, 357.
Fletcher, Vt., 7, 305.
Flexner, Abraham, review by, *The Development of Harvard University, 1869-1929*, edited by S. E. Morison, 4, 161-163.
Flint, Rev. ———, Salem, Mass., 4, 306-307, 320.
——— Rev. Timothy, 3, 67; *Recollections of the Last Ten Years*, edited by C. H. Grattan, reviewed by J. O. Oliphant, 6, 414-415.
Flirt, ship, 9, 457.
Flitcroft, John E., *The Novelist of Vermont*, reviewed by H. H. Eddy, 2, 684-686.
Flom, George T., and the Kensington rune stone, 6, 212, 215-216; 7, 614*n*, 617-618, 619*n*, 623*n*, 628-629, 631, 632*n*; 8, 45-46.
Floods, 10, 755, 769.
Florence, ship, 4, 180.
Florida, colonization of, 3, 119.
Florida, Confederate warship, 1, 559*n*.
Floridablanca, Josef Moñino, Conde de, 10, 109-110.
"Flotsam," 2, 627.
Flour, trade in, 1, 385; 2, 8; 4, 763, 771; 5, 672; 9, 79; 10, 69, 277, 286, 438, 473, 475, 544; prices of, 7, 713; 10, 476, 763.
Flowering of New England, The, by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 9, 701-709.
Flucker, Lucy. *See* Knox, Lucy (Flucker).
——— Thomas, 5, 117, 127, 132.
Flying Cloud, ship, 5, 676, 687.
Flynt, Henry, 6, 526.
Fobes, Perez, The Diary and Commonplace Book of, edited by E. H. Dewey, 2, 654-658; his career, 654-655; his publications, 655.
Foerster, Norman, *American Criticism*, reviewed by Van Wyck Brooks, 1, 579-582; *The American Scholar*, article on, by R. D. French, 4, 94-107; *Toward Standards*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 537-539. As editor: *Humanism and America*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 537-539; *The Reinterpretation of American Literature*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 2, 335-338. Review by, *The Demon of the Absolute*, by P. E. More, 312-318.
Fogarty, Mrs. Kate Hammond, 9, 72*n*.
Fogelblad, Sven, 6, 212.
Foley, Margaret, 10, 56.
——— P. K., 8, 105*n*; 9, 699.
Folger, Henry Clay, 10, 87.
Follen, Dr. Charles, 2, 44, 612; 7, 159; 8, 40; 9, 406, 408.
——— Mrs. Eliza L., 6, 136; 7, 166.
Folsom, Charles, and *United States Review*, 7, 693-700.
——— George, 10, 226.

Folsom, Nathaniel, 4, 717.
Fonda, Abraham, 4, 490.
Fontaine Leval, Me. *See* Lamoine, Me.
Food, prices of, 1, 361; 5, 803, 806, 810; at Harvard College, 2, 497; in Virginia, 3, 540, 551, 557-558; served at sea, 8, 348-349; Indian corn as, 10, 129-132; of sailors, 378-379. *See also* Bread; Meat; Provisions; Vegetables.
Food reform, 6, 64, 66-67, 71, 81-82. *See also* Diet.
Foot, Samuel A., 3, 127*n*.
Football, 1, 358; 9, 7; and the American Indians, memorandum on, by E. H. Dewey, 3, 736-740.
Foote, Henry Wilder, article by, Mr. Smibert Shows his Pictures, 8, 14-28; memorandum by, When Was John Singleton Copley Born?, 10, 111-120; *Robert Feke, Colonial Portrait Painter*, reviewed by J. H. Morgan, 4, 365-367. Review by, *John White: The Patriarch of Dorchester*, by Mrs. F. Rose-Troup, 4, 545-551.
Forays and Rebuttals, by B. De Voto, reviewed by C. Brinton, 10, 172-173.
Forbes, Allyn Bailey, donor to New England Quarterly; memorandum by, Greenwich Hospital Money, 3, 519-526; as compiler, A Bibliography for New England: (January-October, 1927), 1, 101-105; (November, 1927-July, 1928), 604-611; (1928), 2, 343-353; (1929), 3, 379-391; (1930), 4, 385-403; (1931), 5, 408-424; (1932), 6, 231-249; (1933), 7, 200-212; (1934), 8, 146-158; (1935), 9, 185-198; (1936), 10, 193-206; reviews by: *Catalogue of . . . Satires . . . in the British Museum*, Vol. V, by M. D. George, 9, 734-735; *Colonial Women of Affairs*, by E. A. Dexter, 4, 378-379; *Looking Backward*, by E. Bellamy, 804-806; *Provincial Society*, by J. T. Adams, 1, 413-415; *Sarah Orne Jewett*, by F. O. Matthiessen, 2, 678-679.
——— Bennett, 6, 86, 91, 93.
——— Duncan (*d* 1747), 8, 394-395.
——— Edward W., review by, *Memories of a Scupltor's Wife*, by Mrs. D. C. French, 2, 324-325.
——— Harriette M., *Gravestones of Early New England*, reviewed by O. Shepard, 3, 165-167.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1635), 4, 666; 6, 749-750, 754*n*, 782; and English classis in Holland, 756-760, 763-766, 768-775, 778-780, 783, 785-786, 789-790; silenced, 776-777.
——— John M., 3, 121; 5, 344.
——— Patrick, 6, 789.
Ford, Amelia C., memorandum by, An 18th Century Letter from a Sea Captain to his Owner, 3, 136-145.
——— Caroline, *The Less Traveled Road: A Study of Robert Frost*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 624.
——— Gov. Thomas (*d* 1850), Illinois, and the Mormons, 9, 585-586, 597-599.
——— Worthington C., donor to New England Quarterly; letter of, to New England Quarterly, 7, 398; on John Smith as map-maker, 8, 402; as editor: *Letters of Henry Adams (1858-1891)*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 4, 563-568; *Statesman and Friend, Correspondence of John Adams with Benjamin Waterhouse*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 266-267; *War Letters, 1862-1865, of John C. Gray and John C. Ropes*, reviewed by L. A. Craig, 250-252.
Ford Hall, The Story of: The Challenge of the Forum, by R. L. Lurie, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 381-382.
Fordham, Pelatiah, and the *Amistad*, 6, 355, 361.
Fordham University. *See* St. John's College.
Foreground of American Fiction, The, by H. Hartwick, reviewed by B. De Voto, 7, 741-743.
Forest, Capt. ——— (*c* 1814), 3, 424.
Forest Trees of New England, The, by R. G. Leavitt, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 196-197.
"Forge ahead," 2, 632.
Forman, S. E., 3, 95*n*.
Fornication, 1, 332-333; 4, 733; 5, 435, 442-444, 446; 8, 343.
Forrest, Edwin, 6, 451*n*.
——— Capt. James, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 125-126.
Forrester, Simon, 5, 667.
Forster, Mrs. ———, 2, 380.
Forsythe, Robert S., memorandum by, Herman Melville in Honolulu, 8, 99-105; as editor, *Pierre, or The Ambiguities*, by H. Melville, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 4, 333-337; review by, *The Journal of Gamaliel Bradford* (*d* 1932), edited by Van Wyck Brooks, 6, 830-833.
Fort Bowyer, Ala., 10, 273*n*.
Fort Edward, 3, 657-658; 5, 606*n*; building of, 607.
Fortescue, Sir John, as editor, *The Correspondence of King George the Third, 1760-1783*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 156-162.
Fort Frederick, Vt., 4, 610.
Fort Halifax, Waterville, Me., 7, 562.
Fort Lyman. *See* Fort Edward.
Fort Morgan, Ala., 10, 273*n*.
Fort Oswego, 10, 382.
Fortree, Rev. ———, 6, 768*n*.
Fortrey, Samuel, 1, 372.

Fort Ticonderoga, capture of (1775), 2, 565; 4, 616; attack on (1758), 4, 599.
Fortune, ship, 8, 500.
Fortune telling, 5, 781.
Fort William Henry, 3, 468; building of, 5, 608-609, 611.
Forty Years of American Life, 1821-1861, by T. L. Nichols, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 10, 802.
Forum, The Challenge of, by R. L. Lurie, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 381-382.
Fossum, Andrew, 7, 624; and Kensington rune stone, 621, 633; 8, 50-51, 54*n*.
Foster. *See also* Foerster; Forster.
——— Mrs. ———, 8, 412-413.
——— Abby (Kelly), wife of Stephen S., and fugitive slaves, 9, 453. *See also* Kelly, Abby.
——— Bossenger, 7, 101-103, 108, 110*n*.
——— Dwight, 5, 524.
——— Elizabeth, review by, *America's Tragedy*, by J. T. Adams, 8, 291-292.
——— George, 9, 436, 451.
——— Hannah (Webster), 2, 428; 5, 66; on Richardson, 67; on Sterne, 69.
Foster, Herbert D., Collected Papers of, edited by A. H. Basye, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 3, 572-573.
Foster, Isaac (*d* 1711), 5, 484.
——— J. R., 7, 159.
——— John (*d* 1681), 7, 16*n*, 21.
——— John, 3, 446.
——— John W., error in his *American Diplomacy in the Orient*, 1, 81-82.
——— Maxwell Evarts, 10, 808.
——— Nathan, 9, 428.
——— Rev. Randolph S., and Darwinism, 8, 251-254.
——— Stephen S., 2, 54; 6, 162, 166-167; and fugitive slaves, 9, 453.
Foster, Theodore, Minutes of, of the Rhode Island Convention, 1790, edited by R. C. Cotner, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 376-377.
Foster, W. E., 3, 484*n*.
Fould, ———, France (*c* 1853), 6, 521.
"Founder," 2, 648.
Founding of Harvard College, The, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by S. K. Wilson, 8, 448-453.
Founding of Massachusetts, The: A Selection from the Sources . . ., 1628-1631, edited by S. Mitchell, reviewed by C. M. Andrews, 4, 174-176.
Fourier, François Marie Charles (*d* 1837), 10, 772*n*.
Fourierism, 6, 66, 69; Emerson on, 10, 246-248.
Fourscore: An Autobiography, by R. Grant, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 8, 299-303.
Fourth of July, sermons, 1, 297-298; celebrations, 3, 542-543; 9, 435-436.
Fowle, Sir Thomas, 6, 313.
Fowler, Robert, 8, 111.
Fox, Charles James, 10, 625.
——— Dixon Ryan, review by, *The Arts and Crafts in New England*, edited by G. F. Dow, 1, 432-434.
——— George, 7, 439.
——— Gustavus V., 2, 528.
——— Henry R. V. (*d* 1840), Lord Holland, 9, 488-489, 498.
——— Nathaniel, 8, 351.
——— Thomas B., and the *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 202, 204.
——— W. J., 7, 164.
Foxcroft, Francis, 1, 549.
——— Isaac, 6, 298.
——— Rev. Thomas, 9, 29.
Fox sisters, 8, 217.
Frampton, Thomas, on herbal remedies, 9, 474-475.
Français sous les treize étoiles, 1775-1783, Les, by André Lasseray, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 176.
France, 1, 160, 176; 3, 398; war with United States, 1, 18-19, 297; 10, 484; trade of, 1, 378; 2, 16; 3, 611, 613-614; 10, 464, 466-467, 469-477, 544; policy of, toward independence of United States, 3, 729-732; merchant marine of, 4, 418; coup d'état (1851), 6, 514; 17th-century scholastic hierarchy in, 835-836; struggle of, to maintain control of eastern Maine, 7, 546-547, 555-558, 561-562, 564; July Revolution in (1830), 10, 485. *See also* French Revolution; "X Y Z" affair.
——— *Commission des subsistances*, 10, 468-471.
——— *Commission du commerce et approvisionnements*, 10, 472.
——— Committee of Public Safety, 10, 468, 472, 477.
——— Concordat of 1801, 1, 302.
——— Directory, policy of, toward United States, 10, 483-484. *See also* "X Y Z" affair.
——— Revolutionary Tribunal, 10, 468.
Franchise, 3, 496; restrictions on exercise of, 89, 499*n*; 4, 431, 494-496; 5, 434; 6, *sup.*, 3; loss of, as punishment, 4, 693, 696; 10, 644; absentee voting, 6, *sup.*, 25, 36-37, 59; compulsory voting, 61-62.
Francis I, Emperor of Austria, 1, 68.
Francis, Abraham, 3, 469, 470*n*.
——— Rev. Convers, 6, 264, 266, 270, 666, 675; and Unitarianism-transcendentalism controversy, 652, 658; on Fr. Rasles, 7, 545.
——— Mrs. Josephine Hooper, 7, 317, 319.
——— Tench, on Sugar Act, 3, 468, 471.

Francis Dana, by W. P. Cresson, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 4, 807-808.
Francke, August Herman, 9, 205, 208.
——— Kuno, *Deutsche Arbeit in Amerika*, reviewed by W. G. Howard, 4, 569-570.
Francklin, Lieut.-Gov. Michael, Nova Scotia, 6, 554, 565.
Franco-Américains peints par eux-mêmes, Les, edited by A. Robert, reviewed by E. B. Ham, 10, 405-406.
Frankfurter, Felix, as editor: *Mr. Justice Brandeis*, reviewed by B. Knollenberg, 6, 198-199; *Mr. Justice Holmes*, reviewed by T. V. Smith, 5, 358-360.
Franklin, Benjamin, uncle of Benjamin (*d* 1790), 9, 380, 390, 394, 402.
——— Benjamin (*d* 1790), 1, 355; 2, 15, 451; 3, 34, 40, 54, 73, 444, 462, 717*n*, 718; 4, 629, 640; 5, 70, 228, 233, 446, 502-503, 517; 6, 273, 275, 293, 374*n*, 577; 7, 59, 371; 8, 65, 71*n*, 77, 266, 274, 281, 385, 393, 396, 534, 545; 10, 224, 513, 710; his "Electrical Kite," article on, by M. W. Jernegan, 1, 180-196; his interest in electricity, 180-196; 7, 369*n*; 9, 35, 38-39, 41; satirical poem on, 2, 80-92; Adam's dislike of, 3, 732-735; contrast between Edwards and, 4, 631-633; Quaker influence on, 5, 387; on George Whitefield, 6, 34; as colonial agent, 372*n*, 373, 377, 383-384, 386-387; on business and religion, 7, 483-489, 492-493; Cotton Mather's influence on, 483-488; his religion, 484; 8, 559-561; and the Stamp Act, 66-67; as almanac-maker, 265, 555-561; and Peace of Paris (1783), 590-591; anticipates Malthus, 9, 100; and Ezra Stiles, 291, 315; Three Fables by, memorandum on, by V. W. Crane, 499-504; his Red-Line Map, memorandum on, by L. Martin and S. F. Bemis, 10, 105-111; his snake emblem, 343.
Franklin, Benjamin, by V. W. Crane, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 188-189.
Franklin, Benjamin: Representative Selections, edited by F. L. Mott and C. E. Jorgenson, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 190.
Franklin: the Apostle of Modern Times, by B. Faÿ, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 368-370.
Franklin, Deborah (Reed), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1790), 4, 632.
——— James, 3, 444; 6, 577; 9, 214, 216, 380*n*.
——— John (*c* 1767), 4, 503-504.
——— Sir John (*d* 1847), 8, 55.
Franklin, Me., 1, 400*n*, 402*n*.
Franklin County Evangelical Association, 9, 441-442.
Franklin Pierce, by R. F. Nichols, reviewed by W. A. Robinson, 5, 650-652.
Franko, ——— (*c* 1687), 6, 304-305.
Frederick II, King of Prussia, 6, 288; 9, 485, 494, 496.
Frederick, Prince, son of George II of England, 3, 399.
Free love, 6, 72-73, 75-78.
Freeman, Rev. E. W., 8, 261.
——— Capt. Edmond, 3, 662.
——— Edmund, 8, 413.
——— Edward A. (*d* 1892), 7, 674; 10, 142.
——— Elizabeth. *See* Bett *under* Negros.
——— Rev. James, 1, 5*n*; 4, 729; 10, 748*n*.
Freemasons, 9, 427.
Freemen, 3, 496*n*; admission of, 1, 288; 3, 686; number of, 686; 5, 5*n*, 30; rights of, 3, 691; 4, 61, 680, 694; how elected, 57; qualifications of, 702; 5, 5, 30-31, 33-34; failure to become, 34.
Free Soil in Berkshire County, 1781, memorandum on, by J. M. Rosenthal, 10, 781-785.
Free Soil Party, Massachusetts, 5, 276; 7, 72, 79, 81, 85; 9, 636-637; coalition of, with Democrats, 7, 73-78; 9, 630-634.
——— Vermont, 1, 33, 35.
Free speech, denied, 3, 687-689.
Freetown, Mass., Tories in, 4, 108-109.
"Free trade," 3, 465.
Free Trader, ship, 10, 287.
"Freight," 2, 633.
Frelinghuysen, Theodore (*d* 1862), 10, 64*n*.
Frémont, Jessie (Benton), wife of John C., 1, 578.
——— John C., 7, 85; 9, 626, 644-645.
Frémont: The West's Greatest Adventurer, by A. Nevins, reviewed by F. Merk, 1, 577-579.
French, Allen, *The First Year of the American Revolution*, reviewed by C. L. Lundin, 8, 123-125; *General Gage's Informers . . .*, reviewed by H. Murdock, 6, 401-402; *The Taking of Ticonderoga in 1775: The British Story*, reviewed by J. Pell, 2, 163-168.
——— Asa P., 6, *sup.*, 57, 80.
——— Daniel Chester, 2, 212.
——— Mrs. Daniel Chester, *Memories of a Sculptor's Wife*, reviewed by E. W. Forbes, 2, 324-325.
——— Hollis, review by, *Artists and Craftsmen of Essex County, Massachusetts*, by H. W. Belknap, 2, 154-155.
——— J. R., 6, 162-163.
——— Robert D., article by, Modern Scholarship and the American Tradition, 4, 94-107; as editor, *The Memorial Quadrangle: A Book About Yale*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 339-340.

French and Indian (Seven Years) War, **4**, 598-599; **6**, 509; Esther Burr on, **3**, 307-314; effect of, on trade, 465-467; **4**, 759; **5**, 85-89; expedition during, against Crown Point, 603-618.
French Appreciation of New England Timber, A, memorandum on, by C. L. Lokke, **8**, 409-411.
French-Canadians in New England, **2**, 556-557; **7**, 299; **8**, 506; **10**, 60; article on, by A. R. M. Lower, **2**, 278-295; clannishness of, 280-281; mission of, 282, 292, 294.
French Company of the Union, **1**, 398-399.
French Estimate of Emerson, A, article on, by B. D. Howard, **10**, 447-463.
French language, study of, **1**, 33-35, 40; **10**, 179; value of, **2**, 107-108; spoken in New England, 287, 289-291, 293.
Frenchman's Bay, Me., **1**, 396, 400, 402; Bancel's description of, 403-410.
French Revolution, **1**, 302; American reactions to, 10-11, 15-16.
French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars, effect of, on trade, **3**, 277; **7**, 717; **9**, 72-73; **10**, 437-438, 442-443.
Frenchtown, Md., **10**, 64*n*.
French Travellers in the United States, 1765-1932, by F. Monaghan, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **7**, 197-198.
Freneau, Philip, verse of, **3**, 453.
Freud, Sigmund, **2**, 591; **5**, 497; **10**, 726; in United States, **7**, 510, 522.
Frey. *See also* Fry; Frye.
——— S. C. F., **1**, 309.
Friedell, Egon, **8**, 176.
Friedman, Lee M., *Early American Jews*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, **8**, 141-142.
Friend of Peace, magazine, **1**, 198.
Friends. *See* Quakers; Society of Friends in America.
Friendship, ship (Newport), **4**, 760.
Friendship, ship (Salem), **3**, 431.
"Friends" of the Constitution, 1836, memorandum on, by J. P. Pritchett, **9**, 679-683.
Friends of Universal Reform, convention of, **8**, 216-217.
Friese, Friedrich Gotthelf, **9**, 493.
Frigate "South Carolina," The, by L. F. Middlebrook, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., **3**, 184.
Frink, Sophia. *See* Morgan, Sophia (Frink).
From a Surgeon's Journal: 1915-1918, by H. Cushing, reviewed by R. S. Morison, **9**, 529-530.
From 'Prentice to Patron: The Life Story of Isaiah Thomas, by A. R. Marble, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, **9**, 146-148.
From Vermont to Michigan: Correspondence of James Burrill Angell, edited by W. B. Shaw, reviewed by H. M. Jones, **10**, 592-593.
Frontenac, Louis de Buade, Comte de, **1**, 164, 169, 291, 542-543.
Frontier, The New England, article on, by C. K. Shipton, **10**, 25-36; settlement of, 28-29; social life on, 30-32; rôle of, in politics, 35-36; A Yankee on the New York, memorandum on, by G. F. Partridge, 752-772.
Frontier Folkways, by J. G. Leyburn, reviewed by F. Merk, **9**, 542-544.
Frontier Lady, A: Recollections of the Gold Rush, by S. Royce, edited by R. H. Gabriel, reviewed by J. O. Oliphant, **6**, 418.
Frost, ———, sea captain (*c* 1774), **8**, 281.
——— Archie N., **6**, *sup.*, 80.
——— Robert, **7**, 269; **8**, 322; **9**, 156; Granville Hicks's estimate of, **7**, 230-231; and the Dramatic, article on, by R. S. Newdick, **10**, 262-269; *A Further Range*, reviewed by D. Fitts, **9**, 519-521; *Selected Poems*, reviewed by R. S. Newdick, **10**, 817-818.
Frost, Robert: A Bibliography, by W. B. S. Clymer and C. R. Green, reviewed by R. S. Newdick, **10**, 600-601.
Frost, Robert, A Study in Sensibility and Common Sense, by G. B. Munson, reviewed by R. Hillyer, **1**, 246-247.
Frost, Robert, A Study of: The Less Traveled Road, by C. Ford, reviewed by S. T. Williams, **8**, 624.
Frost, Robert, The Collected Poems of, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, **5**, 159-160; notes on Carpenter's review: by R. Hillyer, 402-404; by S. Mitchell, 404-407.
Frothingham, Rev. Nathaniel L., **1**, 206; and controversy over transcendentalism, **6**, 653, 658, 662, 668-670, 672-673.
——— Octavius B., **6**, 264; and controversy over transcendentalism, 655, 658, 672.
Frothingham, Paul Revere, The Life of, by H. C. Robbins, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, **8**, 447-448.
Frothingham, Thomas G., **9**, 123*n*; review by, *The Turning Point of the Revolution*, by H. Nickerson, **1**, 594-596.
Fruit, **10**, 759; trade in, **1**, 376*n*; **2**, 8; **4**, 771; **5**, 680; cultivation of, **6**, 456*n*; **9**, 249-250; prices of, **10**, 755.
Fruitlands, **10**, 244, 254; Emerson on, 251-252.
Fruits of Philosophy, The, by C. Knowlton, edited by N. E. Himes, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, **10**, 822-823.
Fry. *See also* Frey; Frye.
——— Capt. ———, **5**, 611.
——— Elizabeth (Gurney), **2**, 51.
——— Mary Isabel, and L. B. Wright,

Puritans in the South Seas, reviewed by D. Aaron, 9, 536-538.
Fry, Richard, 1, 433.
Frye, Jonathan, in fight at Pigwacket, 9, 381-382, 392-394, 396, 398, 400-401.
——— Joseph, 9, 401.
Fryeburg, Me., Indian fight at, 9, 378, 385.
Fryer, ——— (*c* 1686), 6, 300.
Fuess, Claude Moore, 6, 837-838; and error concerning Caleb Cushing, 1, 80-81; article by, Carl Schurz, Henry Cabot Lodge, and the Campaign of 1884, 5, 453-482; *Amherst: The Story of a New England College*, reviewed by D. Born, 8, 439-441; *Daniel Webster*, reviewed by F. Merk, 4, 358-362; *Rufus Choate*, reviewed by L. C. Wroth, 3, 154-155. Review by, *George Frisbie Hoar*, by F. H. Gillett, 8, 115-116.
Fugitive slave laws, 5, 277; violation of, 2, 240-241; 9, 447-467. *See also* Slaves.
Fuller, Alvan T., 6, *sup.*, 14.
——— Andrew, 8, 546.
——— Catherine (Weston), 4, 36, 41, 43, 51.
——— Henry Blake, and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 650, 651*n*, 654-656, 659, 661-662.
——— Henry M., 9, 641.
——— Margaret, 1, 128-129; 2, 199, 217; 5, 58, 633; 6, 264, 334, 662; 7, 94, 160*n*; 8, 527; 9, 5; 10, 249; on Francis Wayland, 5, 535; on Tristam Burges, 540-541; and the British Reviewers, article on, by F. M. Barbour, 9, 618-625; and Young Italy movement, 621; her marriage, 621.
Fuller, Margaret: A Biography, by M. Bell, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 376-377.
Fuller, Margaret, as a Literary Critic, by H. N. McMaster, reviewed by F. M. Barbour, 2, 693-694.
——— Chief-Justice Melville W., 4, 36, 50.
——— Thomas (*d* 1661), 9, 207.
——— Judge Timothy, 9, 5.
"Full speed ahead," 2, 629.
Fulton, John F., review by, *The American Medical Profession, 1783-1850*, by H. B. Shafer, 10, 177-178.
——— Rev. Justin Dewey, on Darwinism, 8, 238.
——— Robert, 5, 688.
Fulton, ship, 1, 556*n*.
Fundamental Orders of Connecticut, A Note Concerning the . . ., by R. V. Coleman, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 143.
Funeral sermons, 1, 492, 496, 552.
Furbish, James, 7, 348.
"Furl," 2, 641.
Furness, Clifton J., article by, Walt Whitman Looks at Boston, 1, 353-370.
——— Rev. William Henry, 6, 262; 7, 92, 534.
Furniture. *See* Household furnishings.
Furniture, Shaker, by E. Andrews and F. Andrews, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 599.
Furs, prices of, 10, 669. *See also* Fur trade.
Further Poems of Emily Dickinson, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, reviewed by T. Spencer, 2, 498-501.
Further Range, A, by R. Frost, reviewed by D. Fitts, 9, 519-521.
Fur trade, 1, 374, 538; 4, 235, 246, 425-426; 6, 506; 8, 346; 9, 666; 10, 543, 669, 671; Ballad of the, article on, by F. W. Howay, 1, 71-79; restrictions on, 386; influence of, on British policy, 6, 508, 512.
Fur Trade in New England, The, by F. X. Moloney, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 209.
Fur Traders of the Northwest, Five, edited by C. M. Gates, reviewed by M. M. Quaife, 7, 196.

GABLER, ———, 6, 656.
Gabriel, Ralph H., as editor, *A Frontier Lady: Recollections of the Gold Rush*, by S. Royce, reviewed by J. O. Oliphant, 6, 418; reviews by: *Hamiltonian Principles*, by J. T. Adams, 2, 178; *Jeffersonian Principles*, by J. T. Adams, 178; *Mary Baker Eddy, The Truth and the Tradition*, by E. S. Bates and J. V. Dittemore, 6, 200-202.
Gafford, Lucile, memorandum by, The Boston Stage and the War of 1812, 7, 327-335.
Gage, Gen. Thomas, 1, 513, 529; 2, 11; 3, 451, 485, 493, 494*n*; 4, 108-110, 113-114, 116-117, 119, 121, 123, 140, 434, 525; 7, 45, 452; as target of patriotic verse, 3, 453; and Crown Point expedition, 5, 602, 611; on unrest in Boston (1768), 7, 468-469.
Gage, General, Informers of, by A. French, reviewed by H. Murdock, 6, 401-402.
Gage, General Thomas, The Correspondence of, Vol. II, edited by C. E. Carter, reviewed by L. W. Labaree, 9, 350-352.
Gager, Mehitabel (Taylor), wife of William, 10, 295*n*.
——— William, 10, 295*n*.
——— *vs.* Mattoon, 4, 493.
Gag resolution (1837), 5, 590*n*.
Gaines, Hugh, on Boston tea party, 6, 121.
Gainsborough, Thomas, 1, 516.
Galápagos Archipelago, 4, 659*n*.
Gale, Abel, 10, 697.
——— Benjamin (*d* 1790), article on, by G. C. Groce, Jr., 10, 697-716; his family, 697-698; his political career, 699-

704, 706-708; his attack on Yale College, 701-703; his career in medicine, 704-705, 710; his drill plow, 708; as vintner and distiller, 709; his interest in farming, 709-710; his attitude toward the Revolution, 711-712; on the federal government, 712-714; his death, 714-715.
Gale, John (*d* 1753), 10, 697-698.
——— Hannah (Eliot), wife of Benjamin, 10, 698-699.
Galen, 9, 212; 10, 513.
Galileo, 7, 3*n*, 4-5, 9, 19; 10, 457; on William Gilbert, 6, 798.
Gall, Franz Joseph, 4, 517.
Gallatin, ship, 6, 355.
Gallipoli, Turkey, 1, 210.
Gallipolis, Ohio, 1, 397-398.
Galloway, Tod Buchanan, memorandum by, A Forgotten New England Prodigy, 4, 515-524.
Gallup, Donald Clifford, memorandum by, On Hawthorne's Authorship of "The Battle-Omen," 9, 690-699.
Galton, Francis, 10, 719.
Gambia, brig, 3, 260-261, 265-266.
Gambling, 1, 344; 3, 402; 4, 86; 5, 438; 10, 76*n*. *See also* Betting; Lotteries.
Game, ———, sail-maker (*c* 1686), 6, 301.
Games, checkers, 1, 36; ball, 39, 344; 8, 500; quoits, 1, 344; wrestling, 344; shuffleboard, 5, 438; nine-pins, 438; billiards, 438; pitch-the-bar, 8, 500; at Harvard College, 9, 7. *See also* Amusements; Football.
Gamwell, Dr. H., 5, 319.
——— Irving H., 10, 782.
Gandhi, Mohandas, Thoreau's influence on, 6, 741-742.
Ganges, sloop, 7, 716.
Gannett, Mrs. ———, 7, 332*n*.
——— Rev. Ezra S., 9, 414; and the *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 201-202; and controversy over transcendentalism, 6, 662, 667-669, 671.
——— Rev. W. C., and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 659-660.
Gano, Stephen, 5, 543.
Ganong, William F., 9, 378*n*.
Gansfort, Col. ———, 1, 487.
Ganson, Benjamin, 8, 356.
Gantt, Dr. ———, 9, 526.
Garcilaso. *See* Vega, Garcilaso de la.
Gardiner. *See also* Gardner.
——— Sir Christopher, 1, 143; 3, 182.
——— H. N., 2, 225; 5, 38.
——— R. H., 9, 126*n*.
——— Samuel R., 3, 26.
——— Dr. Silvester, 2, 61; 4, 363; 9, 124*n*-125*n*.
Gardiner, Me., in 1860, 9, 124-126.
——— Richards and Hoskins Mills, 9, 126.
Gardner. *See also* Gardiner.
——— Col. ——— (*c* 1862), 5, 313.
——— Caleb, 3, 257, 270, 276; 10, 474.
——— Hannah (Clap), wife of Henry (*d* 1782), 7, 62-63.
——— Henry (*d* 1782), 7, 45*n*, 48*n*, 62-63.
——— Gov. Henry Joseph, Mass., 3, 106; 7, 45*n*; 9, 638, 644*n*, 646-648; as a Nativist, 7, 85; 9, 639-641.
——— Isabella (Stewart), 1, 88.
——— Lyon, 6, 792.
——— Newport, negro, 8, 546.
Garfield, Harry A., 3, 42.
——— James A., 5, 464.
Garland, ———, 2, 247*n*.
——— Francis Paul, part of, in Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 35-36, 80-81, 92.
——— Hamlin, 3, 367; 7, 226, 600; and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 650, 651*n*, 666-667.
Garland, ship, 1, 162.
Garman, C. E., 1, 89; 2, 213; Calvin Coolidge on, 3, 173-175.
Garossky, Count, 1, 364.
Garrash, Capt. ———, 5, 612.
Garrick, David, 2, 83; as an actor, 8, 278.
Garrison, Lindley M., 5, 190.
——— William Lloyd, 3, 48; 6, 80, 154, 258, 272; 7, 162, 262, 264; 8, 31; 9, 406-408, 451, 647*n*; and doctrine of non-resistance, 2, 40-49, 55, 57; his mission to England, 51; and anti-slavery gift-books, 7, 159, 160*n*, 167; his religious views, 8, 223-224; mobbed, 9, 404; Harriet Martineau on, 414-415.
——— William Lloyd, Jr., 7, 263; 10, 660*n*.
Garrod, H. W., article by, Emerson, 3, 3-24; *Poetry and the Criticism of Life*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 4, 582-587; review by, *Emerson, The Wisest American*, by P. Russell, 3, 177-179.
Gas, illuminating, 6, 612.
Gaskell, Charles Milnes, 9, 564, 567, 577.
Gaskell, Mrs., and C. E. Norton, Letters of, edited by J. Whitehill, reviewed by T. S. Eliot, 6, 627-628.
Gaspee, schooner, 6, 383.
Gassendi, Pierre, 7, 4-5, 15.
Gates, Charles M., as editor, *Five Fur Traders of the Northwest*, reviewed by M. M. Quaife, 7, 196.
——— Floy Perkinson, memorandum by, James Otis and Jonathan Swift: their Literary Relationship, 5, 344-346.
——— Gen. Horatio, 2, 15; 3, 658, 676, 679.
——— Lewis E., 9, 48, 54-56, 63.

Gates, Paul Wallace, *The Illinois Central Railroad and Its Colonization Work*, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 7, 607; review by, *Bibliography on Land Settlement*, by L. O. Bercaw, A. M. Hannay, and E. M. Colvin, 8, 458.
Gay, Martin, 3, 178.
——— Sidney Howard, 10, 233, 337*n*.
Gazelle, ship, 5, 690.
Geddes, Charles, 4, 119.
——— Jenny, 8, 24.
Gedney, Thomas R., and slaver *Amistad*, 6, 356, 360-361.
Gee, Joshua, 1, 382*n*, 395.
——— Wilson, as editor, *Research in the Social Sciences*, reviewed by C. Brinton, 2, 679-681.
Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire, Part I, by C. T. Libby, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 2, 515-517.
Genealogies of the Families of the Presidents, by R. B. Henry, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 555.
General Admiral, ship, 5, 690.
General Association of Ministers of New Hampshire, 1, 319-320.
General Gage's Informers . . ., by A. French, reviewed by H. Murdock, 6, 401-402.
General Green, ship, 3, 267.
General warrants, 5, 84, 91; legality of, 95*n*, 104*n*. *See also* Warrants; Writs of assistance.
General Washington, ship, 3, 258.
General Williams, whaler, 8, 103.
Genêt, Edmond Charles Edouard, 1, 15.
Genteel Tradition at Bay, The, by G. Santayana, reviewed by J. Dewey, 4, 529-531.
Gentleman and Lady's Town and Country Magazine, 1, 41; 2, 427; contents of, 421-425.
Gentleman's Magazine, 1, 21, 192.
Gentlemen and Ladies' Town and Country Magazine, contents of, 2, 425-430.
Gentz, Friedrich von, 9, 485.
Geography, Tudor and Stuart, by E. G. R. Taylor, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296.
Geography and Geology of the Region including Cape Cod . . ., by J. B. Woodworth and E. Wigglesworth, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 284-286.
Geography of Witchcraft, The, by M. Summers, reviewed by E. W. Taylor, 1, 424-427.
Geology of Grand Manan, The, by A. Gesner, edited by B. Charles, reviewed by M. Billings, 9, 744.
George I, King of England, 8, 25.
George II, King of England, death of, 5, 90-91.
George III, King of England, 1, 518; 3, 398, 451; 5, 112; 6, 99, 104, 107, 127; 10, 108.
George the Third, Correspondence of, 1760-1783, edited by Sir John Fortescue, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 156-162.
George IV, King of England, 4, 143.
George, Capt. ———, 8, 502.
——— Llewellyn, 5, 796*n*.
——— Mary Dorothy, *Catalogue of . . . Satires . . . in the British Museum*, Vol. V, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 9, 734-735.
——— Robert H., article by, The Treasure Trove of William Phips, 6, 294-318; review by, *The Hispaniola Treasure*, by C. H. Karraker, 7, 732-733.
——— Samuel G., 6, *sup.*, 25, 41, 74.
George, sloop, 4, 769.
George Berkeley, by J. Wild, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 538-540.
George Frisbie Hoar, by F. H. Gillett, reviewed by C. M. Fuess, 8, 115-116.
Georgetown, ship, 1, 210*n*.
George Washington, ship, 1, 217.
George Washington in New Hampshire, by E. L. Page, reviewed by A. S. Pier, 5, 639.
Georgia, 6, 553; legislation of, on slave trade, 3, 254; trade of, 269; and writs of assistance, 5, 101, 103; and stamp tax, 6, 557, 566; land policy of, 10, 78.
Georgia Gazette, 8, 64*n*; and the stamp tax, 77.
Gérard, Conrad Alexandre, 10, 106.
Gerard, James W., on New Englanders, 5, 697.
——— John (*d* 1612), 10, 124-125; on Indian corn, 123.
——— W. R., 9, 379*n*.
Germaine, George Sackville, Viscount Sackville, 1, 515, 519; 2, 572, 575; 3, 680; 4, 132, 140-141, 444.
German Influence in American Education and Culture, by J. A. Walz, reviewed by J. T. Hatfield, 10, 162.
German language, study of, 2, 108, 110, 112-113, 608-612.
Germans, 2, 554; in New England, 541, 543, 552; in New York, 4, 253, 266.
Germantowner Zeitung, 8, 64*n*.
Germany, merchant marine of, 4, 418.
Gerrish. *See also* Garrash.
———, ———, 6, 554.
——— Samuel, 6, 574*n*; 9, 389, 398*n*.
Gerry, Ann (Thompson), wife of Elbridge (*d* 1814), 2, 18, 28, 32-33.
——— Elbridge (*d* 1814), 2, 654; 3, 460, 717*n*; 5, 484*n*; 6, 837; as Gentleman-Democrat, article on, by S. E. Morison,

2, 6-33; as member of Continental Congress, 6, 9, 14-17; as congressman, 6, 21-22; and the federal Constitution, 6, 17-21; his early life, 7-9; and "X Y Z" mission, 7, 22-29; 7, 100, 107-110, 113; as governor, 2, 7, 14, 30-31; as member of General Court, 9-10; influence of Samuel Adams on, 9-11, 13, 18, 31; and relief of Boston (1775), 13-14; his relations with Talleyrand, 25-28, 29*n*; 7, 101-103, 109-110, 114; as vice-president, 2, 31-32.
Gerry, Elbridge, Jr., 2, 33.
——— Peter G., 2, 17*n*.
——— S. R., 2, 21*n*.
——— Thomas, 2, 7-8.
Gerrymandering, 2, 31.
Gesner, Abraham, *The Geology of Grand Manan*, edited by B. Charles, reviewed by M. Billings, 9, 744.
——— Konrad, 9, 211.
"Get a line on," 2, 628.
"Get a purchase," 2, 640.
"Get into deep water," 2, 647.
Gettell, Mrs. Raymond G., 10, 265.
"Get the drift," 2, 646.
Gettysburg, ship, 1, 564.
"Get under way," 2, 632.
Ghent, W. J., 9, 686.
Gibbon, Edward, on Benjamin Thompson, 1, 517.
——— Gen. John, 5, 340.
Gibbons, Major ———, 8, 350.
——— Edward, 9, 673.
——— James, Cardinal, 6, 842.
Gibbs, Gen. ——— (*c* 1864), 5, 333, 343.
——— Abraham, lawsuit of, 4, 496.
——— Benjamin, theft of his porringer, 5, 813-814, 816, 818.
——— George, 3, 258, 261.
——— Willard, 8, 167.
——— Wolcott, 3, 146, 148.
Gibson, Martha Jane, memorandum by, Identifying Samuel Johnson, Jr., 9, 688-689.
Gierke, Otto Friedrich, 7, 236.
Gifford. *See also* Gyfford.
———, ———, 2, 303.
——— Mrs. Rebecca A., 2, 303.
Gift Books, American Literary Annuals and, by R. Thompson, reviewed by F. L. Pattee, 9, 736-738.
Gift-books and literary annuals, nature of, 7, 154, 161; popularity of, 154, 163-164; contributors to, 160*n*, 161, 164-168.
——— *Autographs for Freedom*, 7, 167-168.
——— *Freedom's Gift*, 7, 166-167.
——— *Liberty Bell*, memorandum on, by Ralph Thompson, 7, 154-168; imprints of, 156*n*; finances of, 158-159; appearance of, 159-160; contributors to, 160*n*, 161, 164-165.
——— *Liberty Chimes*, 7, 167.
——— *North Star*, 7, 166.
——— *Oasis*, 7, 165-166.
——— *Star of Emancipation*, 7, 167.
——— *The Token*, 1, 50; 7, 154, 159; 9, 737.
Gilbert, ———, 2, 400.
——— Abigail. *See* Shays, Abigail (Gilbert).
——— Ann, 8, 343.
——— Fannie, 6, 814.
——— Sir Humphrey, 6, 494.
——— Jonathan, 4, 464.
——— Col. Thomas, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 108-110.
——— Timothy, 9, 456.
——— William, 6, 798.
Gilbert Patten and his Frank Merriwell Saga, by J. L. Cutler, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 599.
Gilbert Stuart, by W. T. Whitley, reviewed by T. Bolton, 5, 837-841.
Gilchrist, Mrs. Anne, 7, 754-755; her conversations with Walt Whitman, 1, 363-364.
——— Herbert H., 1, 363-364.
——— MacLellan, 5, 285*n*.
Gilder, Richard Watson, and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 666-667.
Giles. *See also* Gyles.
——— Benjamin, 3, 667-668.
——— William Branch, 3, 317-318, 320.
Gill, ——— (*c* 1830), 10, 349, 351.
——— John, 3, 448; 7, 56*n*, 57-58; 8, 70. *See also* Edes and Gill.
Gillam, Abigail, 8, 422*n*.
Gillete, William, 1, 430.
Gillett, Charles R., *Burned Books, Neglected Chapters in British History and Literature*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 856.
——— Frederick H., *George Frisbie Hoar*, reviewed by C. M. Fuess, 8, 115-116.
Gilley, John, 1, 396; 3, 171.
Gilliam, Benjamin, his almanac, 8, 264.
Gilman, Alfred, 3, 632.
——— Mrs. Caroline (Howard), 1, 63; as magazine editor, 3, 639-642.
——— Daniel Coit, 3, 44; 6, 345*n*.
——— Samuel, 8, 570-571.
——— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1858), 3, 146, 148.
Gilmantown, N.H., 9, 226.
Gilmer, John A., 8, 227.
Gilmore, William, 6, 729.
Gilsum, N.H., 7, 306.
Ginn, Edwin, 3, 52.
Gipson, Lawrence H., 6, 844; *The British Empire Before the American Revolution*, reviewed by C. A. Barker, 10, 168-170.

Girl of the Eighties, at College and at Home, A, by M. P. Conant and Others, reviewed by A. L. Comstock, 5, 165-167.
Girls Who Became Leaders, by Winifred and Frances Kirkland, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 658.
"Give a clean bill of health," 2, 630.
"Give a little leeway," 2, 645.
"Give a wide berth," 2, 627.
Gjessing, Helge, 8, 52.
Glass, manufacture of, 6, 330-331; Venetian, 349; Silesian, 9, 492. *See also* Sandwich glass.
Glass, Cambridge, by L. W. Watkins, reviewed by H. W. Hutchins, 4, 576-577.
Glass, The Romance of Old Sandwich, by F. W. Chipman, reviewed by J. M. Phillips, 6, 195-196.
Glauber, Johann Rudolph, 9, 211.
Gleaner, magazine, 3, 632.
Gleanings in Europe, by J. F. Cooper, edited by R. E. Spiller, Vol. I (*France*), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 341; Vol. II (*England*), reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 164-166.
Gleed, Rev. J., 2, 242-243.
Gleim, William S., article by, A Theory of *Moby Dick*, 2, 402-419.
Glicksberg, Charles I., article by, Bryant and the *United States Review*, 7, 687-701; review by, *Bryant: Representative Selections*, edited by T. McDowell, 8, 446-447.
Gliddon and Williams, 3, 121.
Glin. *See also* Glynn.
———, ———, sea captain (*c* 1725), 2, 661, 666.
Gloucester, Mass., riots in, 6, 115, 120.
Gloucester Fisherman, The Book of the, by J. Connolly, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 440.
Gloucester Telegraph, on fund-raising for Bunker Hill monument, 8, 470.
Glover, ——— (*c* 1650), 9, 676.
——— Rev. ———, 6, 748*n*.
——— John, 2, 12.
——— Mary. *See* Clap, Mary (Glover).
Glueck, Sheldon, and Eleanor T. Glueck, *One Thousand Juvenile Delinquents*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.
Glynn. *See also* Glin.
———, ———, London (*c* 1768), 6, 107.
"Go by the board," 2, 649.
Godard, ———, 6, 843.
Goddard, Calvin, career of, 3, 316-317; on Federalism (1814), 318-324, 326-327.
——— William (*d* 1817), 3, 482*n*; and *Providence Gazette*, 8, 69*n*, 72, 76, 82.
——— William G., 5, 537, 543-544, 546, 552*n*.
Godey, Louis, 1, 50, 53, 56-57; 2, 420, 457; 3, 639; 8, 471; his career, 1, 64; his editorial policies, 65-66.
Godey's Lady's Book, 1, 50, 56, 59, 61; 2, 420, 439, 446, 455, 457; 3, 627, 633, 638-639, 652; 8, 471; Genesis of, article on, by Lawrence Martin, 1, 41-70; absorbs *American Ladies' Magazine*, 64; 2, 457; 3, 639; editorial policy of, 1, 65-70.
Godkin, Edwin L., 5, 465*n*, 468; 10, 104, 666-667.
God's Pocket, by R. Field, reviewed by M. E. Chase, 7, 590-591.
Godwin, Parke, 3, 716; as contributor to *Atlantic Monthly*, 10, 337-341.
——— William 9, 101-102, 106*n*; social theories of, 98; his criticism of Malthusianism, 100; his theories criticized, 103-105.
Goelet, Capt. ———, 2, 8.
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, 2, 254, 265, 407; 10, 625, 790*n*; Percival's criticism of, 2, 621-624; William James on his *Italian Journey*, 10, 422; influence of, on Emerson, 457*n*.
Goffe, Samuel, 9, 225.
——— Rev. Stephen, Sr., 6, 766*n*.
——— Rev. Stephen, Jr. (*d* 1681), on non-conformity of Cotton and Davenport, 3, 83; career of, 6, 766*n*-767*n*; and Puritans in Holland, 766-769, 772-774, 776, 778-781, 784, 786-787, 790.
——— William, 6, 766*n*.
Gohdes, Clarence, memorandum by, Gossip about Melville in the South Seas, 10, 526-531; as editor: *The Periodicals of American Transcendentalism*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 632-633; and P. F. Baum, *Letters of William Michael Rossetti*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 754-755; *Uncollected Lectures by Ralph Waldo Emerson*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 6, 229-230.
Goin' Fishin', by W. G. Pierce, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 130-131.
Golann, Ethel, memorandum by, A Lowell Autobiography, 7, 356-364.
Gold, Nathan, 5, 511.
——— Thomas, 2, 489.
Golden, Dora. *See* Inwood, Dora (Golden).
Golden Bell, ship, 5, 152.
Golden Day, The, by Lewis Mumford, reviewed by Van Wyck Brooks, 1, 84-88.
Golden Fleece, ship, 3, 442.
Golden Gate, ship, 5, 690.
Golden Rose, ship. See *Rose of Argier*.
Golden Tales of New England, selected by M. L. Becker, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 400-401.
Golding, Corporal ——— (*c* 1780), 1, 349.
Goldman, Emma, 3, 361.

Gold Rush, A Yankee Trader in the, by F. A. Buck, reviewed by G. D. Lyman, 4, 573-576.
Goldsmith, Oliver, 5, 56.
Goldthwait, Dr. Joel E., 7, 518.
Golius, Prof. ———, 6, 421.
"Gone to wrack (wreck) and ruin," 2, 649.
Gonzalez de la Rosa, Manuel, 4, 651*n*.
Gooch, Barnaby, 9, 418.
——— G. P., 7, 239.
——— James, 7, 369-370; 8, 18.
Goodale, Nathan, 3, 274.
"Good clearance," 2, 630.
Goodell, Abner C., 10, 240.
Gooden, ——— (*c* 1777), 3, 672.
Good Hope, shallop, 8, 346.
Goodhue, Jonathan, 5, 672; commercial activities of, 674-675.
——— and Co., 5, 674, 694.
Good Intent, ship, 1, 275; 5, 738, 742-744, 746-747; 8, 361.
Goodly Heritage, A, by M. E. Chase, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 418-419.
Goodman, Noah and Rebecca, *vs.* Benjamin Peirce, 4, 496.
Goodnight, Scott H., 2, 610*n*.
Goodrich, Charles, 10, 783.
——— Chauncey, 3, 316; 4, 510-511; career of, 3, 317; on New England Federalism, 324-328.
——— J. E., 2, 599*n*.
——— Rev. Massena, 6, 719.
Goodwin, George, 3, 455-456.
——— Icabod, 3, 120.
——— John, 7, 256.
——— William (*c* 1650), 10, 562.
——— William B., 8, 143-144.
Goodyear, Rev. Hugh, in Holland, 6, 223, 768*n*, 769, 772.
Gookin, ——— (*c* 1650), 9, 676.
——— Daniel, 8, 351*n*.
Goold, William, 9, 382*n*.
Gordon, Dr. ———, 2, 190.
——— Armistead C., his reporting of Emerson's Virginia address, 5, 763-766.
——— George, Lord Gordon, 2, 600; 6, 99.
——— Rev. George A., on Elwood Worcester, 7, 515.
——— George Hamilton (*d* 1860), Earl of Aberdeen, and Hawaiian independence, 10, 333-334.
——— Harry, on Thomas Cresap, 10, 344.
——— Rev. William (*d* 1807), 2, 188; 5, 380-381.
——— William, 3, 270.
Gore, ——— (*c* 1770), 6, 118.
——— Christopher, 1, 30; 2, 33; 3, 270; 7, 105, 111.
"Gore," 2, 385-386.
Gorges, Sir Ferdinando, feudal nature of his Maine proprietorship, 5, 355-357; and fishing monopoly, 8, 335.
Gorham, ——— (*c* 1789), 2, 21*n*.
Gorman, Herbert S., *Hawthorne, A Study in Solitude*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 243-246.
Gorton, Ann, 7, 442.
——— Benjamin, 7, 442.
——— Elizabeth, 7, 442.
——— John, 7, 442.
——— Mahershalalhashbaz, 7, 442.
——— Mary (Maplett), wife of Samuell, 7, 407.
——— Mary, daughter of Samuell, 7, 442.
——— Samuell (*d* 1677), New England Firebrand, article on, by K. W. Porter, 7, 405-444; his beliefs, 408; at Plymouth, 409-412; at Portsmouth, 413-417, 432; at Providence, 417-420; at Warwick (Shawomet), 421-426, 438; and Massachusetts Bay, 423-441, 443; his mission to England, 433-436; his later career, 437-443; his publications, 436, 442; his place in history, 443-444.
——— Samuel, son of Samuell (*d* 1677), 7, 442.
——— Sarah, 7, 442.
——— Susannah, 7, 442.
Goshen, Vt., 7, 304.
Gosnell, H. Allen, and E. Snow, *On the Decks of "Old Ironsides,"* reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 852.
Gosnold, Bartholomew, 3, 35, 356; 8, 375; and naming of Marthas Vineyard, 6, 131-132, 134*n*; his voyage for sassafras, 9, 473.
Goss and Munson, 9, 130*n*.
Gosse, Eir Edmund, 6, 156*n*; 9, 472, 686; on Matthew Arnold's American tour, 2, 367, 369; on Whittier, 7, 274-275; on Lowell's treatment of Hardy, 9, 468-469.
——— Philip Henry, 6, 156.
"Go to the bottom," 2, 648.
Gott, Story, 1, 345.
Gottfried, Marion H., article by, The First Depression in Massachusetts, 9, 655-678.
Göttingen University, Germany, 9, 160.
Gould. *See also* Goold.
——— Abigail, wife of Jonathan, 8, 412.
——— George, 2, 756.
——— Hannah (Flagg), 1, 63; 3, 638; 7, 166.
——— Jonathan, 8, 412.
——— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1795), 8, 411; death of, 412; on American Independence, 413-417.
——— Zacheus, 9, 239.
Gouldsborough, Me., 1, 409.
Gove, Elma Mary, 7, 353*n*.
——— Elma Penn, 7, 353*n*.
——— Hiram, 6, 62, 67; 7, 336.

Gove, Mary (Neal). *See* Nichols, Mary Gove.
——— Nathan (called William), 3, 528, 530.
Gover, J. E. B., A. Mawer, F. M. Stenton, and F. T. S. Houghton, *The Place-Names of Warwickshire*, reviewed by F. P. Magoun, Jr., 10, 400-401.
Governors, 1670-1776, Royal Instructions to British Colonial, edited by L. W. Labaree, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 10, 159-161.
Governor's Island, Mass., rent of, 9, 249.
Goyau, Georges, on Fr. Rasles, 7, 541*n*-542*n*, 571.
Grace, Emerson's poem on, 1, 124-132; 2, 93-104; "common" and "special," distinguished, 1, 130-131; Puritan ideas on, 4, 738, 740-741.
Gracie, Archibald, 5, 668.
Grafton, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1790), 3, 263.
——— Joseph and Joshua, and the slave-trade, 3, 261, 265, 268-269, 272, 274.
Grafton, ship, 3, 771.
Graham, Gerald S., article by, The Migrations of the Nantucket Whale Fishery, 8, 179-202.
——— Rev. John, 10, 703.
——— John, 9, 87.
——— Sylvester, 6, 63-64, 67; 7, 341-343.
——— Sir William, 7, 500.
Grahame, James, 7, 662.
Graham's Magazine, 1, 38, 52; 3, 652.
Grain, restrictions on trade in, 1, 385; 5, 12-13; trade in, 1, 602; 4, 771; 8, 346; 9, 666, 674; 10, 69, 471, 476; scarcity of, 5, 11-14; prices of, 6, 496*n*; 7, 713; 9, 655-656; 10, 476, 669, 752-753, 755, 758, 762-763, 766, 768, 771; cultivation of, 9, 229-232, 235; 10, 539; threshing of, 9, 233-234; diseases of, 235; as medium of exchange, 657; 10, 669, 672-673; John Winthrop, Jr., on Indian corn, 125-133; feeding of, to swine, 669.
Grandgent, Charles Hall, 7, 390-391.
Grand Manan, The Geology of, by A. Gesner, edited by B. Charles, reviewed by M. Billings, 9, 744.
Grand Turk, ship, 3, 261; in China trade, 420, 422, 424, 430-431, 442.
Grant, Mrs. ———, wife of Alexander, 8, 280-281.
——— Alexander, 8, 280-281.
——— James, 6, 290.
——— Miles, 5, 792.
——— Robert, *Fourscore: An Autobiography*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 8, 299-303.
——— Ulysses S., 1, 251, 564; 2, 465; 3, 51; 5, 326-327, 329, 332, 334-335, 338-340, 343, 456, 464, 482; 6, 17, 602, 612; on Matthew Arnold, 2, 365.
Granville, Vt., 7, 288, 304.
"Grape vine," 2, 393.
Grasse, François Joseph Paul, Comte de, 5, 284-285.
Gratitude, pilot boat, 6, 355.
Grattan, C. Hartley, on James Russell Lowell's political opinions, 7, 115-116, 138*n*; *The Three Jameses, A Family of Minds*, reviewed by A. Warren, 6, 415-416; as editor, *Recollections of the Last Ten Years*, by T. Flint, reviewed by J. O. Oliphant, 414-415.
Graunt, Sir John, 9, 32.
Graves, Thomas, 9, 221; on New England soil (1629), 218.
——— Thomas (*d* 1697), 7, 9*n*.
Gravesande, Willem Jakob van 's, 8, 556.
Gravestones of Early New England, by H. M. Forbes, reviewed by O. Shepard, 3, 165-167.
Gravier, Charles, Comte de Vergennes, 3, 730; 8, 589; Adams's suspicions of, 3, 732-735; and peace negotiations (1782), 8, 590; 10, 105-107, 109-111.
Gray. *See also* Grey.
———, ———, 7, 700.
——— Rev. ———, 6, 652.
——— Asa, 6, 11, 799; on evolution, 8, 245, 247*n*, 399.
——— Cyrus, as tutor at Williams College, 1, 449, 463.
——— Daniel, 4, 467.
——— Edward F., and runic rock on No Man's Land, 8, 365, 367-368, 369*n*, 370-375; 10, 241*n*; *Leif Eriksson, Discoverer of America*, reviewed by F. S. Cawley and S. E. Morison, 4, 554-560.
——— Harrison, 7, 45*n*.
——— Horace, 6, 26.
——— John Chipman, 10, 399.
Gray, John Chipman, and J. C. Ropes, War Letters of, edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by L. A. Craig, 1, 250-252.
Gray, Capt. Robert, 1, 74*n*; 8, 605.
——— S., on increase of population, 9, 110*n*.
——— Samuel, 6, 119.
——— Stanley, article by, The Political Thought of John Winthrop, 3, 681-705; reviews by: *Letters of Members of the Continental Congress*, edited by E. C. Burnett, Vol. VI, 6, 637; Vol. VII, 8, 432.
——— Stephen, 1, 181*n*.
——— Thomas, 3, 475*n*, 476.
——— William, 3, 430; 5, 674, 678; and the embargo, 10, 437-438; and the Bank of United States, 440-441.

Graydon, Capt. Alexander, on Ethan Allen, 2, 167, 562*n*.
Grayhound, ship, 2, 664.
Great Awakening, 4, 727-728; 9, 292, 303-304, 421-422; 10, 705-707, 712; leaders of, 1, 313; 6, 33-36, 42-46, 50; influence of, 2, 587; 3, 412-413, 417-418; 4, 743, 755; 5, 437, 443; 6, 30, 39, 41, 54-58; 10, 32, 699; Sexual Morals and, memorandum on, by H. B. Parkes, 3, 133-135; at Princeton College, 304-307; opposition to, 307, 415; 6, 38, 45, 48-49, 52-53; 9, 304; 10, 700-703; in Massachusetts, article on, by J. C. Miller, 6, 29-58; and land-bank question, 6, 35, 41, 56-57; in Connecticut, 42-44.
Great Barrington, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468-469.
Great Carbuncle, The, memorandum on, by R. I. Haskell, 10, 533-535.
Great Little Watertown, by G. F. Robinson and R. R. Wheeler, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 599.
Great migration, causes of, 5, 433; article on, by N. M. Crouse, 3-36. *See also* Migrations.
Great (Mill) Pond, Me., 1, 409.
Great Northern Paper Company, 5, 210.
Great Powwow, The, by C. E. Sears, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 7, 751-752.
Great Republic, ship, 9, 327.
Great Road, N.H., 3, 663.
Great Tradition, The, by G. Hicks, article on, by F. O. Matthiessen, 7, 223-234.
Greaves, John, 7, 5*n*.
Greek, study of, 1, 36-40; 2, 106; 5, 490; 6, 528-529.
Greeks, migration of, 2, 287, 559.
Greeley, Horace, 5, 455, 457; 6, 74*n*, 257; 7, 168, 346.
Green, ———, 1, 40.
———, ———, sea-captain, 6, 561*n*.
——— Col. ——— (1775), 10, 786*n*.
——— Charles R., and W. B. S. Clymer, *Robert Frost: A Bibliography*, reviewed by R. S. Newdick, 10, 600-601.
Green, Daniel Crosby, A New Englander in Japan, by E. B. Greene, reviewed by F. A. Christie, 1, 93-94.
Green, Capt. Francis (1775), 4, 118.
——— Francis (*d* 1809), 6, 128.
——— Henry, and the slaver *Amistad*, 6, 355-356, 361.
——— John, school-teacher (*c* 1706), 8, 424*n*.
——— John, wounded in Boston massacre, 6, 119.
——— John Richard (*d* 1883), on influence of Puritanism, 3, 30.
——— Jonas (*d* 1767), 3, 443.
——— Joseph, 3, 476.
——— Samuel (*d* 1702), 3, 443.
——— Samuel, as religious exhorter (1742), 6, 53.
——— Samuel (*d* 1799), 2, 489.
——— Thomas (*d* 1812), 2, 489; 3, 456; and *Connecticut Courant*, 443-445, 447-450; his interests, 449.
——— Timothy (*d* 1757), 3, 443.
——— Timothy (*d* 1796), 3, 449*n*, 452.
——— Timothy (Brown College, 1786), 8, 413.
——— and Russell, 7, 373.
Greene, ——— (*c* 1670), 7, 18.
———, ——— (*c* 1804), 10, 437*n*.
———, ———, Kneeland, juror (1834), 8, 29, 36.
———, ———, Mormon (*c* 1846), 9, 616.
——— Albert Gorton, 5, 543*n*; 7, 269; 10, 225, 229.
——— Charles W., 1, 217-220.
——— Elizabeth Clarke (Copley), wife of Gardiner, 10, 112-113; on date of her father's birth, 118.
——— Elizabeth G., 9, 389.
——— Evarts B., 10, 143; and R. B. Morris, *A Guide to the Principal Sources for Early American History in the City of New York*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 183; and V. D. Harrington, *American Population Before . . . 1790*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 6, 829-830; *A New Englander in Japan: Daniel Crosby Green*, reviewed by F. A. Christie, 1, 93-94.
——— Gardiner, 10, 112, 118.
——— George Washington, 6, 609-610.
——— Jerome D., review by, *Inscriptions Written by Charles William Eliot*, selected by G. E. Dudley, 8, 425-427.
——— John, Providence (*c* 1640), 7, 419, 433.
——— John Gardner, article by, The Emmanuel Movement, 1906-1929, 7, 494-532.
——— Gen. Nathanael, 4, 628; 6, 609; 8, 410; 9, 306.
——— Richard Tobias, 5, 350*n*; 8, 102; 10, 527-528.
Greene, Warwick, Letters of, 1915-1928, edited by R. W. Hale, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 810-812.
Greenfield, Mass., convention at, 9, 437, 445.
Greenfield, N.H., 7, 291.
Greenhow, Robert, 1, 40.
Greenland, Henry, 8, 357.
Greenleaf, Benjamin, 4, 489.
——— William, 3, 471, 481.
Green Mountain Boys, organization of, 2,

564, 566-567; 4, 603; pre-Revolutionary activities of, 2, 264-265, 584; 4, 603-615; part of, in Revolution, 2, 565, 569; 3, 659; 4, 616-618; leaders of, 595-596.
Green Mountain Freeman, 2, 239; on fugitive-slave laws, 240-241.
Green Mountain Gem, 3, 646.
Green Mountain Series of Vermont Books, The, edited by A. W. Peach, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Greenough, Horatio, 2, 273; 9, 705.
——— James Bradstreet, 1, 204.
Greenslet, Ferris, 7, 116.
Greenwood, F. W. P., and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 199-200.
——— Grace, 2, 143.
——— Isaac, 7, 658, 720*n*.
——— John, 1, 331; 7, 238*n*; on marriage ceremony, 1, 324.
Greg, ———, 3, 555.
Grégoire, Mme. de, 1, 399*n*, 403*n*.
Gregory, David, 9, 35.
——— John, 8, 583.
Grenfell, Dr. Wilfred, 1, 263; on Vinland, 8, 373.
Grenville, George, 3, 467; 5, 95*n*; 6, 374, 376, 378.
——— William Wyndham, Baron Grenville, 7, 716; 8, 195-196.
Greville, Robert, Lord Brooke, 4, 61, 697; 5, 29; 10, 346.
Grew, Dr. Nehemiah, 3, 739.
Grey. *See also* Gray.
——— Andrew, 5, 135*n*.
——— Sir Edward, 10, 98.
——— Lennox, memorandum by, John Adams and Jonathan Trumbull in the "Boston Cycle," 4, 509-514.
Greyer, George, 6, 116.
Greyhound, brigantine, 5, 155-156.
Greyhounds of the Sea: the Story of the American Clipper Ship, by C. C. Cutler, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 179-183.
Gribbins, Rev. ———, 6, 768*n*.
Gridley, ———, 1, 37-38.
——— Benjamin, 4, 117.
——— Jeremiah (*d* 1767), 4, 205, 211; 5, 484*n*; and writs of assistance, 91-92.
Griffin, ———, 4, 46.
——— Gen. Charles, 5, 340.
——— Rev. Edward D., 6, 480; 8, 309, 547; his interpretation of the Bible, 1, 305.
——— Ichabod, 1, 344.
——— Peter, 4, 620-621.
Griffith, Mrs. ———, 7, 534.
Griffiths, Julia, 7, 167.
Griggs, Frank, 2, 145.
——— George, 2, 120, 148.
——— William, 2, 145.
Grimes, Prof. ———, 2, 142.
——— Rev. Leonard A., negro, 9, 456.
Grimké, Angelina Emily, 2, 39. *See also* Weld, Angelina (Grimké).
——— Sarah Moore, 2, 39.
——— Thomas S., and doctrine of non-resistance, 2, 37-38.
Grimm, Jakob and Wilhelm, 3, 509.
"Grindle," 2, 383, 386.
"Grindlet," 2, 384.
Grinnell, Frank W., 6, *sup.*, 92; 10, 781.
——— Henry, 5, 675.
——— Joseph, 5, 675.
——— Moses H., 5, 671, 675-676, 681; and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 115, 121; 4, 150-153, 155.
——— Minturn and Co., 5, 671, 676, 681, 684.
"Grip," 2, 383.
Griswold, Alexander V., 3, 285.
——— Alfred Whitney, article by, Three Puritans on Prosperity, 7, 475-493; reviews by: *A Neglected Period of Connecticut's History*, by J. M. Morse, 6, 639-641; *The Life and Times of Lydia E. Pinkham*, by R. C. Washburn, 4, 808-809; *Saints, Sinners and Beechers*, by L. B. Stowe, 7, 594-595.
——— George, 5, 682; commercial activities of, 672-673.
——— Maj. John, 3, 662.
——— N. L. and G., 5, 672-673, 676.
——— Nathaniel, 5, 672-673.
——— Whiting, on revolt of Massachusetts Democrats, 7, 79.
Groce, Byron, 8, 203.
——— George C., Jr., article by, Benjamin Gale, 10, 697-716.
"Grog," 2, 651.
Grotius, Hugo, 3, 246; 9, 212.
Grotius, ship, 3, 771.
Groton, Conn., Great Awakening in, 6, 42.
Groton, Mass., regulation of economic life by, 9, 225.
Groton, N. H., 7, 306.
Group, The: a Farce, by Mercy Warren, 4, 509, 512, 514*n*.
Grout, Rev. ———, 9, 439.
——— Elijah, 3, 667-668.
Guadeloupe, in British colonial policy, 6, 491, 504, 507.
Guerrière, British warship, 4, 282; 7, 329.
Guertin, ———, Bishop of Manchester, N.H., 2, 290-291.
Guevara, Antonio de, 1, 148; his *Reloj de Principes*, 146-147.
Guide to the Principal Sources for Early American History in the City of New York, A, by E. B. Greene and R. B.

Morris, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 183.
Guild, Mrs. ———, 6, 167.
——— Roxana (Bliss), wife of Samuel, 9, 127.
——— Samuel, 9, 127*n*.
Guilford, Vt., 7, 284, 290, 291*n*.
Guizot, François P. G., on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 679; and Hawaiian independence, 10, 333-334.
Gulick, Charles B., 6, 529*n*.
——— Oramel H., 10, 327*n*.
"Gullen," 2, 383.
"Gullit," 2, 383, 385, 391.
"Gully," 2, 391.
Gunning, Rev. ———, 8, 499.
Gurnall, William, 9, 207.
Gurney, Ellen (Hooper), wife of Ephraim W., 9, 571.
——— Ephraim Whitman, 9, 571; 10, 720*n*.
——— Joseph, 2, 51.
"Gurt," 2, 383, 386.
Gustavus Adolphus, King of Sweden, 6, 759.
Gutiérrez de Lara, José Bernardo, his filibustering expedition, 9, 84, 86-87, 89-90, 92-94.
Gutstein, Morris A., *The Story of the Jews of Newport*, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 10, 383-384.
Guy Fawkes Day, 1, 433; 3, 403.
Gyfford, John, and Braintree iron-works, 9, 663-664.
Gyles, Capt. John, his position among Indians, 7, 558-559; on religion of Indians, 577; on Indian legends, 9, 139-140.
Gypson, Mrs. ———, 3, 141.

H. D., 8, 322.
Haakon, King of Norway, 8, 53.
Haalilio, Timoteo, 10, 332, 334-335.
Hacker, Louis M., and B. B. Kendrick, *The United States Since 1865*, reviewed by P. M. Buck, 5, 636-637.
Haddock, Sir Richard, 5, 734, 752; 6, 295, 311*n*.
Hadfield, Joseph: The Diary of an Englishman in America, 1785, edited by D. S. Robertson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 394-395.
Hadley, Arthur T., 2, 115.
——— James, 2, 116.
Hadley, Mass., 4, 463.
Hadlock, Samuel, 7, 591.
Hadwen, Charles, 9, 452.
Haegsted, ———, 7, 619.
Hagedorn, Hermann, *Leonard Wood: A Biography*, reviewed by T. H. Thomas, 5, 188-191.
Hagen, Prof. ———, 8, 51.
Hague Conference (1899), 3, 51, 364.
Haight, Gordon S., memorandum by, Longfellow and Mrs. Sigourney, 3, 532-537; *Mrs. Sigourney, The Sweet Singer of Hartford*, reviewed by F. Parsons, 4, 183-185; review by, *Connecticut Triology*, by M. Allis, 7, 596-597.
"Hail from," 2, 634.
Hakluyt, Richard, "of the Middle Temple," 8, 295.
——— Richard (*d* 1616), 8, 295; as propagandist of empire, 6, 132-133; on value of colonies, 494.
Halbeisen, Elizabeth K., *Harriet Prescott Spofford*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 612-613.
Haldeman, ———, 6, 11.
Haldimand, Sir Frederick, 3, 352, 674; his negotiations with Vermont, 2, 490-491, 572-574, 577-579.
Hale, ———, 2, 190.
——— David, 1, 46.
——— Edward Everett, 2, 375; 3, 46, 50-51, 53; 6, 257; 10, 238; and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 200, 202, 205; his promotion of emigration, 3, 96, 98, 118-120; 4, 149; his Americanization policy, 7, 70.
——— Matthew, 6, *sup.*, 8, 17, 28, 59; and initiative and referendum amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 14, 40, 41*n*, 48.
——— Nathan (*d* 1776), 4, 438.
Hale, Captain Nathan, . . . and Major John Palsgrave Wyllys, by G. D. Seymour, reviewed by H. Thoms, 7, 179.
Hale, Nathan (*d* 1863), 7, 145; as magazine editor, 3, 648.
——— Richard W., article by, Some Account of Benjamin Thompson, Count Rumford, 1, 505-531; as editor, *Letters of Warwick Greene, 1915-1928*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 810-812; reviews by: *The Censorship in Boston*, by Z. Chafee, Jr., 3, 151-154; *The Inquiring Mind*, by Z. Chaffee, Jr., 151-154.
——— Sarah (Buell), wife of David, 1, 41, 43; 2, 446-447; 3, 627, 629, 636, 639; her education, 1, 46-47; her editorial policies, 48-49, 51-57, 62-63, 66-70; 2, 450-457; as sponsor of philanthropy and reform, 1, 50, 61; 2, 452-453; exploits her widowhood, 1, 57-59; her publications, 57-61; her conceit, 59-60; her religion, 62; and building of Bunker Hill monument, 8, 467-479.
Hale, Sarah Josepha, The Lady of Godey's, by R. E. Finley, reviewed by L. Martin, 5, 382-384.
Hales, John, 1, 371, 385.
——— Matthew, 9, 213.
Haley, Samuel, 8, 519.

"Half seas over," 2, 651.
Half-Way Covenant, 4, 738; article on, by Perry Miller, 6, 676-715; explained, 10, 561.
Halifax, Nova Scotia, 4, 427, 434; 6, 552; riots in, 4, 420-421; trouble over tea in, 423-424.
Halifax Gazette, 8, 78*n*.
Hall, ———, Salem printer, 2, 187.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1730), 5, 300.
——— Col. ——— (*c* 1840), 5, 246-247, 248*n*.
——— Deacon ———, 3, 663.
——— Abigail (Harback), wife of Calvin, 9, 583, 606*n*; apostolic blessing of, 608-609.
Hall, Arthur C. A., Third Bishop of Vermont, by G. L. Richardson, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 6, 188-189.
Hall, B. Hunt, on student life at Brown, 5, 139; on Rhode Island politics, 141.
——— Bill, 9, 589.
——— Calvin, 9, 583, 606*n*.
——— Carrie A., and R. G. Kretsinger, *The Romance of the Patchwork Quilt*, reviewed by E. T. Halsey, 9, 729.
——— David (*d* 1772), 7, 59.
——— David, son of David (*d* 1772), 7, 59*n*.
——— Edward Brooks, 1, 201.
——— Mrs. Edward B., 6, 445-446.
——— George, 9, 207.
——— Howard J., review by, *Handkerchiefs from Paul*, by K. B. Murdock, 1, 421-424.
——— Jairus, 8, 412.
——— Joseph, 10, 475.
——— Lydia, 10, 56.
——— Martha S. *See* Haven, Martha (Hall).
——— S. C., 8, 5.
——— Sarah S. *See* Scott, Sarah (Hall).
——— Spence, 3, 263.
——— Stanley, 9, 170.
——— Thomas Cuming, 7, 674; *The Religious Background of American Culture*, reviewed by F. A. Christie, 4, 168-172.
——— William, 7, 59*n*.
——— and Sellers, 7, 59.
Hallam, Henry, on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 679.
Halleck, Fitz-Greene, 2, 153-154, 264; 3, 56.
Halleck, Fitz-Greene: An Early Knickerbocker Wit and Poet, by N. F. Adkins, reviewed by A. Cowie, 4, 172-174.
Halleck, Gen. Henry W., 5, 329.
Hallett, Benjamin F., 5, 541*n*, 543*n*; political influence of, 9, 630-631, 633.
Halley, Edmund, 9, 32, 35-36.
Halliday, W. R., review by, *Witchcraft in Old and New England*, by G. L. Kittredge, 2, 670-674.
Halline, Allan Gates, as editor, *American Plays*, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 8, 288-289.
Hallock, Gerard, 1, 445*n*.
——— Jeremiah, 1, 459*n*.
——— Rev. Moses, 1, 451, 455, 457, 459*n*, 465.
——— William A., 1, 445*n*.
Halloran and Gordon, 6, 147.
"Hallow," 2, 384, 386.
Halloway, Emory, and V. Schwarz, as editors, *I Sit and Look Out: Editorials from the Brooklyn Daily Times by Walt Whitman*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 850.
Hallowell, Norwood P., 6, 5.
——— Robert, 4, 117; 6, 109.
Halpine, ———, 3, 643.
Halsall, George, 9, 677.
Halsey, ———, privateering of, 5, 156-157.
——— Elizabeth T., review by, *The Romance of the Patchwork Quilt*, by C. A. Hall and R. G. Kretsinger, 9, 729.
——— Robert H., *Jefferson, Waterhouse, and Vaccination*, reviewed by Hans Zinsser, 9, 523-528.
Ham, Edward B., review by, *Les Franco-Américains peints par eux-mêmes*, edited by A. Robert, 10, 405-406.
Hamilton, ———, 10, 734.
——— Dr. Alexander, on "rattlesnake colonels," 10, 344-345.
——— Alexander (*d* 1804), 1, 5, 13-14, 20; 2, 6-7, 21, 23; 5, 232, 235, 478, 480, 556, 571-572, 582, 681; 6, 293; 7, 111, 493; 9, 501, 726; 10, 611, 746; on employment of women, 42; his financial policy, 467, 477-478.
——— Emma, Lady Hamilton, 1, 122.
——— Gail. *See* Dodge, Mary Abigail.
——— James, 5, 517.
Hamiltonian Principles, by J. T. Adams, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 2, 178.
Hamilton [Ohio] *Intelligencer*, 9, 681.
Hamlin, August C., 10, 225.
——— Capt. Perez, 4, 477; 10, 781.
Hammell, Jeremiah, 6, 448.
Hammonasset, Conn. *See* Clinton, Conn.
Hammond, Rev. ———, 10, 571.
——— Charles, 10, 225.
——— George, 10, 474-475.
——— John, 3, 145.
——— Otis G., 3, 680; 9, 380*n*; as editor, *Letters and Papers of Major-General John Sullivan*, Vol. I, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 570-572; Vol. II, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 5, 363-364.
Hampden, John, 1, 470; 3, 25; 4, 210, 708.

Hampshire County, Mass., 4, 486; debtors in, 463; in Shays's Rebellion, 464, 468; grievances of, in Revolutionary period, 467; 5, 107-109; bar of, 4, 483; in Ely rebellion, 5, 107-114; enforcement of law in, 438, 441; taverns in, 440; moral offences in, 442, 446-447.
Hampshire in the Connecticut Valley, Historic, by C. Johnson, reviewed by V. F. Barnes, 6, 422.
Hampson, Alfred L., and M. D. Bianchi, as editors, *Further Poems of Emily Dickinson*, reviewed by T. Spencer, 2, 498-501; *The Poems of Emily Dickinson*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 613; *Unpublished Poems of Emily Dickinson*, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 9, 143-145.
Hancock, John (*d* 1793), 2, 11, 16-17; 3, 38; 4, 212, 489, 510, 730; 5, 115; his sloop *Liberty*, 4, 122, 211; 6, 111; and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 477-478.
——— John, 10, 441, 444.
——— Thomas, 4, 489.
——— Winfield Scott, 5, 311.
Hancock, Me., 1, 399, 400*n*, 402*n*.
Hancock, Vt., 7, 304.
Hancock, ship, 9, 327.
Hand, T., on life in New Hampshire (1820), 7, 281.
Handbook of Social Statistics of New Haven, Connecticut, A, compiled by T. A. Dreis, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 10, 824-825.
Handel and Haydn Society, 3, 53.
Handkerchiefs, trade in, 2, 8; 3, 427-428.
Handkerchiefs from Paul, by K. B. Murdock, reviewed by H. J. Hall, 1, 421-424.
Handwrought Ancestors, by M. N. Rawson, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 820-821.
Hanging, 6, 462, 464.
Hannah, ship, 3, 257.
Hannah and Elizabeth, ship, 8, 348.
Hannam, Eleazar, 5, 40.
——— Moses, 5, 41, 49-50.
Hannay, A. M., L. O. Bercaw, and E. M. Colvin, *Bibliography on Land Settlement*, reviewed by P. W. Gates, 8, 458.
Hannum, Phinehas, lawsuit of, 4, 495-496.
Hanover, Mass., shipbuilding at, 5, 686.
Hanover, N.H., 7, 290; committee of safety of, 3, 662.
Hansen, Marcus L., article by, The Second Colonization of New England, 2, 539-560; review by, *Ireland and Irish Emigration to the New World*, by W. F. Adams, 6, 413-414.
Hanson, Harriet. *See* Robinson, Harriet (Hanson).
Haphleedde. *See* Marblehead, Mass.
Haraszti, Zoltán, review by, *Riverhead*, by R. Hillyer, 9, 273-280.
Harback, Abigail. *See* Hall, Abigail (Harback).
——— Catherine, wife of Thomas, 9, 583, 608.
——— Eunice. *See* Hayden, Eunice (Harback).
——— Thomas, 9, 583, 608.
Harcourt, Brace and Company, 8, 608*n*.
Hard, Walter and Margaret, *This is Vermont*, reviewed by C. Brinton, 9, 724-725.
"Hard and fast," 2, 648.
Harding, Chester, 10, 631*n*.
——— Warren Gamaliel, 8, 600.
——— Will, 5, 435.
Hardinge, Emma, 5, 789.
——— George, 8, 342.
"Hard tack," 2, 650.
"Hard up," 2, 645.
Hardware, trade in, 4, 760.
Hardwicke, Lord. *See* Yorke, Philip.
Hardy, Sir Charles, 1, 519.
——— Thomas, snubbed by James Russell Lowell, 9, 468-469, 471-472.
Hare, Lloyd C. M., *Thomas Mayhew* (*d* 1682), reviewed by J. G. King, Jr., 5, 846-848.
Hargreaves, James, 2, 50.
Haring, Clarence H., review by, *The Coming of the White Man*, by H. I. Priestley, 3, 563-568.
Hariot, Thomas, on economic possibilities of Virginia, 6, 134.
Harlow, Frederick Pease, *The Making of a Sailor*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 342.
——— Ralph Volney, reviews by: *Blaine of Maine: His Life and Times*, by C. E. Russell, 5, 361-362; *Sam Adams*, by J. C. Miller, 9, 731-734; *The War of Independence, American Phase*, by C. H. Van Tyne, 3, 175-177.
Harmar, Josiah, 1, 397.
Harmon, David P., 9, 465.
——— Johnson, 7, 576*n*; his attack on Norridgewock, 567-571.
Haroutunian, Joseph, *Piety Versus Moralism*, reviewed by A. C. McGiffert, Jr., 5, 822-823.
Harper's Literary Museum, compiled by O. E. Winslow, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 1, 259-260.
Harper's Magazine, 8, 231; 10, 666*n*-667*n*.
"Harpoons," 2, 628.
Harriet Prescott Spofford, by E. K. Halbeisen, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 612-613.
Harriman, Arthur K., at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 38, 41, 48, 71, 73.
Harrington, Fred H., articles by: Nathaniel P. Banks, 9, 626-654; Literary Aspects

of American Anti-Imperialism (1898-1902), 10, 650-667.
Harrington, James (*d* 1667), 9, 212.
——— Virginia D., and E. B. Greene, *American Population Before . . . 1790*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 6, 829-830.
Harris, Sir James, 3, 718, 720, 729.
——— Joel Chandler, 9, 372; his place in literature, 7, 227-228.
——— John (*d* 1714), 9, 36.
——— John, 1, 216*n*.
——— Jonathan, 1, 216*n*.
——— Owen, 8, 424.
——— S. E., review by, *The Money Supply of the American Colonies Before 1720*, by C. P. Nettels, 8, 128-130.
——— Samuel D., 1, 216*n*.
——— Tom, 9, 22-23.
——— William, 2, 390.
——— William (*d* 1680), and Samuell Gorton, 7, 417-419.
——— William T., and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 201-202, 205, 208-210, 212-213, 215-222, 224-229, 231-232.
Harrison, Elizabeth, and Charlestown convent, 10, 10-13, 15.
——— James F., 5, 762.
——— Joseph, 4, 122.
——— Leonard V., *Police Administration in Boston*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.
——— William Henry, 9, 682.
Harrisse, ———, 6, 286.
Hart, ———, 7, 712.
——— Albert Bushnell, 6, *sup.*, 18, 24, 41, 50; and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 80-82, 90; as editor, *The Commonwealth History of Massachusetts*, Vols. I and II, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 582-584; Vol. III, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 676-678; Vol. IV, reviewed by A. B. Darling, 3, 580-582.
——— Mrs. Burdett. *See* Fiske, Rebecca W.
——— Francis R., donor to New England Quarterly; *The Disaster of Darien*, reviewed by F. Mood, 3, 371-372.
——— J. S., 7, 745.
——— James David, article by, The Education of Richard Henry Dana, Jr., 9, 3-25; review by, *Richard Henry Dana: 1851-1931*, by B. Perry, 7, 391-393.
——— Richard H., *Enoch Pratt*, reviewed by L. C. Wroth, 9, 715-716.
Harte, Edward, 10, 354.
Hartell, Barbara Amelia, wife of Thomas, 7, 349*n*.
——— Thomas, 7, 349.
Hartford, Conn., 7, 706; life in (1800), 710-717; Bible convention at, 8, 224-225; religious controversy at, 10, 562, 565, 578.
——— Hartford Bank, 10, 442.
——— Heart and Crown, 3, 446.
——— Morrison House, 3, 444.
——— Phoenix Bank, 10, 439, 442.
——— Queen Street, 3, 447.
Hartford, Vt., 7, 289.
Hartford Convention, 2, 31; 3, 322-323, 326; 10, 433*n*; middle course of, 430-431, 446.
Hartford County, Conn., moral offences in, 5, 435, 442; taverns in, 440.
Hartford Echo, 1, 21.
Hartford Manufacturing Co., 10, 442.
"Hartford wits," 1, 10; 2, 153-154; 3, 456; 7, 327; 9, 311-314.
Hartlib, Samuel, 10, 121.
Hartmann, Eduard von, 10, 718.
Hartwick, Harry, 9, 739-740; *The Foreground of American Fiction*, reviewed by B. De Voto, 7, 741-743.
Hartzell, ———, 10, 347.
Harvard, John, 3, 32.
Harvard College, 1, 199, 367, 444, 514; 3, 52, 182; 4, 8-9; 5, 542, 544; 10, 671; study of natural science at, 1, 508; 7, 3-24; 10, 553-554; life at, 2, 67, 497, 654-658; 9, 5-8, 43-70; Francisco de Miranda on, 2, 497; 4, 731; masquerades at, 3, 147; commencement at, 147; 5, 486-488; books given to, 3, 684, 703-704; 10, 582; and Charles River traffic, 5, 272; commencement theses of, 484, 495-499, 508-510; 6, 527-549, 577; 7, 718-724; Liberal Education at, in Seventeenth Century, article on, by E. K. Rand, 6, 525-551; study of music at, 576-577; School of Astronomy at, in Seventeenth Century, article on, by S. E. Morison, 7, 3-24; early books on astronomy at, 9*n*, 14; early astronomical equipment at, 17-19, 22-23; lotteries at, 178; rebellions at, 178, 361*n*; 9, 8; discipline at, 7, 357; 9, 6-8; entrance requirements of, 7, 650; 9, 3; academic standards of, 7, 650-651; *Technologia* at, memorandum on, by P. G. Perrin, 718-724; freedom of thought at, 8, 210; dramatic entertainment at, 269; sports at, 9, 7; in the Nineties, article on, by D. G. Mason, 43-70; After Three Centuries, article on, by Stewart Mitchell, 10, 84-104; enrollment in, 87*n*, 101; granting of unearned degrees by, 91*n*; endowment of (1936), 91*n*; greeting of, to Royal Fredrik University, 242; study of psychology at, 720-721.
——— Charter, 10, 99.
——— College House, 9, 5.
——— Emerson Hall, dedication of, 4, 15-16.

Harvard Faculty, 10, 90-93, 95.
——— Fellows, 10, 93-94.
——— Grays Hall, 9, 48.
——— Harvard Hall, 2, 193*n*.
——— Hasty Pudding Club, 7, 361*n*; 9, 58-59.
——— Library, 9, 204.
——— Navy Club, 7, 362.
——— Overseers, 4, 14; 10, 94.
——— Pierian Sodality, 9, 354.
——— *Quinquennial Catalogue*, 10, 91*n*.
——— "Rebellion tree," 9, 8.
Harvard, Music at, by W. R. Spalding, reviewed by R. G. Appel, 9, 352-355.
Harvard, Three Centuries of, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 594-596.
Harvard College, The Founding of, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by S. K. Wilson, 8, 448-453.
Harvard College in the Seventeenth Century, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by P. G. Perrin, 9, 530-534.
Harvard College Records, (Collections of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts), Part I, reviewed by S. K. Wilson, 1, 571-576; Part III, reviewed by P. G. Perrin, 8, 573-576.
Harvard et La France, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 10, 179-180.
Harvard Heroics, compiled by R. A. Aubin, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 143.
Harvardiana, 7, 361.
Harvard Law School, traditions at, 6, 21.
Harvard Medical School, 4, 364.
Harvard University, The Development of, 1869-1929, edited by S. E. Morison, reviewed by A. Flexner, 4, 161-163.
Harvard University, Historical Register of, 1636-1936, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 824.
Harvard University Handbook, edited by W. G. Land, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 594-596.
Harvest of a Quiet Eye, by O. Shepard, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 1, 98-100.
Harvey, Christopher, 10, 318.
——— George B., 3, 173; 10, 667*n*.
——— James, 2, 657.
——— Sir John, 6, 496*n*.
——— Simeon, 9, 424.
——— William, 7, 4.
Hascot, Stephen, 8, 344.
Haskel, Hattie, 3, 543.
Haskell, Col. ——— (*c* 1786), 4, 476.
——— Miss ——— (*c* 1880), 2, 203.
——— Raymond I., memorandum by, The Great Carbuncle, 10, 533-535.
Haskins, Charles H., 5, 491; 10, 242.
Hassam, Childe, 8, 527.
Hassan Pasha, ship, 1, 109.
Hassell, ——— (*c* 1737), 3, 140-141.
——— Benjamin, and fight at Pigwacket, 9, 385-388, 395, 397, 399.
"Hassocky," 2, 391.
Hasting, Jonathan, 2, 190, 194*n*.
——— William T., article by, Wars of the Greeks at Brown, 5, 533-554.
Haswell, ———, 1, 74.
——— Anthony, 10, 688.
——— and Russell, 2, 598.
Hat Act, 6, 500, 511.
Hatch, Agatha. *See* Robinson, Agatha (Hatch).
——— Thomas, 1, 341-343.
Hatfield, James T., *New Light on Longfellow*, reviewed by H. M. Jones, 7, 180-181; review by, *German Influence in American Education and Culture*, by J. A. Walz, 10, 162.
Hatfield, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 463, 467; and Massachusetts convention (1768), 7, 462-463.
Hathaway, ———, Judge, 5, 775.
——— Mrs. Amalia J., 2, 208.
——— Horatio, *A New Bedford Merchant*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 401.
——— Nathaniel, 4, 766, 770.
Hathorne. *See also* Hawthorne.
——— William (*d* 1681), 4, 72.
Hats, manufacture of, 1, 381, 386.
Hatton, Christopher, Viscount Hatton, 6, 301.
Hauge's Horoscope, 5, 779*n*.
Haughton, ———, 7, 82.
——— James, 7, 161.
"Hauled in," 2, 633.
Haushalter, Walter M., *Mrs. Eddy Purloins from Hegel*, reviewed by J. Wild, 10, 184-186.
Hauteval, ———, 7, 109-110.
Havana, Cuba, 1, 280; in early 19th century, 9, 77-78.
Haven, Allison, 9, 617.
——— Jesse, 9, 583, 588, 590-591, 597-598, 600, 609-610, 612-613; on polygamy, 583-584, 594.
——— Martha (Hall), wife of Jesse, 9, 583-584, 592-593, 597, 599, 606*n*, 607, 608*n*; letters of, 586-591, 609-613, 615-617; on Mormons and Mormonism, 590-591, 610, 612; poem by, 610-611.
Havens, R. N., 3, 104.
Hawaiian Islands, missionary activity in, 10, 323-331; foreign interests in, 330-331; its "blue book," 331; independence of, recognized, 332-335; conduct of inhabitants of, 367-368.
Hawes, ———, 5, 590*n*.
——— Elias, 5, 136-137, 147; his religious feeling, 142.
——— Rev. Joel, 9, 436.
——— Peter, 5, 137, 147.
Hawkesbury, Lord. *See* Jenkinson, Charles.

Hawks, Francis Lister, his plan for meeting northern menace, 8, 226.
Hawley, Curtiss, 4, 607*n*.
——— Elisha, 3, 671-672.
——— Joseph, 4, 205, 211-214, 215*n*; 5, 108; disbarred, 4, 210, 507-508; and "Berkshire riots," 210, 502-506; The Law Career of, article on, by E. F. Brown, 482-508; his admission to the bar, 482-483; his associates, 483-484; his legal reputation, 484-486; his oratorical powers, 485-486; his fees, 486; nature of his practice, 487-488, 490-498, 501-502, 504-505; clients of, 489-490; students of, 491-492; as justice of peace, 498-500; as arbiter of town disputes, 499-500; his part in Hampshire County government, 500-501; his partnership with Joseph Clarke, 502; on Ely Rebellion, 5, 110-114.
Hawley, Joseph, Colonial Radical, by E. F. Brown, reviewed by C. A. Barker, 5, 181-184.
Hawley, Joseph R., 5, 468.
Hawthorne. *See also* Hathorne.
——— E. C., 4, 296.
——— Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1808), 5, 251*n*; 6, 449; on Nathaniel (*d* 1864), 8, 481, 483.
——— Elizabeth Clarke (Manning), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1808), 6, 449.
——— John, 8, 343.
——— Julian, 2, 217; 5, 237*n*; interviews James Russell Lowell, 9, 468-472; 686-688.
——— Maria Louisa, 6, 449, 452, 457; and the *Spectator*, 4, 289, 299*n*, 301, 311, 316, 319; and the Pin Society, 327-330.
——— Nathaniel (*d* 1808), 6, 449, 459.
——— Nathaniel (*d* 1864), 2, 115, 199, 210, 454; 3, 48, 196, 378; 5, 267; 6, 334, 611*n*, 744; 7, 163, 275; 9, 737; 10, 249, 255, 535, 633; Melville's "Agatha" letter to, edited by S. E. Morison, 2, 296-307; his *Spectator*, edited by E. L. Chandler, 4, 288-330; his Pin Society, 327-330; Unpublished Letters of, to W. B. Pike, edited by R. Stewart, 5, 237-263; his political career, 237-245; his relations with Franklin Pierce, 238-239, 242-243, 250*n*, 253; on political strategy, 241-242, 246, 252*n*-253*n*; his efforts on behalf of office-seekers, 242-244, 247, 252*n*, 253-255, 261-263; and Melville, 243, 351*n*, 702-703; 8, 481, 490-491, 493; 10, 526; as consul at Liverpool, 5, 253, 255-263; a Sketch by, memorandum on, by N. H. Pearson, 6, 136-144; his *A Good Man's Miracle*, reprinted, 139-144; Hawthorne Gossips about Salem; article on, by E. B. Hungerford, 445-469; his family, 449-450; on early marriages, 454; on the Knapp case, 455-456; and a Literary Ghost, memorandum on, by H. E. Thorner, 7, 146-154; his plagiarism, 146-153; his *Howe's Masquerade*, 146-147, 152-153; in England, article on, by R. Stewart, 8, 3-13; on English scenery, 3-5; on English hotels, 5-6; on English women, 6-7; on English proletariat, 7-8, 483; on English society, 8-9; on Anglican Church, 10-11; his patriotism, 11-13; Reading of, article on, by A. Warren, 480-497; his friends, 481; his respect for Sir Walter Scott, 484-485; at Bowdoin College, 485; his book reviews, 489-492; on Whittier, 490*n*, 496; and Longfellow, 491-492, 495; his taste in poetry, 492, 494-495; on Browning, 494; on Tennyson, 494; on Trollope, 497; and Celia Thaxter, 525, 527; his *Blithedale Romance*, 9, 254, 262-264, 270; his *Marble Faun*, 254, 264-268, 270; his *Scarlet Letter*, 262, 270-271; his mediaevalism, 269-271; James Russell Lowell on, 472; Two Uncollected Reviews by, memorandum on, by R. Stewart, 504-509; his review of Whittier's *The Supernaturalism of New England*, 505-507; his review of Webber's *The Hunter-Naturalist*, 508-509; his Authorship of "The Battle-Omen," memorandum on, by D. C. Gallup, 690-699; his fiction, basis of, 10, 533; *The American Notebooks*, edited by R. Stewart, reviewed by P. Miller, 6, 393-396.
Hawthorne, edited by Austin Warren, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737.
Hawthorne, A Study in Solitude, by H. S. Gorman, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 243-246.
Hawthorne's Journals, The Heart of, edited by N. Arvin, reviewed by R. Stewart, 2, 517-521.
Hawthorne, Rose. *See* Lathrop, Rose (Hawthorne).
——— Sophia (Peabody), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1864), 2, 520; 5, 240, 242, 248*n*, 261, 702, 715; 8, 481; 10, 531*n*; as editor of her husband's notebooks, 2, 519-520; 6, 137, 394; 8, 3, 4*n*, 7-8.
——— Una, 5, 261.
——— William, 9, 675.
Hay, John, 9, 565-566, 569; his *Breadwinners*, 7, 224-225; on Mrs. Henry Adams, 9, 578.
Hay, 10, 764; early cultivation of, 9, 237-240; prices of, 10, 755, 763, 765, 767-768, 770.
Hayden, Eunice (Harback), letters of, 9, 606-608.
——— Isabel (Kast). *See* Jarves, Isabel (Kast) Hayden.

Hayden, James J., and H. T. Catterall, as editors, *Judicial Cases Concerning American Slavery and the Negro*, Vol. IV, reviewed by E. Donnan, 10, 396-397.
——— Lewis, negro, 9, 456.
Haydon, Benjamin Robert (*d* 1846), 10, 633.
Hayes. *See also* Hays.
——— Carlton J. H., review by, *Archibald Cary Coolidge, Life and Letters*, by H. J. Coolidge and R. H. Lord, 6, 180-182.
——— Cecil B., *The American Lyceum*, reviewed by P. W. Stoddard, 5, 637-638.
——— I. I., 10, 222.
——— James, 6, 299.
——— Rutherford B., 5, 475; 8, 554; elected governor of Ohio, 5, 457-458; as presidential candidate, 460-462.
Hayley and Hopkins, 4, 770.
Hayne, Robert Y., 3, 46; 9, 405.
Haynes, Dr. Charles E., 9, 577*n*.
——— George H., *The Life of Charles G. Washburn*, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 4, 812-814.
——— Henry W., 10, 240.
——— Gov. John, Conn., 4, 710; rivalry of, with Winthrop, 675-678; his charges against Roger Williams, 7, 247, 249-250.
——— Rev. Joseph, and quarrel in Hartford church, 10, 562, 576.
——— Rev. Lemuel, 2, 600.
——— Richard, 4, 245*n*.
——— William, 8, 420.
Hays, Arthur Garfield, *Let Freedom Ring*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 162-163.
Hayward, F. H., as editor, *New England and New America and other Writings of the late J. Lionel Tayler*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 186-188.
——— Dr. George, 2, 606, 614.
——— Walter S., reviews by: *Harper's Literary Museum*, compiled by O. E. Winslow, 1, 259-260; *Paul Revere*, by E. Taylor, 4, 350-352; *Paul Revere's Own Story*, compiled by H. E. O'Brien, 350-352; *Roads to the Revolution*, by S. Comstock, 2, 686-688.
Haywood, Eliza, 2, 426.
Hazard, Caroline, as editor, *Nailer Tom's Diary*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 382-383.
——— Ebenezer, 10, 744-745, 747; his part in publication of Belknap's *History*, 2, 184-198.
——— George, 3, 377.
——— Roland G., 10, 592; at Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 209, 213.
——— Thomas B., diary of, 4, 382.
——— William G., 2, 188*n*.
Hazlitt, William, 3, 55, 63, 65; on W. E. Channing, 64.
"Head for," 2, 634.
Headley, Joel Tyler (*d* 1897), 9, 119.
"Head-town," 2, 390.
Health Journal and Advocate of Physiological Reform, 6, 64.
Heard, ———, 1, 219*n*.
——— John, Jr., *John Wheelwright*, reviewed by H. M. Noyes, 4, 588.
Hearn, Lafcadio, 2, 409.
Hearst, William Randolph, 4, 819; 7, 736.
Heart of Hawthorne's Journals, The, edited by N. Arvin, reviewed by R. Stewart, 2, 517-521.
Heart of Old New England, The, by A. H. Verrill, reviewed by S. R. McLean, 9, 730-731.
Heart of Thoreau's Journals, The, edited by O. Shepard, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 1, 252-254.
Heath, Joseph, 7, 552*n*, 558; his discription of Norridgewock, 567-568.
Heathcote, Caleb, and production of naval stores, 4, 252.
Heaton, Benjamin, 5, 137, 147; on life at Brown University, 139.
Hébert, Louis, 10, 133.
Hebrew, study of, 1, 491; 6, 528-529.
Hecker, Isaac, his definition of a transcendentalist, 10, 590.
Hector, ship, 3, 85, 771.
Hedberg, J. P., 7, 614.
Hedding, Rev. Elijah, 8, 308-309.
Hedge, Rev. Frederick H., 2, 206; 8, 527; and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 202-204.
——— Levi (*d* 1844), 9, 439*n*.
Hedges, J. B., 8, 498*n*; reviews by: *The Civilization of the Old Northwest*, by B. W. Bond, Jr., 7, 597-598; *The Emergence of Modern America*, by A. Nevins, 1, 419-421; *The Illinois Central Railroad and Its Colonization Work*, by P. W. Gates, 7, 607; *The Life of Charles G. Washburn*, by G. H. Haynes, 4, 812-814.
"He don't amount to Hannah Cook," 2, 635.
Heeren, Arnold H. L., translations of his works, 7, 667-668; on Bancroft's *History*, 678.
Hegel, Georg W. F. (*d* 1831), 1, 364; 5, 495; 8, 164; 10, 455.
Hegel, Mrs. Eddy Purloins from, by W. M. Haushalter, reviewed by John Wild, 10, 184-186.
Heinemann and Balestier, 9, 364.
Hellman, George S., on W. E. Channing, 3, 59.
Helmholtz, Hermann L. F. von, 10, 718, 724, 735.

Hemans, Felicia, 1, 51; 6, 587.
Hemenway, Mary, 3, 54.
Hemlocks and History of New Hampshire, memorandum on, by C. J. Lyon, 8, 567-572.
Hemp, 4, 243, 248, 252, 259; trade in, 3, 721; early cultivation of, 9, 236-237.
Hempstead, Alfred Geer, *The Penobscot Boom*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 210.
Henchman, Daniel (*d* 1761), 7, 197; 9, 29.
Henderson, Caleb, 4, 606, 607*n*.
——— Lawrence J., 6, 527*n*, 538.
Henley, Thomas, 8, 343.
——— William Ernest, 4, 4.
Hennepin, Father Louis, 6, 289.
Henrietta Maria, Queen of England, 6, 748*n*, 767*n*.
Henry, Prince, of Prussia, C. W. Eliot on, 4, 11-12.
Henry, J. E., on Thomas Paine's debt to Ethan Allen, 2, 600-601.
——— Joseph, 6, 796.
——— Matthew, 9, 207.
——— Patrick, 5, 226; as a jurist, 578-579.
——— Reginald Buchanan, *Genealogies of the Families of the Presidents*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 555.
Henry, brig, 3, 427.
Henry, ship's tender, 1, 280-281; 6, 298, 300, 304-308.
Henry Adams, by J. T. Adams, reviewed by B. De Voto, 7, 195-196.
Henry Ward Beecher, An American Portrait, by P. Hibben, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 1, 247-249.
Henshaw, David, 5, 275.
——— Samuel, donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
Henson, Josiah, negro, 3, 366.
Herald of Health, 6, 81.
Herald of Truth, 6, 367*n*.
Heraldry, arms of: William Phips, 1, 551; the Jarves family, 6, 352*n*.
Herbert, Edward, Lord Herbert of Cherbury, 6, 748*n*.
——— George (*d* 1633), 1, 129; 2, 102*n*; 3, 9; 10, 317-319.
Herbs, as remedies, 9, 473-475; 10, 543.
Herder, Johann Gottfried von, 10, 743.
Heresy, 3, 416, 702; 4, 84, 691, 745-748; 7, 405-406; lack of, 9, 206.
Herkimer, ———, 1, 345-348, 480.
Herman Melville, by Lewis Mumford, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 2, 523-526.
Hermannsson, Halldór, 4, 556; *The Problem of Wineland*, reviewed by E. B. Delabarre, 10, 165-167; as editor, *Matthias Thórdarson, The Vinland Voyages*, reviewed by F. S. Cawley, 4, 578-579.
Herndon, William Henry, 2, 335.
Herne, James A., 1, 430.
Hero, ship, 1, 109; 8, 86.
Heroes of the Battle Road, by F. W. C. Hersey, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 589.
Herrick, Robert (*d* 1674), 10, 318*n*.
——— Robert, 7, 226.
——— Mrs. Sarah B., 9, 466*n*.
Hersey, Frank Wilson Cheney, *Heroes of the Battle Road*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 589; review by, *Dickens Days in Boston*, by E. F. Payne, 1, 434-436.
Hesiod, 10, 510.
Hesseltine, W. B., review by, *Cheever, Lincoln and the Causes of the Civil War*, by G. I. Rockwood, 10, 608.
Hewardur, a Norseman, 7, 643.
Hewes, George, 6, 127.
——— Joshua, 1, 381.
——— Mrs. Sophia, 3, 632.
Hewett, ———, 2, 221; 7, 329.
Hewlitt, Col. Richard, 4, 145.
Heyde, C. L., 1, 358.
Heywood, George, member of Concord centennial committee, 6, 602, 605, 607-608.
Hibbard, Charles E., 6, *sup.*, 80.
——— Lieut. Jedidiah, 3, 663-664, 667*n*.
Hibben, Paxton, *Henry Ward Beecher, An American Portrait*, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 1, 247-249.
Hibbens, William, 9, 660; 10, 676.
Hichborn, Benjamin, 7, 104; 10, 471.
Hickman, Emily, article by, Colonial Writs of Assistance, 5, 83-104.
Hickok, Laurens P., 7, 589.
Hicks, Capt. Benjamin, 3, 266.
——— Granville, 3, 59*n*; and F. Mood, memorandum by, Letters to Dr. Channing on Slavery and the Annexation of Texas, 5, 587-601; *The Great Tradition: An Interpretation of American Literature*, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 7, 223-234.
——— Dr. Jonathan, 2, 59, 71.
Hidalgo, ———, 9, 85-86.
Hides and skins. *See* Furs; Leather.
Higgins, Elisha, 4, 496.
——— J. S., 3, 548.
——— Rachel, 3, 538-539; on life at Mt. Holyoke, 543-548.
——— Roger Wolcott, memorandum by, the Memoirs of Jonathan Plummer, Jr., 8, 84-98.
Higginson, Charles J., 3, 48; and Emigrant Aid Company, 116, 120.
——— Rev. Francis, 5, 25; 6, 223; 7, 245; 9, 221; on wicked seamen, 8, 332; on fishing industry, 336; on New England soil, 9, 218-219.
——— Henry L., 5, 173-174, 473; 6, *sup.*, 75.

Higginson, John (*d c* 1694), on rights of Massachusetts settlers to the land, **7**, 248*n*.
——— John (*c* 1795), **10**, 475.
——— Rev. Thomas Wentworth, **2**, 202; **7**, 160*n*; **10**, 226; and Emily Dickinson, **5**, 218; on Robert Rantoul, Jr., 278; on Theodore Parker, **6**, 258, 265; and fugitive slaves, **9**, 453, 457; and anti-imperialism, **10**, 650
——— Mrs. Thomas Wentworth, **5**, 218.
Higgs, Rev. Griffin, on Puritans in Holland, **6**, 784-785.
High Court of Admiralty Examinations, 1637-1638, by D. O. Shilton and R. Holworthy, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **7**, 198-199.
Higher Learning in America, The, by R. M. Hutchins, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, **10**, 591-592.
Hildreth, A. B. F., as magazine editor, **3**, 644-646.
——— Richard, **3**, 48; **6**, 267.
Hill, ———, **5**, 249.
——— Ann. *See* Shepard, Ann (Hill).
——— Edward Burlingame, and D. G. Mason, **9**, 57-61; his musical tastes, 59-60.
——— Frank Pierce, as compiler, *American Plays Printed 1714-1830*, reviewed by M. Ellis, **7**, 756.
——— James, Diary of, edited by E. V. Moffett, **5**, 602-618; his later career, 603.
——— Henry B., **9**, 355.
——— Olive, **5**, 603.
——— Samuel, his Journal of Voyage of the *Ophelia*, edited by J. W. Snyder, Jr., **10**, 355-380; life of, 355-356.
——— Thomas, **1**, 206*n*; on Agassiz and Darwin, memorandum on, by W. G. Land, **6**, 793-801.
Hill, Thomas: Twentieth President of Harvard, by W. G. Land, reviewed by K. C. M. Sills, **7**, 738-740.
Hill, Valentine, **9**, 677.
——— Mrs. Walton Craig, **9**, 72*n*.
——— Wills, Earl of Hillsborough, **2**, 157; **6**, 379-380, 382; **7**, 449; **9**, 503.
Hillard, Mrs. George S., **9**, 455.
Hill Country of Northern New England, The, by H. F. Wilson, reviewed by E. C. Kirkland, **10**, 406-408.
Hiller, Joseph, **7**, 371.
Hilliard, Edward, **8**, 346.
Hills, Leon Clarke, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., **10**, 394-395.
Hillsborough, Earl of. *See* Hill, Wills.
Hillyer, Benoni, **10**, 708.
———, Robert, note by, on F. I. Carpenter's review of Robert Frost's *Collected Poems*, **5**, 402-404; *Riverhead*, article on, by Z. Haraszti, **9**, 273-280; reviews by: *Amaranth*, by E. A. Robinson, **8**, 113-114; *American Prosody*, by G. W. Allen, 145; *Boston and the Boston Legend*, by L. Beebe, 601-603; *Collected Poems of Edwin Arlington Robinson*, **3**, 148-151; *Emily Dickinson Face to Face*, by M. D. Bianchi, **6**, 417; *Robert Frost, A Study in Sensibility and Common Sense*, by G. B. Munson, **1**, 246-247; *Selected Essays, 1917-1932*, by T. S. Eliot, **6**, 402-404; *A Study of Whittier's Apprenticeship as a Poet*, by F. M. Pray, **4**, 188; *Tilted Moons*, by S. Foster Damon, **3**, 347-349.
Hilton, Edward, **9**, 137.
Himes, Elizabeth, **8**, 411*n*.
——— Norman E., **6**, 487; as editor, *Fruits of Philosophy*, by C. Knowlton, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, **10**, 822-823.
Hinckley, Edward B., article by, Thoreau and Beston: Two Observers of Cape Cod, **4**, 216-229.
Hinesburg, Vt., **7**, 305.
Hingham, Mass., **4**, 681.
Hinshelwood, Archibald, as Nova Scotia stamp-master, **6**, 556, 559-561, 563-564.
Hipkiss, Edwin J., review by, *Early American Rooms, 1650-1858*, edited by R. H. Kettell, **10**, 146-148.
Hippocrates, **9**, 212.
Hiram Harding of Hardscrabble, by S. L. Bradbury, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, **10**, 192.
Hirst, William, **8**, 340.
Hispaniola, trade of, **4**, 767, 769-770.
Hispaniola Treasure, The, by C. H. Karraker, reviewed by R. H. George, **7**, 732-733.
Historical Register of Harvard University, 1636-1936, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, **10**, 824.
Historical Scholarship in America, reviewed by R. C. Binkley, **6**, 227-229.
Historic Hampshire in the Connecticut Valley, by C. Johnson, reviewed by V. F. Barnes, **6**, 422.
Historic House Museums, by L. V. Coleman, reviewed by S. T. Williams, **8**, 144.
History, theory of sectionalism in, **1**, 17; **6**, 630-634; The Dynamic Interpretation of, article on, by R. F. Nichols, **8**, 163-178.
History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters, by L. C. Hills, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., **10**, 394-395.
History of American Drama, A, by A. H. Quinn, reviewed by N. Wilt, **1**, 427-432; revised edition, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, **10**, 188.
History of American Letters, A, by W. F.

Taylor, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 9, 738-740.
History of American Life, A, Vol. I, *The Coming of the White Man*, by H. I. Priestley, reviewed by C. H. Haring, 3, 563-568; Vol. II, *The First Americans*, by T. J. Wertenbaker, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 411-413; Vol. III, *Provincial Society*, by J. T. Adams, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 413-415; Vol. VI, *The Rise of the Common Man*, by C. R. Fish, reviewed by M. E. Curti, 415-418; Vol. VII, *The Irrepressible Conflict*, by A. C. Cole, reviewed by F. Monaghan, 8, 442-443; Vol. VIII, *The Emergence of Modern America*, by A. Nevins, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 1, 419-421; Vol. X, *The Rise of the City*, by A. M. Schlesinger, reviewed by C. R. Lingley, 6, 828; Vol. XI, *The Quest for Social Justice*, by H. U. Faulkner, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 4, 543-544.
History of American Literature, A, by W. B. Cairns, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 379-380.
History of American Magazines, A, by F. L. Mott, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 750-752.
History of American Sailing Ships, The, by H. I. Chapelle, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 324-328.
History of Bristol, Connecticut, A, by E. Peck, reviewed by H. Thoms, 6, 419-420.
History of the Colony and Province of Massachusetts Bay, The, by T. Hutchinson, edited by L. S. Mayo, reviewed by C. M. Andrews, 9, 721-722.
History of Connecticut for Schools, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 144.
History of the Conquest of Peru, by W. H. Prescott, A Re-Examination of, article on, by P. A. Means, 4, 645-662.
History of Dartmouth College, by L. B. Richardson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 173-179.
History of Dedham, Massachusetts, A, by F. Smith, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 148-150.
History of Early American Magazines, A, by L. N. Richardson, reviewed by F. L. Mott, 5, 621-622.
History of Education: State of Vermont, by M. S. Stone, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 740-741.
History of Ellsworth, Maine, The, by A. H. Davis, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 260-261.
History of Lumbering in Maine, A, by R. G. Wood, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 9, 157-158.
History of Modern Civilization, A, note on, by L. J. Ragatz, 8, 461.
History of New Hampshire, by Jeremy Belknap, article on the publication of, by L. S. Mayo, 2, 183-198.
History of Plymouth Plantation, Conscious Art in Bradford's, article on, by E. F. Bradford, 1, 133-157.
History of Secondary Education in Washington and Hancock Counties in Maine, The, by E. L. Linscott, reviewed by W. F. Dyde, 10, 814-815.
History of Secondary Education in York and Oxford Counties in Maine, The, by J. C. Hylan, reviewed by E. H. Reisner, 7, 753-754.
History of the Town of Brookline, Massachusetts, by J. G. Curtis, reviewed by B. G. Whitmore, 7, 175-176.
History of the Town of Marlborough, Vermont, The, by Rev. E. H. Newton, reviewed by J. Pell, 3, 584-585.
History of the United States, by George Bancroft, A Revaluing of, article on, by N. H. Dawes and F. T. Nichols, 6, 278-293; criticized and analyzed, 7, 672-680.
History of Woodstock, Connecticut, The, by C. W. Bowen, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., Vol. IV, 5, 653-654; Vol. V, 6, 629-630; Vol. VI, 8, 599-601.
History of York, Maine, Vol. I, by C. E. Banks, reviewed by J. F. Baldwin, 5, 352-357.
"Hitch," 2, 639.
Hitchcock, Capt. ———, 1, 336.
——— Rev. ———, 7, 705.
——— Edward, 7, 41; 8, 398; on revivals at Mt. Holyoke, 7, 31.
——— Dr. Enos, his criticism of Samuel Richardson, 5, 67-68.
——— Samuel, 2, 580.
Hoar, Mrs. ———, 2, 224.
——— Carl S., on Williams College Lyceum of Natural History, 10, 555.
——— Ebenezer Rockwood, 7, 73; member of Concord centennial committee, 6, 602, 605, 607-612.
——— George Frisbie, 3, 46, 51; 5, 468, 478; 6, 26; 10, 664.
Hoar, George Frisbie, by F. H. Gillet, reviewed by C. M. Fuess, 8, 115-116.
Hoar, Leonard, 10, 296.
——— Roger Sherman, 6, *sup.*, 22, 81.
——— Samuel (*d* 1856), 3, 12.
——— Judge Samuel, 6, 26.
——— William G., 4, 125.
Hoaxes, 7, 632*n*, 638-640; 8, 58*n*-59*n*.
Hobart, Rev. Peter, 1, 326.
Hobbes, Thomas (*d* 1679), 4, 639; 7, 236, 240.
Hobbs, Clarence W., Jr., 6, *sup.*, 39.
Hobson, Richard Pearson, 10, 665.
Hoddy, ———, 7, 706.
Hodge, Dr. ———, 10, 593.

Hodge, Rev. Charles, on Darwinism, 8, 246-248.
Hodges, Benjamin, 3, 426, 433.
——— Mary, 6, 452.
——— Walter, 8, 394.
Hodgson, Shadworth Holloway, 10, 724.
Hoegh, Dr. Knut, and Kensington rune stone, 8, 44-46.
Hoell, David, 5, 524.
Hoeltje, Hubert H., article by, Emerson in Virginia, 5, 753-768.
Hoffman, ———, 10, 350.
Hogan, Charles Beecher, *A Bibliography of Edwin Arlington Robinson*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 10, 806-807.
Hogarth, William, 5, 226.
Hogg, ———, 2, 263.
Hohman, Elmo P., *The American Whaleman*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 513-515.
"Hoist signals of distress," 2, 649.
Hoit, Stephen, 4, 131-132.
Holand, Hjalmar R., 8, 374; and Kensington rune stone, 7, 614*n*, 615-629, 631-635, 637*n*, 638, 641*n*-642*n*; 8, 42-62; article by, The "Myth" of the Kensington Stone, 42-62; *The Kensington Stone*, reviewed by F. S. Cawley, 6, 210-217.
——— William, his snake story, 10, 541-542.
Holcomb, Jonathan, 10, 784.
Holcombe, Arthur N., review by, *The Autobiography of Lincoln Steffens*, 5, 192-195.
Holden, Liberty E., 6, 348, 349*n*.
——— Randall, supports Samuell Gorton, 7, 419, 423, 430, 432-433, 437.
——— W. W., 8, 228.
Holdsworth, Israel, 5, 790.
"Hole," 2, 396.
Holland, J. G., 3, 378; on Daniel Shays, 4, 461.
——— Lord. *See* Fox, Henry R. V.
——— Rev. Robert A., and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 213, 217, 219-220.
Holland, 1, 113, 160, 302; re-occupation of New York by, 162, 166; attempt of, to seize Acadia, 166; missionary zeal in, 296; marriage in, 325, 327; trade of, 3, 429, 609, 611, 613-614, 721; 4, 236; 5, 8; 10, 544; recognition of United States by, 3, 723, 727; English churches in, 6, 223, 747-792; 7, 239.
Holley, Rev. ———, 5, 106.
Hollingsworth, Richard (*d* 1654), 9, 670.
Hollis, Col. ———, 6, 767.
——— Rev. Isaac, endows Indian mission, 1, 240-242.
——— Thomas, 7, 24*n*; 9, 204.
Hollis, N. H., 7, 291.
Hollister, Gideon Hiram, 1, 2.
Holman, ———, 5, 247, 319, 322.
Holmes, ———, 10, 366.
——— Abiel, 6, 4; 7, 675; on Ezra Stiles, 9, 290.
———Amelia (Jackson), wife of Oliver Wendell (*d* 1894), 6, 4.
——— E. T., 1, 216.
——— Ebenezer, 3, 145.
——— Fanny (Dixwell), wife of Oliver Wendell (*d* 1935), 6, 21.
——— George Frederick, his relations with Emerson, 5, 755-756, 763, 767.
——— Isaac, 3, 140.
——— Martha (Sawyer), wife of Franklin, at Wheaton College, 6, 805*n*, 810, 815*n*.
——— Mary Jane, 8, 495.
——— Oliver Wendell (*d* 1894), 1, 61; 2, 276, 366; 3, 48; 5, 458; 7, 259, 269; 8, 481, 497; 9, 687; 10, 239; on C. W. Eliot, 4, 8; on Jonathan Edwards's God, 636-637; his career, 6, 4; and Oliver, Jr., 6, 15-16; his social and political ideas, 6-7; on Emerson, 24; and Concord centennial, 602-606, 610; on Benjamin Waterhouse, 9, 524.
——— Oliver Wendell (*d* 1935), the Preparation of an American Aristocrat, article on, by F. C. Fiechter, Jr., 6, 3-28; his family, 4; his schooling, 4; at Harvard, 4-5, 8; his reading, 8, 10; Emerson's influence on, 10; Plato's influence on, 10-12; Dürer's influence on, 12-13; his Civil War experiences, 13-17; his study of law, 17-18; and William James, 19, 21-22; and G. O. Shattuck, 20-21, 23; as member of Harvard faculty, 20, 22-23; his Lowell Lectures, 22; as judge on Supreme Judicial Court, 23; his appointment to Supreme Court, 26-27; his concept of the law, 27-28.
Holmes, Justice Oliver Wendell, by S. Bent, reviewed by B. Knollenberg, 5, 634-636.
Holmes, Justice Oliver Wendell, edited by H. C. Shriver, reviewed by T. R. Powell, 10, 399-400.
Holmes, Mr. Justice, edited by F. Frankfurter, reviewed by T. V. Smith, 5, 358-360.
Holmes, Pauline, *A Tercentenary History of the Boston Public Latin School*, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 171-174.
——— Samuel, 6, 145.
——— Thomas James, *Increase Mather, A Bibliography of his Works*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 838-840.
——— and Company, 6, 150.
Holmes City, Minnesota, 7, 632*n*.
Holmes's Hole, Mass., 1, 220.
Holst, Hermann E. von, 10, 666.
Holt, C. S., 8, 103.
——— Henry, on Henry Adams, 9, 569.

Holt, John, 8, 64*n*, 72; and the Stamp Act, 69, 71, 75*n*; and *New York Journal*, 82.
Holworthy, Richard, and D. O. Shilton, *High Court of Admiralty Examinations, 1637-1638*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 198-199.
Holyoke, Edward, 2, 657; 7, 9*n*.
——— Samuel, 9, 354.
Holy Roman Empire, 1, 158; power of electors of, 518.
Holywood, John, 7, 6*n*.
Homans, George C., article by, The Dark Angel: The Tragedy of Herman Melville, 5, 699-730; reviews by: *St. Paul's School*, by A. S. Pier, 7, 734-736; *Salem Vessels and Their Voyages, Series IV*, by G. G. Putnam, 3, 770-771.
"Home lot," 2, 396-397.
Homer, 5, 490; 10, 461; William James on, 422.
Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers in England and America, The, (1620-1685), by M. S. Briggs, reviewed by F. Kimball, 6, 224-226.
"Homestall," 2, 385-386.
"Homestead," 2, 397.
Honduras, trade of, 4, 769-770; 8, 355.
Hone, John, 5, 677.
——— Philip, 5, 677, 682; on St. Nicholas Society, 696.
Honest John Adams, by G. Chinard, reviewed by W. E. Stevens, 7, 378-379.
Honeywell, Roy J., article by, Nathaniel Chipman, Political Philosopher and Jurist, 5, 555-584.
Honolulu Friend, on Melville's treatment of missionaries, 8, 406-408; on Mr. Lucett, 562.
Honolulu Polynesian, 6, 333; on Melville's treatment of the missionaries, 8, 406-407.
Hood, Thomas (*d* 1845), Hawthorne on poetry of, 8, 491.
Hoof, ———, 2, 664.
Hooke, Robert, 7, 16*n*, 22.
———, William, 8, 583.
Hooker, ———, 1, 349.
——— Gen. Joseph, 5, 319, 329; 6, 16.
——— Richard, 3, 696, 703; 4, 698, 739; his argument for conformity, 7, 237.
——— Roland M., 6, 844.
——— Rev. Thomas, 3, 26-27, 32, 36; 4, 755; 5, 16, 21, 28; 6, 750, 770*n*, 776*n*, 786, 791, 837; 7, 244; 10, 558, 562, 565*n*; his democracy, 3, 33; 4, 695, 708-709; and the Democracy of Early Connecticut, article on, by P. G. Miller, 663-712; his position in England, 665; 5, 17, 22; his residence in Holland, 4, 665-667; 6, 764, 772, 777-780, 782, 785; on Separatists, 4, 666-667; his Congregationalism, 668-669, 672, 681-684, 689-691, 694; 6, 689; reasons for his migration to Connecticut, 4, 673-677; his differences with Cotton, 675-676, 684-687; his differences with Winthrop, 677-679, 709; on excommunication of elders, 684-687; on church membership, 687-689; 6, 690; on the idea of social contract, 4, 698-701; and William Pynchon, 700, 710-711.
Hooper, Amelia, 7, 318, 321.
——— Edward William, 9, 571.
——— Ellen Sturgis. *See* Gurney, Ellen (Hooper).
——— Ellen (Sturgis), wife of Dr. Robert William, 9, 570-571.
——— Harriet, 7, 318.
——— John, Bishop of Gloucester, 3, 28.
——— Lucy, 7, 166; Whittier and, 262-263, memorandum on, by A. Mordell, 316-324.
——— Dr. Robert William, 9, 566-567, 570, 576-577; 10, 140-141.
——— Rose, 9, 575.
Hoopes, Penrose R., *Connecticut Clockmakers of the Eighteenth Century*, reviewed by G. F. Dow, 4, 814-815.
Hoover, Edgar M., Jr., *Location Theory and the Shoe and Leather Industries*, reviewed by B. H. Sprague, 10, 818-820.
Hope, brig, 4, 766.
Hope, brigantine, 1, 74; 3, 270, 425-426.
Hope, ship, 3, 488*n*.
Hopewell, ship, 8, 341.
Hopkins, ———, 4, 710; 9, 669.
——— Albert, 1, 456; 2, 106, 108, 110-111, 113; and Lyceum of Natural History, 10, 554-555.
——— Rev. Daniel, 8, 549.
——— Esek, his Title, memorandum on, by G. W. Allen, 9, 483-485.
Hopkins, Esek, The Correspondence of, edited by A. S. Beck, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 9, 183-184.
Hopkins, Esek, The Letter Book of, edited by A. S. Beck, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 5, 848-849.
Hopkins, Dr. Lemuel (*d* 1801), 2, 486, 489, 600; 3, 460, 462.
——— Mark, as president of Williams, 2, 105-106, 113; 3, 160; his interest in natural history, 10, 555.
——— Matthew, 7, 66.
——— Rufus, 3, 473.
——— Samuel (Yale College 1718), 5, 511.
——— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1803), 1, 313; 5, 38; 9, 302-303; his missionary zeal and influence, 1, 301, 314, 316-317; 8, 544-546, 548; his interpretation of the Bible,

1, 301-302; and slave-trade, 3, 256, 260-263; 8, 542-543; his Doctrine of Benevolence, article on, by O. W. Elsbree, 534-550; "conversion" of, 535-536; Edwards's influence of, 536; his philosophy of life, 536-537; dismissed from Housatonic, 537; influence of, on younger generation, 538-539, 541, 545-549; his theology, 538-541; and anti-slavery movement, 545.
Hopkins, Gov. Stephen, R.I., 5, 524; 9, 483; and Sugar Act, 3, 466, 469, 473*n*, 479-485, 487, 491, 500*n*; as author of "Essay on Trade," 483-484; his career, 484.
——— Timothy, 8, 535.
Hopkinson, Francis, 6, 580.
——— Joseph, 3, 288.
Horace, 1, 21, 79, 451, 498; 3, 9*n*; 5, 491.
Hore, ———, 5, 151.
Hormell, Orren C., review by, *Town Government in Massachusetts*, by J. F. Sly, 3, 767-769.
Hornbeck, Stanley K., memorandum by, "Count Caleb Cushing," 1, 80-82.
Hornberger, Theodore, articles by: Samuel Johnson of Yale and King's College, 8, 378-397; The Science of Thomas Prince, 9, 26-42; Puritanism and Science, 10, 503-515.
Horne, George (*d* 1792), 8, 394, 396.
Hornejus, Konrad, 9, 208.
Hornet, British warship, 4, 789.
Horse-cars, 1, 365-366.
Horse Guards, British, 4, 457.
Horse racing, 4, 86.
Horses, 9, 240, 657; 10, 537*n*; trade in, 1, 603; 3, 489, 609; 4, 232, 426, 763, 768; 6, 505; 9, 244; 10, 544-545, 699; scarcity of, 9, 243; breeding of, 244-245; prices of, 245.
Horsford, Cornelia, 10, 237.
——— Eben Norton (*d* 1893), 4, 554; and Norsemen in America, 10, 233-240.
Horwicz, ———, 10, 735.
Horwill, H. W., *A Dictionary of Modern American Usage*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 557.
Hoskins, ———, his "Narrative," 1, 76-78.
——— Henry B., 9, 126*n*.
Hosmer, ———, 7, 65.
——— Frederick L., 3, 43-44.
——— Stephen, on frontier society, 10, 31.
——— Titus (*d* 1780), 2, 487.
Hospitals, foundling, 1, 528; Cat Island, 2, 12; 6, 124; Greenwich, 3, 519-526; appropriations for, in Massachusetts, 6, *sup.*, 10, 24-36.
Hotchkiss, Eliphalet, 2, 484.
Hotson, Clarence P., 2, 93-94, 102; articles by: A Background for Emerson's Poem "Grace," 1, 124-132; Sampson Reed, a Teacher of Emerson, 2, 249-277.
Hough, Henry Beetle, *Martha's Vineyard, Summer Resort, 1835-1935*, reviewed by E. A. Stackpole, 10, 385-386.
Houghton, F. T. S., J. E. B. Gover, A. Mawer, and F. M. Stenton, *The Place-Names of Warwickshire*, reviewed by F. P. Magoun, Jr., 10, 400-401.
Houlden, ———, 2, 384*n*.
Houqua, clipper ship, 5, 677.
Hour of the American Novel, An, by G. Overton, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 774-775.
Hours at Home, magazine, its criticisms on Matthew Arnold, 2, 362-363.
"Housage," 2, 396*n*.
Household furnishings, kitchen range, invention of, 1, 523, 526-528; desks, 3, 136, 432; Chinese influence on, 432-433. *See also* China-ware; Rugs.
Household Words, magazine, on Margaret Fuller, 9, 623.
"House lot," 2, 396-397.
House of Representatives of Massachusetts, Journals of the, (1731-1732), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 185.
Houses. *See* Buildings.
Houses of New England, Old, by K. Mixer, reviewed by F. Kimball, 2, 175-176.
Houston, Sam, 10, 335.
Houston Stewart Channel, B.C., 1, 73-76.
Hovey, Richard, 10, 650.
Hovgaard, William, 7, 624.
Howard, Major ———, 3, 614.
——— Besse D., article by, The First French Estimate of Emerson, 10, 447-463.
——— Bronson, 1, 430.
——— Charles P., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— John D., Hawthorne's interest in, 5, 243, 261-263.
——— John Tasker, *Our American Music*, reviewed by E. Ballantine, 5, 184-185.
——— Leon, 10, 413.
——— W. G., review by, *Deutsche Arbeit in Amerika*, by K. Francke, 4, 569-570.
——— Will, 8, 418.
Howay, F. W., article by, Ballad of the Northwest Fur Trade, 1, 71-79.
Howe, Elias, 3, 53.
——— Ephraim, 8, 345.
——— Dr. Estes, 7, 117.
——— George Augustus, Viscount Howe, 4, 599; 5, 610*n*.
——— George F., review by, *The Public Career of William M. Evarts*, by B. Dyer, 7, 192-193.
——— Rev. John, 10, 558, 563*n*.
——— Rev. Joseph, 9, 310-311.

Howe, Julia (Ward), wife of Samuel G. (*d* 1876), **2**, 233; **3**, 48, 53; **6**, 86; **8**, 496; **10**, 231; and Concord School of Philosophy, **2**, 206, 208, 212-213, 215, 217, 223-226.
——— M. A. DeWolfe, **3**, 360; *The Boston Symphony Orchestra, 1881-1931*, reviewed by E. Ballantine, **5**, 173-175; *Bristol, Rhode Island, A Town Biography*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., **4**, 377-378; *The Children's Judge: Frederick Pickering Cabot*, reviewed by E. McClelland, **7**, 199; *Classic Shades*, reviewed by W. A. Neilson, **3**, 159-161; *James Ford Rhodes, American Historian*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, **2**, 682-684; *Portrait of an Independent: Moorfield Storey, 1845-1929*, reviewed by P. P. Chase, **5**, 640-645; *Yankee Ballads*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, **3**, 592-593; as editor: *Later Years of the Saturday Club*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **1**, 267; *New Letters of James Russell Lowell*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, **6**, 400.
——— Mark, Jr., memorandum by, Records of the Suffolk County Court, **7**, 307-314; reviews by: *The Administration of Civil Service in Massachusetts*, by G. C. S. Benson, **9**, 182-183; *A Constitutional History of the United States*, by A. C. McLaughlin, 329-330; *Crime and Criminal Statistics in Boston*, by S. B. Warner, **8**, 443-446; *Judges and Law Reform*, by S. B. Warner and H. B. Cabot, **9**, 727-728; *One Thousand Juvenile Delinquents*, by S. Glueck and E. T. Glueck, **8**, 443-446; *Police Administration in Boston*, by L. V. Harrison, 443-446; *Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of Rhode Island, 1716-1752*, Vol. III, edited by D. S. Towle, **10**, 408-409; *Select Cases of the Mayor's Court of New York City*, edited by R. B. Morris, **8**, 617-620; *State Control of Local Finance in Massachusetts*, by Royal S. Van De Woestyne, **9**, 182-183.
——— Moses, **4**, 498.
——— Richard, Earl Howe, **4**, 126.
——— Samuel, **3**, 707, 715.
——— Samuel Gridley (*d* 1876), **3**, 53, 120; **6**, 264; on Theodore Parker, 258.
Howe, Samuel Gridley, by L. E. Richards, reviewed by H. S. Commager, **8**, 287.
Howe, William, Viscount Howe, **3**, 375, 680; **4**, 113-115, 121, 127, 130, 141; **9**, 719-721.
Howe, Sir Billy, by B. Partridge, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, **5**, 623-624.
Howe Brothers, The Command of the, by T. S. Anderson, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, **9**, 719-721.
Howell, ———, **5**, 147.
——— David, **5**, 543.
——— James, **6**, 113.
Howells, William Dean, **1**, 87; **3**, 48-49; **7**, 226; **9**, 468; **10**, 421; and Concord centennial, **6**, 607-608; on Thoreau, 744; and anti-imperialism, **10**, 650, 665-667.
Howison, Prof. ———, and Concord School of Philosophy, **2**, 202, 217, 221-222.
Howitt, Mary, **7**, 161.
——— William, **7**, 161.
Howland, G. G. and S., **5**, 673.
——— Gardiner G., **5**, 673-674.
——— George, Jr., and Emigrant Aid Company, **3**, 120-121.
——— John (*d* 1672), **5**, 556, 673.
——— John (*c* 1840), **10**, 225.
——— Joseph, **5**, 673.
——— Samuel S., **5**, 673.
——— and Aspinwall, **5**, 674.
How Many Miles from St. Jo?, edited by E. S. Mighels, reviewed by F. Mood, **3**, 577-578.
Howqua, gunboat, **1**, 556*n*, 564, 566.
How . . . Thomas Jefferson and . . . Benjamin Waterhouse Established Vaccination . . ., by R. H. Halsey, reviewed by H. Zinsser, **9**, 523-528.
Hoxie, Elizabeth Curzon, **8**, 525*n*.
Hoyt, ———, **5**, 249.
——— Daniel C., **9**, 465.
——— Moses, **9**, 465.
Hubbard, Elizabeth. *See* Stiles, Elizabeth (Hubbard).
——— Joel, **3**, 655.
——— John, **9**, 288.
——— Joshua, **7**, 336*n*-337*n*.
——— Lucius L., his map of Maine woods, **9**, 133-134.
——— Mrs. Paul M., **8**, 18.
——— William (*d* 1704), **1**, 137*n*; on William Phips, 285; on Thomas Hooker, **4**, 675, 690, 708; on compact theory of government, 701-702; on population of New England, **5**, 6; on fishing industry, **9**, 667.
Hubbs, Mary, **4**, 294.
Hudson, ——— (Pepperell), **10**, 112.
——— Barzillai, **3**, 448, 455-456.
——— Hannah (Bunce) Watson, **3**, 455. *See also* Watson, Hannah (Bunce).
——— Henry, **8**, 372.
——— Rev. Samuel, **10**, 565*n*, 566.
——— W. H., **2**, 469.
——— William, **7**, 313.
——— and Goodwin, **3**, 452, 454*n*, 456, 458, 461.
Hudson Bay Company, **8**, 57.
Hughes, John, and the stamp tax, **8**, 67, 73, 79-80.

Hughes, John Joseph, Archbishop of New York, on Orestes Brownson, 7, 75.
——— Samuel, 3, 477.
——— Thomas, 7, 127.
Hugo, Victor, 1, 364; 10, 725.
Huguenots, 2, 540-541; 3, 26; 5, 18; education of children of, 8, 420*n*-421*n*; celebration of Christmas by, 502-503.
Hull, Edward, 5, 149-150.
——— Hannah, 8, 419.
——— Isaac, 1, 119; 9, 122*n*; on Charles Morris, 4, 282.
Hull, Isaac, Papers of, edited by G. W. Allen, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 2, 527-529.
Hull, John (*d* 1683), 1, 375, 376*n*, 388, 390; 5, 814; 8, 363; 9, 665; 10, 294; on flying caterpillars, 9, 234; on horse-breeding, 244; on Boston's commerce, 678; as Mintmaster, article on, by H. F. Clarke, 10, 668-684; agreement of, with Bay Colony, 676-677, 681-682.
——— John, Derby, Conn. (*c* 1699), 2, 391.
——— Capt. John (*c* 1740), 6, 145, 150.
——— Judith (Quincy), wife of John (*d* 1683), 10, 668.
——— Robert, 10, 668.
Hulton, Ann, *Letters of a Loyalist Lady,* reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 600-601.
Humanism and America, edited by N. Foerster, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 537-539.
Humble Request, The, authorship of, 4, 550-551; 5, 379.
Humboldt, Alexander von, 4, 650; 10, 624.
——— Wilhelm von, 10, 624; on life in Paris, 7, 112*n*.
Hume, David (*d* 1776), 4, 639; 6, 259, 656.
——— Henry, 8, 102.
Humfrey, John, 5, 22-23, 28.
"Hummock," 2, 397.
Humphrey, ———, 6, 778.
——— Heman, 6, 482.
Humphreys, David, 3, 459-460; 5, 501; 10, 446; and literary revival at Yale, 9, 311-313.
Hundley, David, 8, 229.
Huneker, James, 2, 380.
Hungerford, Edward B., article by, Hawthorne Gossips About Salem, 6, 445-469.
Hunt, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1725), 2, 658.
——— Dr. ——— (*c* 1782), 5, 112.
———, ——— (*c* 1864), 5, 324.
——— Freeman, 5, 675.
——— Isaac, 5, 518.
——— Leigh, his manners, 8, 7.
——— Livingston, article by, An Old-Navy Autobiography, 4, 270-287.
——— Peter, 2, 264.
——— William Morris, 8, 527; 10, 634.
Hunter, Mrs. ———, 10, 428.
——— Capt. ———, 8, 562.
——— Gen. David, 5, 330.
——— Joseph, 5, 28*n*.
——— Gov. Robert (*d* 1734), N. Y., and production of naval stores, 4, 253-254, 266.
——— Robert M. T., 5, 766.
——— William, 5, 543, 551.
Hunter, ship, 3, 424, 427.
Hunter-Naturalist, The, by C. W. Webber, reviewed by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 9, 508-509.
Huntington, Rev. ———, 9, 441.
——— Ellsworth, and M. Ragsdale, *After Three Centuries,* reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 613-617.
——— Frederic Dan, Bishop of Central New York, 2, 231-232.
——— James Lincoln, reviews by: *Fruits of Philosophy,* by C. Knowlton, edited by N. E. Himes, 10, 822-823; *A Survey of the Medical Facilities of the State of Vermont,* by A. Peebles, 5, 853-854.
——— Moses, 9, 465.
——— Gov. Samuel, Conn., 5, 234.
Huntington, Long Island, 4, 143.
Huntington Library Bulletin, The, 10, 827; Number 10, October, 1936, reviewed by H. H. Clark, 411.
Huntington Library Quarterly, 10, 827.
Huntley, Lydia. *See* Sigourney, Lydia (Huntley).
Hunt's Town, Mass. *See* Ashfield, Mass.
Hurd, Abijah, 4, 607*n*.
Hurlbut, Abel, 4, 614.
——— Consider, 4, 614.
——— Desire. *See* Baker, Desire (Hurlbut).
——— Filow, 4, 607*n*.
Hurnard, James, verses by, on A. J. Stevenson, 7, 161-162.
Husbandry, in Colonial Period, article on, by R. R. Walcott, 9, 218-252. *See also* Agriculture.
Huske, John, 3, 476, 496.
Husking bees, 2, 67-69.
Hussey, Christopher, 6, 841.
——— Jane, wife of Richard, 6, 841.
——— Richard, 6, 841.
——— Theodate (Bachelir), wife of Christopher, 6, 841.
Hutchins, Helen Wheeler, review by, *Cambridge Glass,* by L. W. Watkins, 4, 576-577.
——— James R., as almanac-maker, 8, 265, 272.
——— Robert Maynard, 10, 88*n*; *The*

Higher Learning in America, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 591-592.
Hutchinson, Dr. ———, 5, 43.
——— Abby, wife of Zephaniah, 6, 160.
——— Anne, 4, 682-683, 704; 6, 29; 7, 405, 409-410, 413-414, 423; John Cotton and, 4, 742-743; 10, 646-647; the Case Against, article on, by E. S. Morgan, 635-649; doctrine of, 637-639; charges against, 644-645; trial of, 645-648.
Hutchinson, Anne, A Biography, by E. Curtis, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
Hutchinson, Anne, The Life of, by H. Augur, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
Hutchinson, Anne, A Life of, by W. K. Rugg, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
Hutchinson, Asa, 6, 160-161.
——— Benny, 6, 160.
——— Edward, lawsuit of, 4, 494.
——— Frances, wife of John (*c* 1844), 6, 160.
——— Hetty, 6, 160.
——— Jerusha, wife of Judson, 6, 160.
——— John (*d* 1737), his interpretation of the Bible, 8, 393; influence of, on Rev. Samuel Johnson, 394-396.
——— John (*c* 1844), 6, 160.
——— Judson, 6, 160.
——— Percy, 10, 265.
——— Gov. Thomas, Mass., 1, 164; 2, 186-187; 3, 145; 4, 108, 112-113, 117, 119, 125, 203, 207, 430, 435, 512-513; 5, 113; 6, 384, 555; 7, 676; 8, 26, 81; on lawyers, 4, 200, 208-211; on Joseph Hawley, 486, 507; and Berkshire riots, 504-506; and writs of assistance, 5, 84-85, 91-92, 94, 99; on Ferdinando Paris, 297; and Boston mobs, 6, 109-112, 123, 127; 7, 447; on unrest in Boston (1768), 446, 461, 473-474; on Fr. Rasles, 546*n*, 567, 571; *The History of the Colony and Province of Massachusetts Bay*, edited by L. S. Mayo, reviewed by C. M. Andrews, 9, 721-722.
——— Titus, 3, 289.
——— William, 3, 359; 7, 414.
——— Zephaniah, 6, 160.
Hutchinson, Wood *et al. vs.*, 4, 494.
Hutchinsonians, 8, 393-396.
Hutchison, ———, deposition of (1770), 4, 603-604.
Hutchisson, Timothy, 3, 409-410.
Huxham, Dr. John, 10, 705.
Huxley, Thomas H., 1, 521; 3, 4; on Benjamin Thompson, 1, 529; on mediaeval education, 5, 491-492, 505.
Huygens Christian, 7, 4, 16*n*; 8, 385.
Hyatt, Thaddeus, 3, 109.
Hyde, Edward (*d* 1674), Earl of Clarendon, 9, 210.
——— Edward (*d* 1723), Viscount Cornbury, 4, 252.
——— Simeon (*d* 1783), 2, 480.
Hyde of Bowdoin, by C. T. Burnett, reviewed by W. A. Neilson, 4, 795-797.
Hyde Park, Vt., 10, 403-404.
Hylan, John Coffey, *The History of Secondary Education in . . . Maine*, reviewed by E. H. Reisner, 7, 753-754.

IBERVILLE, Pierre Le Mogue, Sieur d', 10, 278*n*.
Ibsen, Henrik, 10, 260.
Icarians, 8, 218.
Iceland, interest of Americans in, 10, 217-223.
"I don't see the point," 2, 645.
Illinois, exercise of "police power" in, 6, *sup.*, 64.
Illinois Central Railroad, 5, 279-280; charter of, 275.
Illinois Central Railroad and Its Colonization Work, The, by P. W. Gates, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 7, 607.
Illinois College, by C. H. Rammelkamp, reviewed by G. W. Adams, 2, 334-335.
Illiteracy, in colonial times, 7, 648-650.
Illuminati, 1, 298.
Illustrations: Page from Nathaniel Hawthorne's *Spectator*, 4, opposite 289; Detail from the Portrait of Captain Thomas Savage (1679), 448; Population Trends in New Hampshire and Vermont, 7, 276-277; Diagram of Rune-stone Tree, 630; Southerly Cliffs and Beach, No Man's Land, and Whale Rock and Runic Rock, 8, opposite 368; The Runic Rock in 1917, and The Inscription, Made Clearer by Chalking, opposite 369; A Spanish Copy of Franklin's Red-Line Map, 10, opposite 105; Coins minted by Hull and Sanderson, opposite 678; Page from William James's *Principles* with Notes by Henry Adams, opposite 732.
Imbs, Bravig, 3, 370.
Imperialism. *See* Anti-imperialism.
Impotency, 5, 447.
Impressment, by William Phips, 1, 281, 538-539; 8, 361; by Massachusetts, 1, 289; 4, 64, 78, 83; by British, 3, 618.
Imprisonment, 1, 333*n*, 338; 4, 692; 5, 109; 6, 114, 569, 651; 8, 37, 39.
"In a trice," 2, 636.
Incas. *See* Peru, pre-Spanish.
Incest, 5, 445.
Increase Mather, A Bibliography of his Works, by T. J. Holmes, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 838-840.
Incunabula and Americana, by M. B. Still-

well, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 5, 171-172.
Indefatigable, British ship, 10, 362*n*.
Indentured servants. *See* Servants.
Independence, warship, 10, 357-358.
Independency, 3, 27-28, 32.
Independents, 4, 630; 6, 750; views of, on marriage ceremony, 1, 323-325, 327-328, 330; in Holland, 6, 753-792; 7, 239; church organization of, 6, 755-756, 758-759, 770. *See also* Puritans.
Independent Whig, 9, 205.
Index of Prohibited Books, 7, 6.
India, 6, 495*n*.
"India goods," 3, 273, 422.
Indian in American Literature, The, by A. Keiser, reviewed by H. H. Clark, 7, 600-602.
Indian Queen, ship, 9, 589.
Indians, 1, 143, 288-289, 292, 346-349, 476-477; 2, 660; 4, 82, 437, 750; 5, 435, 440, 446; 6, 507-508, 512; attacks by, 1, 71-79; 3, 310, 494; treaties with colonists, 1, 171, 173-174, 538, 549; education of, 240-242; 6, 173-175, 421; as deep-sea divers, 1, 281; missionary work among, 296, 312; 10, 134; trade of, 1, 385, 538; 4, 65, 235; 10, 669, 671; war dance of, 1, 478; Hunting of, in Massachusetts, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 3, 527-531; Football and the, memorandum on, by E. H. Dewey, 736-740; position of, at outbreak of Revolution, 4, 617, 621-622, 624-627; culture of, 647; 10, 540-541; offences committed by, 5, 435, 448, 450; Lord Amherst on, 649-650; attitude of, toward Jesuits, 7, 546-547, 557-560; legends of, 9, 132-142; agricultural system of, 225-226, 228-229; huts of, 10, 271; appearance of, 540; religion of, 540; life of, 540. *See also* Aztecs; Incas; Mayas; Toltecs.
——— Abnaki, 1, 171-172, 175-176.
——— Bomazeen, 7, 566, 570.
——— Calvin, Hezekiah. *See* Calvin, Hezekiah.
——— Carabasset, 7, 570.
——— Caughnawagas, 4, 622.
——— Cherokees, 3, 740.
——— Choctaws, 3, 740.
——— Chrétienne, Marie-Madeleine. *See* Boucher, Marie-Madeleine.
——— Old Christian, 7, 553*n*, 570.
——— Young Christian, 7, 553*n*.
——— Creeks, 10, 271-272.
——— Delawares, 1, 296.
——— Etchemins (Maliseets), 9, 135*n*, 137-138, 141-142.
——— Francis Joseph, 7, 545.
——— Hendrick, 5, 609*n*.
——— Housatonnucks, 1, 240-242.
——— Iroquois, 1, 172, 176-178; 3, 736-737; 4, 646, 653; treaties of, with colonies, 1, 171, 173-174. *See also below* Six Nations.
——— Job, 7, 570.
——— Johnson, Joseph. *See* Johnson, Joseph.
——— Koyah (Coyah), 1, 74-77.
——— Maidus, 3, 736.
——— Massasoit, 1, 148*n*, 154.
——— Membertou, 9, 141.
——— Miantonomo, 7, 413, 421-423, 432, 437.
——— Micmacs, 9, 135*n*, 137, 141-142.
——— Mogg, 7, 553*n*, 570, 572, 575-576.
——— Mohawks, 5, 609; 7, 433.
——— Mohegans, 5, 304.
——— Narragansetts, 7, 432-433, 443.
——— Neptune, Francis. *See* Neptune, Francis.
——— Neptune, John. *See* Neptune, John.
——— Norridgewocks, village of, attacked (1724), 7, 543, 552-553, 568-575; restlessness of, under French rule, 557-561; importance of, in Franco-British struggle, 562.
——— Occom, Samson. *See* Occom, Samson.
——— Omahas, 9, 615.
——— Passaconaway, 10, 38.
——— Paugus, 9, 378, 380.
——— Penobscots, 9, 135*n*.
——— King Philip, 10, 28.
——— Chief Powow, 9, 399.
——— Pueblos, 4, 653.
——— Pumham, 7, 421, 431-432, 441.
——— Queach, Jeremy. *See* Queach, Jeremy.
——— Senecas, 3, 736.
——— Seulkinnats, 1, 75-76.
——— Six Nations, 4, 617, 625-626. *See also above* Iroquois.
——— Socconomocco, 7, 421, 431-432.
——— Taxus, 7, 560.
——— Thomas, 1, 476, 478.
——— Toxus. *See above* Taxus.
——— Uncas, 7, 422, 432.
——— Wawenocks (Walinakiak), 9, 142.
——— William, 1, 476, 478.
——— Wissememet, 7, 570.
——— Wyandots, 1, 312.
——— Yamasees, 5, 306.
——— Yuch, 1, 75.
Indians, Antiquities of the New England, by C. C. Willoughby, reviewed by F. H. Eckstorm, 9, 346-348.
Indians, The Letters of Eleazar Wheelock's, edited by J. D. McCallum, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 835-837.
Indigo, trade in, 1, 209, 216, 377; 3, 722; 8, 355; 9, 672.

Indus, ship, 10, 362.
Industry. *See* Manufacturing; Textile industry.
Infanticide, 5, 450.
Informers, General Gage's, by A. French, reviewed by H. Murdock, 6, 401-402.
Ingersoll, Jared, 2, 564*n*; and Stamp Act; 4, 206; 8, 72, 79; compared with Roger Sherman, 5, 223-225.
——— John, 8, 340.
——— Robert G., on Blaine, 5, 467.
Ingraham, ———, his Journal of the *Hope*, 1, 74-76.
——— Mrs. ———, 4, 35.
——— Daniel G., 7, 360.
——— and Hewes, 2, 447.
Ingram, Marilla. *See* Bolton, Marilla (Ingram).
"In his wake," 2, 634.
Initiative and referendum, struggle for, in Massachusetts, 6, *sup.*, 7-12, 14-15, 19-20, 24, 40-56, 75-77.
Innis, H. A., as editor, *Select Documents in Canadian Economic History*, reviewed by F. Parkman, 3, 775.
Ino, ship, 1, 559.
Inquiring Mind, The, by Z. Chafee, Jr., reviewed by R. W. Hale, 3, 151-154.
Insanity, Puritan attitude toward, 1, 423.
Inscriptions Written by Charles William Eliot, selected by G. E. Dudley, reviewed by J. D. Greene, 8, 425-427.
Insurance, marine, on slavers, 3, 274; during Seven Years War, 466.
Intercolonial Aspects of American Culture, by M. Kraus, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 171-173.
Interest, legal rate of, 4, 493; 10, 348.
"In the doldrums," 2, 652.
"In the long run," 2, 632.
Intolerable Acts, 4, 425; 6, 385. *See also* Boston Port Bill; Quebec Act.
Intrepid, warship, 4, 277.
Inventions, lightning-rods, 1, 180-181, 188-195; 9, 38; kitchen range, 1, 523, 526-528; machine-tools, 6, 720-723, 726-728, 730; hay-cart, 9, 119*n*; drill-plow, 10, 708-709; type-founding, 708-709.
Inwood, Dora (Golden), 5, 251, 259*n*.
Ipswich, Mass., 3, 406; restraining of dogs in, 9, 229-230.
Ipswich Seminary, 6, 805.
Ira Allen—Founder of Vermont, by J. B. Wilbur, reviewed by A. W. Peach, 2, 490-493.
Ireland, lack of lumber in, 2, 544; linen production in, 4, 240; famine in, 6, 86.
Ireland and Irish Emigration to the New World, by W. F. Adams, reviewed by M. L. Hansen, 6, 413-414.
Ireson, Capt. Floyd, mobbed, 6, 129-130.
Irish, in New England, 2, 287-290, 541-542, 559; 8, 506; 10, 60; methods of emigration of, 2, 543, 545-546; occupations of, 547, 549-551; type of, 548; during Civil War, 553; 7, 88-89; offences committed by, 5, 448; Puritan Hostility toward, article on, by W. G. Bean, 7, 70-89; in politics (1850-1860), 74, 78, 83, 86; segregation of, 8, 258-260.
Iron, trade in, 1, 602-603; 2, 8; 3, 136, 614; 4, 235-236; 9, 674; industry, 3, 678-679; 4, 236; 9, 120, 662-664; 10, 699, 710.
Iron Age, ship, 1, 554, 556, 558.
"Ironclad," 2, 628.
Iron Industry, British Regulation of the Colonial, by A. C. Bining, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 7, 189.
Irons, wearing of, as punishment, 7, 429.
Irrepressible Conflict, 1850-1865, The, by A. C. Cole, reviewed by F. Monaghan, 8, 442-443.
Irvin, Mrs. ———. *See* Robinson, ——— Irvin.
Irving, Peter, 7, 151.
——— Washington, 1, 51; 3, 48, 56, 64-65; 4, 521; 7, 697; 10, 223, 451; and St. Nicholas Society, 5, 696; influence of, on Whittier, 6, 365-366; and a literary ghost, 7, 150-153; interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 215; and Washington Allston, 620, 623, 625-626, 629.
Isaac Bell, ship, 5, 690.
Isham, Norman Morrison, *Trinity Church in Newport, Rhode Island*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 10, 391-392.
Ishii, Viscount, 6, *sup.*, 59.
Isis and Literary Repository, 3, 645.
I Sit and Look Out: Editorials from the Brooklyn Daily Times by Walt Whitman, edited by E. Halloway and V. Schwarz, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 850.
"Island," 2, 398.
Islands of Boston Harbor, The, by E. L. Snow, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 744.
Isles, Louis des, 1, 402.
Isles of Shoals, Ninety Years at the, by O. Laighton, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 3, 170-171.
Isolationist Policy of Colonial Massachusetts, article on, by A. H. Buffinton, 1, 158-179.
Italians, immigration of, 2, 287, 559.
Italy, merchant marine of, 4, 418.
Italy, American Opinion on the Unification of, by H. H. Marraro, reviewed by A. Evans, 6, 197-198, 424-425.
Iturbide, Augustín de, 9, 96*n*.
Ivans, Charles, 9, 595.
Ives, Moses Brown, 5, 543.

Ives, William, blasphemy of, 6, 466.
Ivory, trade in, 3, 137-138.

J. F. FREEBORN, ship, 1, 555.
Jackman, ———, and fugitive slaves, 9, 464.
Jackson, ———, Maryland, 10, 344.
——— Rev. ———, Woburn, Mass., ordination of, 3, 411.
———, Amelia Lee. *See* Holmes, Amelia (Jackson).
——— Andrew, 2, 33; 3, 129*n*; 5, 275; 6, 594, 597, 634; 7, 332; 9, 4, 679, 681; 10, 43, 272*n*; compared with God, 8, 31, 34.
——— Judge Charles, 6, 4.
——— Dr. Charles T., on Peaked Mountain, Me., 9, 134, 140.
——— Edmund, 7, 160*n*.
——— Francis, 6, 154, 158-159; 7, 159; 9, 408-409; and fugitive slaves, 455-456, 461.
——— Harriet, her trip to the White Mountains, 6, 159-160, 163, 165, 170, 172.
——— Gen. Henry, 10, 474; land speculation of, 1, 399-400, 402.
——— Isaac, 10, 774.
——— Jonathan, 8, 94*n*.
——— Nathan, 10, 556.
——— Patrick J., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120-121.
——— Patrick Tracy, 6, 729; and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 106; 4, 149-150, 152.
——— Richard, as colonial agent, 6, 374-377, 380-381, 383.
——— Thomas (*c* 1751), 7, 371.
——— Gen. Thomas J. (Stonewall), 6, 16.
——— William (*d* 1820), 6, 128.
——— William, and fugitive slaves, 9, 455.
Jacob, Rev. Henry, 4, 665; 6, 749, 752*n*, 754*n*, 785; on church government, 4, 671-672, 699; 6, 755.
Jacob, ship, 4, 767.
Jacobin and Junto, . . . as Viewed in the Diary of Dr. Nathaniel Ames (d 1822), by C. Warren, reviewed by W. A. Robinson, 5, 186-188.
Jacobs, Esop, 7, 50-51.
——— John, 7, 51.
Jacobsen, Gertrude Ann, *William Blathwayt*, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 5, 844-845.
Jacoby, Ernest, and club for alcoholics, 7, 526.
Jail-delivery, 2, 12; 4, 468; 5, 109-110, 448.
Jails. *See* Jail *under* Boston.
Jamaica, B. W. I., disturbance at, caused by William Phips, 1, 279; and rum trade, 3, 498; trade of, 4, 762-769, 773; 6, 149, 151, 502; 7, 190; 8, 355; 9, 673; and slave-trade, 5, 630.
——— Assembly, resolution of, 3, 498.
Jamaica, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 305.
James I, King of England, 6, 101, 759; and witchcraft, 2, 670, 672; and the Virginia Company, 6, 286; his treatment of Puritans, 747, 749, 755-756, 769.
James II, King of England, 1, 174; and William Phips, 272, 280, 282-283, 286; 6, 294, 298, 310.
James, Alice, 10, 423.
——— Rev. Henry (*d* 1882), 1, 124; 2, 471; 10, 424, 429; Flight of, from Union College, memorandum on, by H. A. Larrabee, 774-775.
James, Henry, The Elder, by A. Warren, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 7, 379-381.
James, Henry (*d* 1916), 2, 472; 10, 621, 633, 666; on Thomas S. Perry, 3, 169-170; on Nathaniel Hawthorne, 5, 243; Granville Hicks's treatment of, 7, 226, 228-229; James Russell Lowell on, 9, 472; on Caroline Tappan, 571; on Mrs. Gurney, 571.
James, Henry, Theatre and Friendship, Some Letters of, by E. Robbins, reviewed by J. McLane, 6, 845.
James, Henry, The Early Development of, by C. P. Kelley, reviewed by J. L. McLane, 4, 577-578.
James, Henry, The Modern Fables of, by E. M. Snell, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 623-624.
James, Henry, son of William (*d* 1910), his biography of C. W. Eliot, 4, 5-7, 10, 17; on Emerson, 10, 254.
——— Margaret, *Social Problems and Policy During the Puritan Revolution*, reviewed by W. B. H. Court, 4, 816-818.
——— William, British sea-captain, 5, 631.
——— William (*d* 1832), 10, 774-775.
——— William (*d* 1910), 1, 85, 87; 3, 18, 147; 4, 19; 6, 274; 9, 170; 10, 179; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 217; Comparison of Emerson and, article on, by F. I. Carpenter, 458-474; his opinion of Emerson, 472-473; and dedication of Emerson Hall, 4, 15-16; parallel between Jonathan Edwards and, 643-644; and O. W. Holmes, Jr., 6, 19, 21-22, 24-26; influence of, on Santayana, 8, 206-208; as a teacher, 9, 66-67; 10, 419-421, 423, 425-426, 429; appearance of, 9, 66; 10, 420; Memories of, article on, by M. E. Raymond, 419-429; as host, 421, 423; views of, on literature, 421-422; interests of, 422-423; letters of, to M. E. Raymond, 423-

428; as letter writer, 425, 428; his advice on living, 429; on old age and death, 429; on the self, 498; and Henry Adams, article on, by M. I. Baym, 717-742; his early work in psychology, 720-723. His *Principles of Psychology*, his own criticism of, 723, 725; sources of, 724; Henry Adams's notes and comments on, 726-742.
James William, The Thought and Character of, by R. B. Perry, reviewed by J. B. Pratt, 9, 317-324.
James, Mrs. William, 10, 423.
James and Mary, ship, 1, 280-281; 6, 298, 300, 303, 305-306, 308, 310, 312-314.
James Baines, ship, 9, 326.
Jameses, The Three, A Family of Minds, by C. H. Grattan, reviewed by A. Warren, 6, 415-416.
James Fenimore Cooper, by H. W. Boynton, reviewed by D. Waples, 5, 195-198.
James Ford Rhodes, American Historian, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 682-684.
Jameson, Mrs. ———, 2, 455; 7, 540.
——— Mrs. Anna Murphy, on date of Copley's birth, 10, 118.
——— J. Franklin, 1, 208*n*; 8, 164*n*; 10, 396; on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 678, 680.
Jamestown, Va., 10, 67.
Jane, ship, 10, 355.
Janet, Pierre, 3, 346; 7, 518.
Janeway, James, 7, 385.
Janney, ———, 2, 302-303, 305-306.
——— Samuel, 8, 225.
Japan, 1, 158-160, 163; missionary work in, 93-94; merchant marine of, 4, 418.
Japan, ship, 9, 15.
Japp, Alexander H., 2, 273; 6, 736*n*, 738.
Jaques, Lieut. Richard, 7, 569, 576*n*.
Jarman, ———, 8, 340*n*.
Jarves, Anna (Stutson), 6, 331.
——— Annabel. *See* Kerr, Mrs. Walter Raleigh.
——— Cevelita, 6, 350*n*.
——— Deming, as glass manufacturer, 6, 330-331.
——— Elizabeth (Swain), 6, 333.
——— Flora. *See* Avery, Flora (Jarves).
——— Hannah (Seabury) Deming, 6, 330.
——— Col. Horatio Deming, 6, 350*n*.
——— Hortense, 6, 351*n*.
——— Isabel (Kast) Hayden, 6, 332*n*, 350.
——— James Jackson, 9, 705; A Forgotten New Englander, article on, by T. Sizer, 6, 328-352; bibliography on, 328*n*; his promotion of museums, 329, 337-338, 345, 349*n*, 350; his family, 330-331, 350*n*-351*n*; his childhood, 332; his travels, 333-334; his interests, 334-336; his collections, 338-350; honored, 351; arms of, 352.
——— James Jackson, Jr., 6, 332*n*, 351.
——— John, 6, 330.
Jarvis, Benjamin, 10, 471.
——— Leonard, 5, 130.
Jastrow, ———, 7, 640.
Java, trade of, 3, 425.
Jay, John, 3, 329, 718, 733; 6, 293; 10, 481; and treaty of Paris (1783), 3, 731, 734; 8, 590-591; 10, 108-110; and treaty of 1795, 7, 103-105.
——— William, 10, 108.
Jay, Vt., 7, 295, 304.
Jay treaty, 7, 103-104, 113; American reactions to, 1, 16; 2, 22; 10, 480-482; terms of, 3, 283-284; French reactions to, 7, 105.
Jeans, Sir James, 8, 170.
Jeffers, Robinson, 4, 539; 5, 402-404; 8, 322; 9, 271; his Calvinism, 4, 637-639; unreality of poetry of, 7, 226.
Jefferson, Thomas, 1, 15, 19, 461; 2, 597; 3, 28, 38, 47, 73; 4, 214, 492, 663; 5, 226, 229, 235, 268, 480, 484, 555, 570, 577-579, 756, 770; 6, 273, 275, 293; 7, 137, 236, 716; 8, 78, 219, 266, 457, 534; 9, 306; 10, 446, 716; Federalist opinion of, 1, 29; 3, 462-463; and William Eaton, 1, 107, 112; and Elbridge Gerry, 2, 6, 12, 20-21, 28; and Northwest Ordinance, 3, 39-40; on Roger Sherman, 5, 221; and religious freedom, 7, 235; seeks market for whale oil, 8, 187; on British whaling fleet, 192*n*-193*n*; policy of, toward Spanish America, 9, 75-76, 79*n*; on Malthusianism, 100; and embargo, 10, 437-438.
Jefferson, Thomas, and George Ticknor, by O. W. Long, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 197.
Jefferson, Waterhouse, and Vaccination, by R. H. Halsey, reviewed by Hans Zinsser, 9, 523-528.
Jefferson, N.H., 7, 303.
Jeffersonian Principles, by J. T. Adams, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 2, 178.
Jeffrey, ———, 7, 534.
Jeffries, David, 3, 527*n*.
——— Richard, 2, 469.
——— William A., 7, 651*n*.
Jekyll, John, 1, 378.
Jenckes. *See also* Jenks.
——— Daniel, 3, 500*n*.
——— Ebenezer, 3, 259.
Jencks, Joseph, 9, 663; 10, 683.
Jenkins, A., 8, 100.
——— Rev. Charles, 1, 445*n*, 452-453, 457.
——— Macgregor, *Emily Dickinson: Friend and Neighbor*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.

Jenkins, Warren G., article by, Lowell's Criteria of Political Values, 7, 115-141.
——— William, 9, 463.
Jenkinson, Charles, Baron Hawkesbury and Earl of Liverpool, 1, 526; and migration of Nantucket whale fishery, 8, 190, 198.
Jenks. *See also* Jenckes.
——— Betty, 5, 47.
——— Dorothy, 5, 46.
——— Francis, 1, 198*n*, 199; 10, 774.
——— William, 3, 363.
Jenner, Edward, 9, 528.
——— Thomas, and William Phips, 5, 739, 741.
Jenney, Charles Francis, 6, *sup.*, 92.
Jennings, Harry P., 6, *sup.*, 14.
Jennison, E., 5, 124.
——— Nathaniel, 10, 781.
Jenyns, Soane, 3, 690.
Jernegan, Marcus W., article by, Benjamin Franklin's "Electrical Kite" and Lightning Rod, 1, 180-196; memorandum by, A Child's Diary on a Whaling Voyage, 2, 125-139; *The American Colonies*, reviewed by V. W. Crane, 3, 163-165; *Laboring and Dependent Classes in Colonial America*, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 388-389.
Jesse, ———, Virginia (*c* 1850), 3, 539-540, 549-550, 552, 554-555, 558, 560-561.
Jessen, Hans, 9, 486*n*.
Jesson, Jacob, and Freedom of the Jury in the Bay Colony, memorandum on, by C. L. Lundin, 5, 812-818; his defense of juror's right to dissent, 815-817; punishment of, 818.
Jessup, ———, 3, 538, 543.
Jesuit Relations, reliability of, on Fr. Rasles, 7, 541-542, 547, 566-567.
Jesuits, colleges of, 5, 504-506; political activities of, in Maine, 7, 546, 561-562, 577*n*; position of, among Indians, 546-547, 557-561; banished from Massachusetts, 576*n*; in New France, 10, 133-134; in Hawaii, 330.
"Jetsam," 2, 627.
Jewett, ———, 3, 507.
——— Rev. Jedediah, 2, 60.
——— Sarah Orne, 7, 228; 8, 527; on Celia Thaxter, 531.
Jewett, Sarah Orne, by F. O. Matthiessen, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 2, 678-679.
Jews, conversion of, 1, 299, 304, 306-309, 311-313; immigration of, 2, 559; in colonial Newport, 4, 757-758, 775.
Jews, Early American, by L. M. Friedman, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 141-142.
Jews of Newport, The Story of the, by M. A. Gutstein, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 10, 383-384.
Jiménez, Marcos, 4, 651*n*.
Jockey Cap, Me., 9, 378, 379*n*.
John, King of England, 10, 668*n*.
John, the name, popularity of among Puritans, 1, 470-471.
John and Elizabeth, ship, 8, 356.
John and Mary, ship, 2, 661, 663, 666, 669.
John Endecott: A Biography, by L. S. Mayo, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 181-182.
John Marsh, Pioneer, by G. D. Lyman, reviewed by F. Merk, 4, 344-345.
John of Salisbury, 6, 548.
John of Toledo, 5, 52*n*.
John Quincy Adams, Old Man Eloquent, by B. C. Clark, reviewed by D. Perkins, 6, 209-210.
Johns, Jehiel, 10, 686-687.
Johnson, ———, 7, 712.
——— Allen, as editor, *Dictionary of American Biography*, Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 322-324.
——— Andrew, 5, 455; 10, 232*n*; Whittier on, 7, 324-325; his message to Congress (1865), 683.
——— Clifton, *Historic Hampshire in the Connecticut Valley*, reviewed by V. F. Barnes, 6, 422.
——— Edgar A. J., articles by: Economic Ideas of John Winthrop, 3, 235-250; Some Evidence of Mercantilism in the Massachusetts-Bay, 1, 371-395; *American Economic Thought in the Seventeenth Century*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 5, 824-825.
——— Edward (*d* 1672), 1, 159; 7, 239, 243, 245; on New England Confederation, 1, 162-163; on Hooker's removal to Connecticut, 4, 675; on population of New England, 5, 6, 8; on settlement of Concord, 6, 588; on separation of church and state, 7, 238; on Samuell Gorton, 437; on sheep-raising, 9, 246; on New England trade, 674-675, 677.
——— George, 4, 649*n*.
——— Col. Guy, 4, 627.
——— Hiram, 3, 172.
——— Isaac, 7, 177; 9, 223*n*.
——— Joseph, 5, 836.
——— Nathan, negro, 9, 450.
——— Robert, 5, 518.
——— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1772), 1, 231, 234; 7, 719*n*, 721; 8, 25; 9, 688-689; 10, 698, 700; on Mr. Fisk, 7, 722; of Yale and King's College, article on, by T. Hornberger, 8, 378-397; his theology, 380-382, 384-385, 389-392; his reading, 379, 381, 385-387, 394; on science, 383-384, 396-397; Berkeley's influence on, 388-392; his philosophy text-book, 392, 394; and the Hutchinsonians, 394-396; on Benjamin Gale, 10, 704.
——— Samuel (*d* 1784), 3, 62; 5, 535;

6, 619; 8, 182; 10, 535; on Canada, 6, 504.
Johnson, Samuel, Jr. (*d* 1836), 9, 688-689.
——— Samuel A., 4, 148-149, 153*n*; article by, The Genesis of the New England Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 95-122.
——— Thomas, editor of the *Platonist*, 2, 230.
——— Col. Thomas, 3, 673*n*.
——— Thomas H., articles by: Jonathan Edwards and the "Young Folks' Bible," 5, 37-54; Edward Taylor: A Puritan "Sacred Poet," 10, 290-322; memorandum by, A Letter from Samuel Mather of Witney, 548-552; and C. H. Faust, as editors, *Jonathan Edwards: Representative Selections*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 174-175; reviews by: *Daily Meditations*, by P. Pain, 10, 413; *Jonathan Edwards, the Fiery Puritan*, by H. B. Parkes, 4, 354-356.
——— William (*d* 1769), his lectures on electricity, 7, 372-373.
——— Gen. Sir William (*d* 1774), and first Crown Point expedition, 5, 602, 606*n*, 607, 608*n*-609*n*, 613-614, 616*n*; made a baronet, 615*n*.
——— William Samuel (*d* 1819), 6, 372*n*; 9, 689; 10, 711-712; on writs of assistance, 5, 99*n*-100*n*; as colonial agent, 6, 374-375, 378, 380, 383.
Johnston, Gov. ——— (1774), 3, 451.
——— Alexander, 3, 33.
——— James, 8, 77*n*.
——— Gen. Joseph E., 5, 336, 340.
Johnstone, Dr. ———, Tahiti, 8, 564-567.
John Trumbull, by A. Cowie, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 716-717.
John Wheelwright, by J. Heard, Jr., reviewed by H. M. Noyes, 4, 588.
John White: The Patriarch of Dorchester, by Mrs. F. Rose-Troup, reviewed by H. W. Foote, 4, 545-551.
Johonnot, Peter, 4, 117.
Jonathan Edwards, by A. C. McGiffert, Jr., reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 395-397.
Jonathan Edwards, The Fiery Puritan, by H. B. Parkes, reviewed by T. H. Johnson, 4, 354-356.
Jonathan Edwards: Representative Selections, edited by C. H. Faust and T. H. Johnson, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 174-175.
Jones, ———, school-master (*c* 1666), 8, 418.
———, ———, Maine (*c* 1796), 5, 128, 134.
———, Commodore ———, U. S. Navy, 1815, 4, 284.
———, ———, Boston (*c* 1815), 10, 358.
——— Abner, 8, 260.
——— Adam Leroy, 8, 392.
——— Lieut. Asa, 3, 663, 672.
——— Benjamin S., 7, 166.
——— Commodore Daniel (*c* 1682), 3, 621-622.
——— David (*d* 1724), 9, 206, 210.
——— Lieut. Elisha, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 116-117.
——— Frank L., 9, 464*n*.
——— George, 6, *sup.*, 80.
——— Mrs. Henry S., 7, 35*n*.
——— Hiram K., and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 201-203, 205, 207, 210, 212, 215-217, 221, 229-230, 232.
——— Howard M., *America and French Culture*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 588-592; *The Life of Moses Coit Tyler*, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 7, 744-750; and Ernest E. Leisy, as editors, *Major American Writers*, reviewed by C. E. Jorgenson, 8, 620-623; reviews by: *Bermuda and the American Revolution*, by W. B. Kerr, 10, 612-613; *From Vermont to Michigan: Correspondence of James Burrill Angell, 1869-1871*, edited by W. B. Shaw, 592-593; *New Light on Longfellow*, by J. T. Hatfield, 7, 180-181.
——— John Coffin, 3, 265.
——— John Paul, 5, 693.
——— Josiah (*d* 1725), 9, 388-389.
——— Lieut. Josiah (*c* 1775), 4, 117-118.
——— Luther Maynard, 6, 345*n*.
——— Matt B., 10, 696*n*; donor to New England Quarterly.
——— Robert L., *The Eighteenth Amendment and Our Foreign Relations*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 6, 626-627.
——— Lieut. Simeon, 4, 142.
——— Lieut. Stephen, 4, 117-118, 142.
——— Thomas K., 3, 425.
——— Timothy, 5, 524.
——— William (*d* 1800), 8, 396.
——— and Harris, 10, 444.
"Jones visit," 5, 128.
Jones-White Act, 4, 416-417.
Jönson, ———, 8, 374.
Jonson, Ben, 3, 9.
Jónsson, Finnur, 4, 555.
Jordan, David Starr, 10, 664.
——— Dominicus, 4, 294.
——— Eliza, 4, 294.
——— Frances Ruml, review by, *On a New England Campus*, by F. L. Warner, 10, 388.
——— Capt. Samuel, 7, 558.
Jorgenson, Chester E., memorandum by, New Science in the Almanacs of Ames and Franklin, 8, 555-561; and F. L. Mott, as editors, *Benjamin Franklin: Representative Selections*, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 190; review by, *Major Amer-*

ican Writers, edited by H. M. Jones and E. E. Leisy, 8, 620-623.
Joseph Hawley, Colonial Radical, by E. F. Brown, reviewed by C. A. Barker, 5, 181-184.
Josephine, Empress of France, 6, 513, 522.
Josephus, Flavius, 2, 419.
Josh Billings: Yankee Humorist, by C. Clemens, reviewed by P. Miller, 6, 846-847.
Josiah Royce and Indian Thought, by K. L. Leidecker, reviewed by J. H. Woods, 6, 827.
Josselyn, John, 5, 445; 7, 16; 10, 552*n*; on observance of Sunday, 8, 332; on the golden eagle, 9, 136*n*, 137-138.
Jottings from Worcester's History, by U. W. Cutler, reviewed by C. S. Brigham, 5, 854-855.
Jouin, Fr. ———, his philosophy textbooks, 5, 489, 505-506.
Journal of Gamaliel Bradford (d 1932), The, edited by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by R. S. Forsythe, 6, 830-833.
Journal of Jeffery Amherst, The, edited by J. C. Webster, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 5, 647-650.
Journal of Southern History, 8, 460.
Journal of Speculative Philosophy, 2, 224.
Journal of the Times, 7, 473; 10, 386-387.
Journalism. *See* Magazines; Newspapers.
Journals. *See also* Diaries.
——— of Esther Burr, article on, by Josephine Fisher, 3, 297-315.
——— of James Cargill, edited by R. F. Seybolt, 3, 528-530.
——— of Bancel de Congoulin, 1, 403-410.
——— of Samuel E. Crocker, edited by C. S. Davies, 10, 63-83, 270-289.
——— of Samuel Hill, edited by J. W. Snyder, Jr., 10, 355-380.
——— of Mary Lincoln, edited by Theodora Cabot, 6, 158-172.
——— of Herman Melville, 2, 120-125.
——— of Joshua Pillsbury, edited by R. W. Pettengill, 10, 785-789.
——— of Felix-Christian Spoerry (1661-1662), edited by E. Schemel, 10, 536-548.
——— of William Watkinson, edited by L. G. Rankin, 7, 702-717.
Journals of the Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, The, (1715-1718), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 178.
Journals of the House of Representatives of Massachusetts, (1731-1732), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 185.
Journey to Maine, 1859, memorandum on, by C. K. Bolton, 9, 119-131.
Joy, Cyrus, 1, 451.
——— Royal, 1, 451.
Joyce, George, 6, 126.
——— Jr., as leader of Boston mob, 6, 126-129.
Judah, Charles Burnet, Jr., *The North American Fisheries and British Policy to 1713*, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 9, 148-153.
Judd, Ebenezer, trial of, 3, 666.
——— Ebenezer, Jr., trial of, 3, 666.
——— Enoch, trial of, 3, 666.
——— Dr. Gerrit P., in Hawaii, 10, 325, 332, 335.
——— Sylvester, 5, 43*n*; 633.
Judges Advertised, When, memorandum on, by H. M. Chapin, 3, 332.
Judges and Law Reform, by S. B. Warner and H. B. Cabot, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 727-728.
Judicial Cases Concerning American Slavery and the Negro, Vol. IV, edited by H. T. Catterall and J. J. Hayden, reviewed by E. Donnan, 10, 396-397.
Judiciary Act (1801), repeal of, 5, 573-574.
Judson, Adoniram, 1, 316; 8, 549.
Julia, ship, 8, 563, 566.
Juliana, ship, 3, 277.
Jung, Carl G., 2, 591.
Junius, Francis, 9, 207.
"Junk," 2, 638.
Jury, Freedom of, 1675, memorandum on, by C. L. Lundin, 5, 812-818.
Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes, by S. Bent, reviewed by B. Knollenberg, 5, 634-636.
Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes, edited by H. C. Shriver, reviewed by T. R. Powell, 10, 399-400.
Justices of the Peace, duties of, 4, 498-500.
"Just price," theory of, in New England, 3, 238-242.
Juvenile Forget-Me-Not (London), 1, 65.
Juxon, William, Bishop of London, 3, 84.

KAAHUMANU, 10, 325, 328.
Kallen, Horace, on Santayana, 8, 211.
Kang Hi, Empress of China, 3, 436.
Kansas, colonization of, 3, 97, 101-102, 105-107, 109-110; 4, 149; Lucy Larcom's song about, 3, 502.
Kansas Aid Society, 3, 109.
Kansas-Nebraska Bill, New England's reaction to, 3, 95-97, 538, 542; 7, 80-81; 9, 635-637.
Kant, Emmanuel, 2, 608; 8, 256.
Karraker, Cyrus H., article by, The Treasure Expedition of Captain William Phips to the Bahama Banks, 5, 731-752; *The Hispaniola Treasure*, reviewed by R. H. George, 7, 732-733.
Kay, Mrs. Anne, 8, 420.
Keats, John, 7, 273.

Keayne, Robert, business practices of, 3, 239-242; estate of, 9, 676-677.
Kedney, Rev. ———, and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 205, 217, 229.
Keeler, ———, 1, 35-36.
"Keel-hauling," 2, 636.
"Keel over," 2, 652.
Keen, William, 3, 616.
"Keep company," 2, 650.
"Keep on the course," 2, 644.
"Keep your weather eye open," 2, 653.
Keill, John, 8, 556.
Keiser, Albert, *The Indian in American Literature*, reviewed by H. H. Clark, 7, 600-602.
Keller, A. G., *Reminiscences (Mainly Personal) of William Graham Sumner*, reviewed by P. A. Sorokin, 6, 846; and M. R. Davie, as editors, *Essays of William Graham Sumner*, reviewed by P. A. Sorokin, 8, 298-299.
——— Helen, 7, 390.
——— Mathias, 3, 53.
Kellerhoven, Moritz, 1, 516.
Kelley. *See also* Kelly.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1863), 1, 566.
——— Cornelia Pulsifer, *The Early Development of Henry James*, reviewed by J. L. McLane, 4, 577-578.
Kellogg, Ebenezer, 2, 106.
Kelly. *See also* Kelley.
———, ——— (*c* 1687), 6, 302.
——— Abby, 2, 43-44; 6, 166-167. *See also* Foster, Abby (Kelly).
——— Charles, 6, 305*n*, 306, 308.
——— J. Frederick, 6, 844.
——— Rodger, suit by, 8, 340*n*.
Kelsey, Francis W., 7, 640.
Kemble, Fanny, by D. Bobbé, reviewed by J. H. Bridenbaugh, 5, 200-201.
Kempe, John, 4, 604-605.
Kempthorn, Commodore John, 3, 623.
Kendall, Rev. ———, Plymouth, Mass. (1845), 9, 443.
——— Edward A., on Dighton Rock, 7, 641*n*.
Kendrick, Benjamin B., and L. M. Hacker, *The United States Since 1865*, reviewed by P. H. Buck, 5, 636-637.
——— Capt. John, 8, 605; in skirmish with Indians of Br. Columbia, 1, 71-79.
Kennebec: Cradle of Americans, by R. P. T. Coffin, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 604-605.
Kennedy, John Pendleton, 1, 92; 7, 152.
Kennett, Basil, 9, 210.
Kensington, N.H., 7, 291*n*, 306.
Kensington rune stone, 6, 210-217; 8, 595-596; The Myth of, articles on: by M. M. Quaife, 7, 613-645; by H. R. Holand, 8, 42-62.
Kensington Stone, The, by H. R. Holand, reviewed by F. S. Cawley, 6, 210-217.
Kent, ———, Massachusetts lawyer (1770), 4, 211.
——— Benjamin, 4, 373.
——— Ebenezer, 2, 661, 666.
——— James, 1, 333-334.
Kenyon, Howard N., *American Kenyons*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 184.
——— Roger, 9, 184.
Kenyons, American, by H. N. Kenyon, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 184.
Keopuolani, 10, 324.
Kepler, Johann, 7, 3, 5, 9, 10*n*.
Keppel, Frederick P., 10, 88.
Kerby, ———, 1, 40.
Kerr, Mrs. Walter Raleigh (Annabel Jarves), 6, 351*n*-352*n*; on Jarves family, 330; on J. J. Jarves, 335*n*, 336*n*.
——— Wilfred B., 8, 79*n*; article by, The Stamp Act in Nova Scotia, 6, 552-566; *Bermuda and the American Revolution*, reviewed by H. M. Jones, 10, 612-613.
Kettell, Russell H., as editor, *Early American Rooms, 1650-1858*, reviewed by E. J. Hipkiss, 10, 146-148; reviews by: *Handwrought Ancestors*, by M. N. Rawson, 820-821; *Old Historic Churches of America*, by E. F. Rines, 605-606; *Open House in New England*, by S. Chamberlain, 826; *Shaker Furniture*, by E. Andrews and F. Andrews, 599.
Kettleby, Charles, 6, 766-767.
Keyes, John, 3, 145.
Keystone State, ship, 1, 556*n*.
Kidder, Frederic, his account of fight at Pigwacket, 9, 379*n*, 380, 381*n*, 399*n*.
——— Nathaniel T., donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
Kidnaping, 4, 692; 5, 436; of Mormons, 9, 591.
Kilbon, Rev. John Luther, 6, *sup.*, 54.
Kilbourn, Jonathan, 4, 501.
Kilburn, ———, 4, 43-44.
Kilburn Lincoln and Company, 6, 725*n*.
Kilby, William, 6, 719.
Kile, O. H., on Vermont, 10, 593.
Kilham, Lawrence, review by, *Stepping Westward*, by L. E. Richards, 5, 175-176.
Killingworth, Conn. *See* Clinton, Conn.
Kimball, Alonzo Weston, 6, 446, 468.
——— Edmund, 6, 464.
——— Fiske, reviews by: *The Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers in England and America (1620-1685)*, by M. S. Briggs, 6, 224-226; *Old Houses of New England*, by K. Mixer, 2, 175-176.
——— James W., 6, *sup.*, 20.
——— Mary (Beckford) Knapp, 6, 464. *See also* Knapp, Mary (Beckford).
King, ———, 5, 136.
——— Asaph, 4, 472.

King, Daniel, his electrical demonstrations, 7, 365.
——— James Gore, 5, 681.
——— James G., Jr., reviews by: *The Second Hundred Years War*, by A. H. Buffinton, 4, 381; *Thomas Mayhew* (*d* 1682), by L. C. M. Hare, 5, 846-848.
——— John, 6, 266.
——— John J., 10, 357, 362.
——— Paul, 5, 110.
——— Preston, 9, 644*n*.
——— Richard, 6, 111.
——— Rufus (*d* 1827), 2, 20; 3, 39, 318; 7, 105, 107-108, 111; on Elbridge Gerry, 100-101, 114; and "X Y Z" affair, 113-114.
——— Gen. Rufus (*d* 1876), 5, 322.
——— Samuel, 9, 298.
——— Gov. Samuel W., R. I., 9, 478*n*, 480*n*.
——— Thomas Starr, 3, 43, 45.
——— Gov. William, Me., 4, 324.
King Jasper, by E. A. Robinson, reviewed by M. Boie, 9, 154-156.
King Philip's War, 1, 171; 7, 443.
King's American Dragoons, 4, 140-144, 146.
King's American Regiment, 4, 131, 135, 138-140, 145-146.
Kingsbury, Maj. ———, 5, 612.
King's College, thesis sheets of, 5, 485. *See also* Columbia University.
Kingsley, ———, 1, 38.
——— Charles, 3, 509; 5, 255.
——— Samuel, lawsuit of, 4, 497.
——— William L., 6, 345*n*.
King William's War, 1, 164-165, 174-178, 289-292, 541-545.
Kinkel, Prof. Gottfried, 5, 455.
Kinnersley, Rev. Ebenezer, 5, 517; 7, 371; his lectures on electricity, 367-369.
Kinsolving, Rev. Arthur Lee, 7, 182.
Kipling, Caroline (Balestier), wife of Rudyard, 9, 364-365.
——— Josephine, 9, 376.
——— Rudyard, 10, 650, 657, 659, 665; in New England, article on, by H. C. Rice, 9, 363-377; his house, 366-367; his *Jungle Books*, 369; his *Captains Courageous*, 370; and Edward C. Bok, 370-371; his dislike for Americans, 373-376; William James on, 10, 421.
Kipling, Rudyard, in New England, by H. C. Rice, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 410.
Kirby, ———, 2, 256.
——— Ethyn Williams, *William Prynne*, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 202-205.
Kirke, ———, 2, 38.
Kirkland, Caroline M., 7, 160*n*, 168.
——— Edward C., review by, *The Hill Country of Northern New England*, by H. F. Wilson, 10, 406-408.
——— John Thornton, 3, 364; 7, 178, 665-666, 668, 683; 9, 158.
——— Winifred and Frances, *Girls Who Became Leaders*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 658.
Kittredge, George Lyman, 8, 576; on Lovewell's fight, 9, 387*n*, 388; *Witchcraft in Old and New England*, reviewed by, W. R. Halliday, 2, 670-674.
——— Henry C., *Cape Cod: Its People and Their History*, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 3, 355-358; *Mooncussers of Cape Cod*, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 10, 804-805; *Shipmasters of Cape Cod*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 604-606; reviews by: *Along New England Shores*, by A. H. Verrill, 10, 393; *Cape Cod Ahoy!*, by A. W. Tarbell, 6, 183; *Cape Cod Yesterdays*, by J. C. Lincoln, 8, 580-582; *Colonial Architecture of Cape Cod . . .*, by A. E. Poor, 6, 392; *Geography and Geology of the Region including Cape Cod*, by J. B. Woodworth and E. Wigglesworth, 8, 284-286; *The Narrow Land*, by E. Reynard, 140-141.
——— Dr. Ingalls, 9, 464.
Kitveld, Abraham, 8, 343.
Klotz, O. J., 7, 637*n*.
Knapp, John Francis, trial and execution of, 6, 454-455, 459-463.
——— Capt. Joseph Jenkins, father of Joseph Jenkins (*d* 1830), 6, 455, 459-460.
——— Joseph Jenkins (*d* 1830), trial and execution of, 6, 454-455, 459-464.
——— Lydia (Fish), 6, 464.
——— Mary (Beckford), 6, 455, 459, 467. *See also* Kimball, Mary (Beckford) Knapp.
——— Nathaniel Phippen, 6, 455, 459-460, 464.
——— Samuel, on Jonathan Plummer, 8, 98.
Knappen, M. M., as editor, *Two Elizabethan Puritan Diaries*, by R. Rogers and S. Ward, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 386-387.
Kneeland, Mrs. Abner, 8, 39.
——— Rev. Abner, 6, 262, 486, 489, 651, 665; Blasphemy of, article on, by H. S. Commager 8, 29-41; his varied interests, 30; his religion, 31, 37; blasphemy of, 31-32; trials of, 33-39; imprisonment of, 39-40; in Iowa, 41.
——— Rev. Samuel, 10, 222.
Kneller, Sir Godfrey, 8, 16.
Knepp, John, and William Phips's treasure-hunting venture, 1, 274, 277-278; 5,

734-737, 743-747, 751-752; 8, 359-360, 362-363.
Knight, ———, Maine (*c* 1796), 5, 130.
———, ———, Lincoln, N.H. (*c* 1844), 6, 164-165.
———, ———, London (*c* 1840), 10, 49.
——— Eliza R. *See* Beane, Mrs. Samuel.
——— George, 9, 123.
——— Grant C., *American Literature and Culture*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 826-829.
——— Ora W., 9, 136*n*.
Knights of the Golden Circle, 2, 56.
Knittle, Mrs. Rhea, 6, 330*n*.
Knollenberg, Bernhard, reviews by: *Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes*, by S. Bent, 5, 634-636; *Mr. Justice Brandeis*, edited by F. Frankfurter, 6, 198-199.
Knott, Dr. Richard, 8, 339.
Knowles, Commodore ——— (*c* 1747), 6, 100.
——— A. H., 8, 604.
——— Sir Charles, 3, 663*n*.
——— Winslow, 8, 604-605.
Knowlton, Charles, The American Father of Birth Control, article on, by R. E. Riegel, 6, 470-490; his early life, 471-472; his sexual experiences, 472-473; his study of medicine, 474-479; as a ghoul, 475, 478-479; his medical practice, 479-481, 489; his imprisonments, 479, 487; his psychological ideas, 479-481, 487-488; as a book peddler, 482; as advocate of birth control, 481-488; 9, 108; his *Fruits of Philosophy*, 6, 482, 486-487; *Fruits of Philosophy*, edited by N. E. Himes, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, 10, 822-823.
——— Stephen, 6, 471.
——— Tabitha (Stuart), wife of Charles, 6, 474.
Know-Nothing party, 9, 639, 641; convention of (1856), 644. *See also* Nativist movement.
——— Massachusetts, 7, 78-83; 9, 637-639, 646-647; legislation enacted by, 7, 84; decline of, 85.
"Know the ropes," 2, 638.
Knox, Dudley W., 6, 87*n*.
——— Gen. Henry, 5, 117; 10, 468; land speculation of, 1, 396, 399-402; 5, 118; and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 461*n*, 472; and Maine squatters, 5, 120, 122, 124-125, 127-130, 132-134, 776.
——— John, 1, 470; 3, 26-27.
——— Lucy (Flucker), 5, 117-118.
——— William, on value of American West, 6, 504.
Knutson, Paul, his commission, 6, 213-214; possible American explorations of, 7, 633-635; 8, 43, 52, 54-57.
Koch, G. Adolf, *Republican Religion. The American Revolution and the Cult of Reason*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 6, 635-637.
Kohl, J. G., 10, 233.
Kollock, Lemuel, 8, 413.
Kolontay, Alexandra, 3, 361.
Korn, Wilhelm Gottlieb, 9, 493.
Kossuth, Louis, 7, 78.
Kotzebue, August Friedrich Ferdinand von, 2, 608-609.
——— Otto von, 8, 405.
Kouwenhoven, John Atlee, article by, Some Unfamiliar Aspects of Singing in New England, 6, 567-588.
Krapac, Ben, blasphemous articles by, 8, 32, 36.
Krapp, George Philip, 2, 340.
Kraus, Michael, article by, George Bancroft, 7, 662-686; *Intercolonial Aspects of American Culture*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 171-173.
Kretsinger, Rose G., and C. A. Hall, *The Romance of the Patchwork Quilt*, reviewed by E. T. Halsey, 9, 729.
Krüer, August, 2, 603-604.
Kublai Khan, 4, 650.
Kuhle, Capt. ———, 5, 337.
Kuo, Ping Chia, article by, The Impact of Chinese Culture Upon New England, 3, 420-442.

LABAREE, Leonard Woods, as editor, *Royal Instructions to British Colonial Governors, 1670-1776*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 10, 159-161; reviews by: *The Correspondence of General Thomas Gage*, Vol. II, edited by C. E. Carter, 9, 350-352; *Native Stock*, by A. Pound, 5, 164-165.
La Barre, Antoine le Fèvre de, 1, 172.
Labor, hard, as punishment, 4, 83; 7, 429.
——— Factory, 2, 287, 549-551, 555-556; 3, 643-645; 4, 561-562; 7, 714; 10, 42-62; shortage of, 2, 553-554; 9, 659-660, 664; the "family system" of, 4, 562; 10, 58; first legal victory of, in Massachusetts, 5, 268; consideration of legislation favorable to, by Massachusetts constitutional convention, 6, *sup.*, 70-74; wages of, 7, 714; 10, 56, 60; struggle of, for 10-hour day, 8, 108-112; child, 110; 10, 42, 58.
——— Farm, foreigners as, 2, 547; scarcity of, 553-554; 7, 713; wages of, 4, 464; 7, 713; 10, 770-771.
——— Unskilled, 2, 547, 551; wages of, 10, 762.
Laboring and Dependent Classes in Colonial America, by M. W. Jernegan, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 388-389.
La Chasse, Pierre Joseph de, 7, 560; on

Fr. Rasles and fall of Norridgewock, 551-552, 554-558, 563-567, 571, 573.
La Combe, ———, 9, 136*n*.
Lacooster, ———, fined (1671), 8, 352.
Lacquer-work, 3, 433.
Ladies' Afternoon Visitor, 2, 438.
Ladies' Album, 1, 42.
Ladies' Companion, 1, 52; 3, 627, 636, 655-656.
Ladies' Enterprise, 3, 654-655.
Ladies' Gazette, 3, 632.
Ladies' Home Journal, 9, 370-371.
Ladies' Literary Cabinet, 1, 41.
Ladies' Literary Repository, 3, 644-646.
Ladies' Magazine (Boston). See *American Ladies' Magazine*.
Ladies' Magazine (London), 1, 43, 66; 2, 422, 429, 438; editorial policy of, 1, 44; contents of, 44-45.
Ladies' Magazine (Providence), 2, 441-442.
Ladies' Magazine (Savannah), 1, 41; English influence on, 45-46.
Ladies' Magazine and Album, 3, 650-652.
Ladies' Magazine and Casket of Literature, 3, 649-650.
Ladies' Mirror (Boston), 1, 42; 3, 630-631.
Ladies' Mirror (Woonsocket), 3, 632.
Ladies' Miscellany, 1, 42*n*; 2, 447; contents of, 449-450; on raising of funds for Bunker Hill monument, 8, 469-470.
Ladies' Museum, 2, 442; contents of, 443-444.
Ladies' Museum and Weekly Repository, 1, 42.
Ladies' Pearl, 3, 644, 646-647.
Ladies' Portfolio, 2, 440.
Ladies' Repository, 1, 52; 3, 632-635.
Ladies' Visitor, contents of, 2, 437-438.
Lady Head, ship, 1, 210*n*.
Lady of Godey's, *The: Sarah Josepha Hale*, by R. E. Finley, reviewed by L. Martin, 5, 382-384.
Lady's Annual Register and Housewife's Memorandum Book, 3, 639-643.
Lady's Magazine and Repository of Entertaining Knowledge, 1, 41.
Lady's Monthly Museum or Polite Repository of Amusement and Instruction (London), 1, 44*n*.
Lady Strong, ship, 10, 356.
Lady's Wreath, 3, 647-648.
Lady Washington, ship, 1, 71-78.
Ladd, William, and doctrine of non-resistance, 2, 36-39, 42-44, 47-48; and peace movement, 3, 50, 363-364.
La Eisha, ship, 1, 109.
La Farge, John, 9, 568, 578.
Lafayette, Marie Joseph Roch Ives Gilbert de Motier, Marquis de, 3, 717*n*; 5, 285; 8, 189, 468; 10, 466, 467*n*, 485; his voyage to France (1825), 4, 285-286; his gift to American soldiers, 466.
Lafayette, Letter to Gen., by James Fenimore Cooper, with bibliographical note by R. E. Spiller, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 654.
La Follette, Robert M. (*d* 1925), 4, 532; 7, 388.
Lagoda, ship, 8, 311.
"Laid-up," 2, 632.
Laighton, Cedric, 3, 170; 8, 519, 524.
——— Celia. *See* Thaxter, Celia (Laighton).
——— Eliza (Rymes), wife of Thomas B., 8, 518.
——— Oscar, 3, 170; 8, 519; on his parents, 518; on Celia Thaxter, 524; *Ninety Years at the Isles of Shoals*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 3, 170-171.
——— Thomas B., 3, 170; 8, 518-519.
Laittre, John de, 1, 402*n*.
——— Louis de, 1, 402.
Lake Borgne, La., 10, 274.
Lake Erie, battle of, 3, 129*n*; Cooper's treatment of, 125, 127, 130-131.
Lake George, battle of, 5, 608*n*.
La Loire, British warship, 3, 770.
Lamartine, Alfonse Marie Louis, 2, 144.
Lamb, Annie Lawrence, wife of Horatio, article by, A New Englander Looks at Louis Napoleon, 6, 513-524.
——— Charles, 2, 454; 8, 481.
——— Robert Keen, reviews by: *Economic History of a Factory Town*, by V. Shlakman, 9, 713-714; *Every Day but Sunday*, by J. F. Copeland, 713-714; *A Handbook of Social Statistics of New Haven, Connecticut*, compiled by T. A. Dreis, 10, 824-825; *New England's Prospect: 1933*, edited by J. K. Wright, 6, 833-834; *Studies in Massachusetts Town Finance*, by E. E. Oakes, 10, 800-801.
Lambert, Capt. ——— (*c* 1634), 4, 457.
———, ———, Wheaton College faculty, 6, 819*n*.
Lambton, John George, Earl of Durham, 2, 281.
Lamoine (Fontaine Leval), Me., 1, 400, 402, 404-405, 409*n*.
Lamoricière, Gen. Christophe Léon Louis Juchault de, 6, 514.
Lamprecht, Karl (*d* 1915), 8, 164.
Lamson, Alvan, and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 201-202.
——— Lieut. R. H., 1, 555.
Lancton, John, and immoral books, 5, 46-47.
Land, William G., memorandum by, President Hill of Harvard on Agassiz and Darwin, 6, 793-801; *Thomas Hill: Twentieth President of Harvard*, reviewed by K. C. M. Sills, 7, 738-740;

as editor, *Harvard University Handbook*, 10, 103, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 594-596.
Land, speculation in, 1, 396-398; 2, 563-566, 568-569, 582, 593; 3, 677-678; 4, 148, 488, 610; 5, 118-134; 7, 714-715; 10, 33-34, 272-273, 403, 465, 484; prices of, 1, 398-399; 10, 752-753, 756-757, 772; grants of, for religious and educational purposes, 3, 282; 10, 76*n*, 403-404; lawsuits concerning, 4, 488, 491, 494; difficulties concerning title to, in Maine, 5, 122-123; grants of, to towns, 9, 221-222; grants of, to individuals, 223; 10, 29, 34, 78; clearing of, 9, 225-226; on frontier, settlement of, 10, 28-29; system in New France, 134-135, 138; of Indians, federal policy toward, 271-272. *See also* Leases.
Land Bank, proposed (1713), 4, 265-266; controversy over, in Massachusetts, 4, 266; 6, 29-35, 39-41, 49, 56.
Land Ho! 1620, by W. S. Nickerson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 367-368.
"Landmark," 2, 645.
Landon, Alfred M., 10, 98.
Landor, William Savage, 2, 267; 3, 12; 6, 334.
Land Settlement, Bibliography on, by L. O. Bercaw, A. M. Hannay, and Esther M. Colvin, reviewed by P. W. Gates, 8, 458.
Lands of Portsmouth, R.I., The, and a Glimpse of Its People, by E. H. West, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 5, 855.
Lane, Charles, and Fruitlands, 10, 251-253; on Emerson, 253*n*.
——— George Martin, 6, 531.
——— J., 6, 584.
——— William Coolidge, 5, 483*n*; 7, 356.
Lanesborough, Mass., stamp tax riot in, 4, 503.
Lang, James, 5, 518.
——— William, 3, 427-428.
Langdon, C. E., at Wheaton College, 6, 820.
——— John, 9, 720; 10, 434.
——— John Walley, 1, 214*n*.
Langdon, N. H., 7, 289.
Language. *See* English; French; etc.
Lanier, Henry W., 8, 459.
Lansdowne, Marquis of, as editor, *The Petty Papers*, reviewed by W. C. Abbott, 1, 568-569.
Lansing, John (*d* 1819), 5, 232.
Lapham, Alice G., *The Old Planters of Beverly in Massachusetts*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 383-384.
La Piana, George, reviews by: *American Opinion of Roman Catholicism in the Eighteenth Century*, by Sister Mary Augustina (Ray), 10, 143-146; *Pontificia Americana—A Documentary History of the Catholic Church in the United States, (1784-1884)*, by D. Shearer, 7, 184-186.
Lapsley, Gaillard, 9, 43.
Larcom, Lucy, 3, 54; 8, 527; Letters of, to the Whittiers, edited by G. F. Shepard, 3, 501-518; on Kingsley, 509; on Grimm's tales, 509; on sermons, 511; on the *Atlantic Monthly*, 511; verses by, 515-517; at Wheaton College, 6, 817-818, 819*n*; her love for Whittier, 841-842; 7, 323; on life of factory girls, 10, 47-48, 58, 60; and *Lowell Offering*, 56.
Lardner, Lyndford, 5, 517.
——— Ring, his place in literature, 7, 227.
Larkin, ——— (*c* 1815), 10, 360, 376.
———, ———, of *Independent Chronicle*, 10, 481.
——— George, 3, 623.
Larned, Rev. Sylvester, 1, 452, 454.
La Rose, Pierre, and D. G. Mason, 9, 43-45, 47, 58.
Larrabee, Harold A., memorandum by, The Flight of Henry James The First, 10, 774-775; reviews by: *The American College and University*, by C. F. Thwing, 9, 348-349; *American Economic Thought in the Seventeenth Century*, by E. A. J. Johnson, 5, 824-825; *Benjamin Franklin*, by V. W. Crane, 10, 188-189; *The Elder Henry James*, by A. Warren, 7, 379-381; *George Berkeley*, by J. Wild, 9, 538-540; *Harvard University Handbook*, edited by W. G. Land, 10, 594-596; *Les Français sous les treize étoiles, 1775-1783*, by André Lasseray, 9, 176; *The March of Democracy*, Vol. II, *From Civil War to World Power*, by J. T. Adams, 6, 406; *On Journey*, by V. D. Scudder, 10, 609; *Our Rude Forefathers*, by L. M. Miner, 823; *Philosophical Ideas in the United States*, by H. G. Townsend, 7, 588-590; *Republican Religion. The American Revolution and the Cult of Reason*, by G. A. Koch, 6, 635-637; *The Tail of the Comet*, by M. C. Dennis, 10, 608; *Talcott Williams: Gentleman of the Fourth Estate*, by E. Dunbar, 171-172; *Three Centuries of Harvard*, by S. E. Morison, 594-596; *A Vermont Boyhood*, by T. E. Ripley, 611; *Woman's Education Begins*, by L. S. Boas, 9, 718.
Larson, Constant, 7, 615*n*.
La Salle, Robert Cavelier, Sieur de, 7, 19.
Lasell, Edward, 2, 106.
——— Elizabeth, donor to New England Quarterly.
"Lashed to the mast," 2, 637.
Lasseray, André, *Les Français sous les*

treize étoiles, 1775-1783, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 176.
Last Puritan, The, by George Santayana, 9, 261; article on, by J. Buchler, 281-285; A Postscript to, memorandum on, by D. Aaron, 683-686.
"Last shot in the locker," 2, 632.
Later Stuarts, The, by G. N. Clark, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 142.
Later Years of the Saturday Club, edited by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 267.
Late Tudor and Early Stuart Geography, 1583-1650, by E. G. R. Taylor, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296.
Lathrop, George P., 2, 213.
——— John, 7, 330.
——— Rose (Hawthorne), 2, 213; 5, 261*n*; on William Pike, 237*n*.
Latin, study of, 1, 33, 36-37, 39, 46; 2, 106, 111; 5, 489-491; 6, 528-529, 531-533, 807; use of, 5, 490, 492; 6, 549-550.
La Tour, Charles de Saint-Etienne de, 9, 673; secures aid of Massachusetts, 1, 167-168.
Latrobe, Benjamin H., 1, 122.
La Trobe, Christian, 3, 736.
Latter Day Saints. *See* Mormons.
Laud, William, Archibishop of Canterbury, 2, 193*n*; 3, 26, 415, 703; 4, 665; 5, 25; 6, 568, 676, 768*n*; and John Davenport, 3, 82-84; appointed archbishop, 84; 5, 16-17; 6, 750; and non-conformists, 5, 15-22, 24, 35; 6, 750, 754, 760, 777, 779*n*; 7, 237, 242, 246; 9, 416; interest of, in New England, 5, 29; and Puritans in Holland, 6, 771, 775-777, 786, 789, 791.
"Launched," 2, 632.
Laurens, Henry, 1, 517; 7, 191; 8, 593.
——— John, 10, 611.
Laurenus Clark Seelye: First President of Smith College, by H. S. Rhees, reviewed by G. W. Adams, 2, 529-530.
Laurie, Capt. Walter S., 6, 402.
Lauve, Edward, Sr., 10, 275*n*.
Lauzun, Armand Louis de Gontaut, Duc de Biron et Duc de, 9, 305.
Laver, James, *Wesley*, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 116-122.
Law, George, 5, 679.
——— Gov. Jonathan (*d* 1750), Conn., 9, 290.
——— William, 9, 595, 602, 606.
——— Wilson, 9, 595.
——— and Aspinwall, 5, 688.
Law, Winthrop's concept of, 3, 695-698; reform of, in 17th century, 4, 196-197; influence of theology on, 197-198, 203; 18th century developments in, 198, 201-204, 213, 215; Enforcement of, in Colonial New England, article on, by H. B. Parkes, 5, 431-452; disrespect for, 448-449; English books on, popular in 18th century, 9, 213. *See also* Lawsuits; Lawyers.
Law, Studies in the History of American, by R. B. Morris, reviewed by T. F. T. Plucknett, 3, 574-577.
Lawes, John, 3, 615.
Law Reform, Judges and, by S. B. Warner and H. B. Cabot, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 727-728.
Lawrence, Abbott, 6, 513; 7, 72; supports Webster (1836), 9, 680-681, 683.
——— Amos A., 8, 471; and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 100-107, 109, 111-118, 120-122; 4, 148-155.
——— Charles, servant, 5, 740*n*.
——— Gov. Charles (*d* 1760), Nova Scotia, 6, 552.
——— D. H., 9, 341.
——— Edwin, 7, 388.
——— Henry W., *The Not-Quite Puritans*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 2, 179.
——— Stephen, 4, 614.
——— William, Bishop of Massachusetts, 4, 17; 5, 478; 6, *sup.*, 28; on Lodge, 5, 458; and Emmanuel Movement, 7, 506, 515; *The Life of Phillips Brooks*, reviewed by W. L. Sperry, 4, 166-168.
Lawrence, Mass., on underground railroad, 9, 463.
Laws and Liberties of Massachusetts, The, reviewed by T. F. T. Plucknett, 3, 156-159.
Lawson, ——— (*c* 1849), 1, 206.
——— Christopher, 9, 677.
Lawsuits, arbitration of, 4, 497-498; 8, 343; actions: on bonds, 4, 493; for debt, 489-490, 492; 5, 450-451; concerning land, 4, 488, 491, 494; for slander, 497, 8, 80; 9, 424; of tort, 4, 495-497; of trespass, 490-491; of trover, 496.
Lawton, Henry, 8, 357-359.
Lawyers, Attitude of, toward Revolution, article on, by R. B. Morris, 4, 195-215; in 17th century, 196; legislation affecting, 198-201; political influence of, 200-201; and Stamp Act, 206; royal patronage of, 208-209, 211; disbarment of, 210, 507; popular feeling toward, 463; 5, 144; education of, 4, 485; 5, 143-144; at Massachusetts constitutional conventions, 6, *sup.*, 16.
"Lay an anchor to windward," 2, 643.
"Lay on their oars," 2, 644.
"Lay out a course," 2, 644.
Lazarus, Emma, 2, 373.
Leach, Henry Goddard, 10, 242.
Lead, trade in, 3, 136-137; mining of, 9, 662*n*.

Leader, Richard, and Lynn ironworks, 9, 662-664.
League of Universal Brotherhood, 3, 364.
Lear, Tobias, 1, 120.
Learned Blacksmith, The: The Letters and Journals of Elihu Burritt, by M. Curti, reviewed by I. R. Wechsler, 10, 390-391.
Leases, for land of Society for Propagation of the Gospel, 3, 292-294.
Leather, hides, *etc.*, tanning of, 1, 385; 2, 309; restriction on export of, 1, 386-387; 9, 661; prices of, 2, 309; trade in, 9, 670; 10, 471.
Leavenworth, Mark, 10, 471.
Leavitt, Robert G., *The Forest Trees of New England,* reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 196-197.
Lebanon, Conn., resolution of (1768), 7, 463.
Lebanon, N.H., meeting of ministers at, 1, 311; Committee of Safety of, 3, 662-663, 668.
Le Boutillier, J. G., 2, 293.
Lechford, Thomas, 1, 382, 387*n*.
Lechmere, N., 3, 470*n*.
——— Thomas, 4, 142; 5, 91.
Le Clerc, ——— (*c* 1791), 1, 401*n*.
——— John, 8, 380, 383, 385.
Lecompte, Louis, 9, 211.
Le Comte, Joseph, 8, 245.
Lectures on Electricity, memorandum on, by W. N. Morse, 7, 364-374.
Leda, British warship, 3, 277.
Leddel, Henry, 4, 490.
Le Duc, Thomas H., review by, *Canada and the American Revolution,* by G. M. Wrong, 8, 297-298.
Leduc, William G., 6, 15.
Ledyard, Sarah, 3, 455.
Lee, Rev. ———, 9, 438, 440.
——— Ann, Ethan Allen on, 10, 694.
——— Arthur, 2, 15; 3, 177, 717*n*, 731; his activities in England on behalf of colonies, 6, 373-374, 379-380, 382-386.
——— Gen. Charles, 5, 290.
——— Fitzhugh, 5, 337.
——— Rev. Jonathan, 2, 586, 588.
——— Richard Henry (*d* 1794), 3, 460.
——— Gen. Robert E., 5, 327, 336, 338, 340; surrender of, 339, 342; on slavery, 8, 230.
——— Robert E., Jr., 5, 320.
——— Admiral S. P., 1, 555.
——— Rev. Samuel, 3, 739.
——— Sidney, 1, 146*n*.
——— Stephen G., review by, *The Winthrop Papers,* Vols. I and II, 6, 203-205.
——— and Sons, Smyrna, 1, 221.
Lee, N.H., 7, 291.
Leet, Asa, trial of, 3, 665.
——— Benjamin, trial of, 3, 665.
Leetch, ———, sea-captain (1793), 3, 263.
Leete, Abigail. *See* Woodbridge, Abigail (Leete).
——— Gov. William, Conn., 10, 560.
"Left high and dry," 2, 648.
Legalism *versus* Revolutionary Doctrine, article on, by R. B. Morris, 4, 195-215.
Legendre, Adrien Marie, 1, 33*n*.
Leger, Sister M. Celeste, 7, 568*n*; on Fr. Rasles, 541*n*-542*n*.
Legge, Capt. ———, opposes William Phips, 1, 548.
——— Gov. Francis, Nova Scotia, article on, by V. E. Barnes, 4, 420-447; character of, 422; trade proposal of, 427-428; his handling of crisis (1775), 436-437; his prosecution of defaulters, 440-441; unpopularity of, 441-443; removal of, 443-446.
——— George, Lord Dartmouth, 6, 299*n*.
——— William, Earl of Dartmouth, 4, 422-423, 427-429, 442-444; 6, 377, 384, 386.
Leggett, William, 10, 353.
Legislative Problems, by R. Luce, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 9, 555-556.
Legouvé, Ernest, 7, 161.
Lehmann, Paul W., and T. M. White, *Writers of Colonial New England,* reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 594-596.
Lehmann-Nitsche, Roberto, 4, 655.
Leibnitz, Gottfried Wilhelm von, 5, 495.
Leicester, Earl of. *See* Dudley, Robert.
Leicester, Mass., 3, 412.
Leicester Academy, 9, 432.
Leidecker, Kurt F., *Josiah Royce and Indian Thought,* reviewed by J. H. Woods, 6, 827.
Leidy, Joseph (*d* 1891), 6, 11.
Leif Eriksson, Discoverer of America, A.D. 1003, by E. F. Gray, reviewed by F. S. Cawley and S. E. Morison, 4, 554-560.
Leisy, Ernest E., and H. M. Jones, as editors, *Major American Writers,* reviewed by C. E. Jorgenson, 8, 620-623.
Leitensdorfer, ——— (Gervasio Prodasio Santuari), 1, 110, 121-122.
Lelia Bird, ship, 10, 365.
Le Moal, Lieut. ——— (1918), 6, *sup.*, 60.
Lempster, N.H., 7, 289.
Lenham, ship, 8, 357.
Lenox, Robert, 5, 668.
Leominster, Mass., on underground railroad, 9, 454-455.
Leonard, Benjamin, lawsuit of, 4, 496-497.
——— Daniel (*d* 1829), 4, 208; 6, 288; activities of, during Revolutionary period, 4, 112-113, 512-513; on difficulties of securing justice, 213*n*.
——— Lieut. George, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 118, 134, 136.
——— Joseph, 6, 346*n*.

Leonard, Irving A., 7, 20*n*.
Leonard Bacon: a Statesman in the Church, by T. D. Bacon, reviewed by D. Evans, 5, 364-366.
Leonardo da Vinci, 5, 56.
Leonard Wood: A Biography, by H. Hagedorn, reviewed by T. H. Thomas, 5, 188-191.
Lerner, Max, review by, *The Social Ideas of American Educators*, by M. Curti, 9, 168-171.
Le Rouge, ———, 10, 107.
Le Roy, Bayard and McEvers, 5, 668, 673.
Lescarbot, Marc, 9, 141; his map of New England, memorandum on, by J. M. Morse, 8, 399-404.
Leslie, Gen. Alexander, 4, 138, 141.
——— Eliza, 1, 65; 3, 638.
Lesser Hartford Wit, A; Dr. Elihu Hubbard Smith, by M. E. Bailey, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 2, 153-154.
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, 2, 608; 3, 33.
Less Traveled Road, The: A Study of Robert Frost, by C. Ford, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 624.
Lester, James, 10, 785.
Let Freedom Ring, by A. G. Hays, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 162-163.
Létombe, ——— de (*c* 1790), 10, 467.
Letter Book of Esek Hopkins, The, edited by A. S. Beck, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 5, 848-849.
Letter Book of Peleg Sanford, The, edited by H. M. Chapin and G. A. Moriarty, Jr., reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 602-603.
Letter of Clara Torrey, edited by V. F. Barnes, 3, 541-543.
Letter of David Lockhart to John McCarrick, edited by D. S. Towle, 6, 144-154.
Letter of de Tocqueville to Jared Sparks, edited by Julia Maynard, 7, 142-145.
Letter of Ezra Barker to Moses Stebbins, edited by F. G. Smith, 4, 783-788.
Letter of H. D. Thoreau on Walt Whitman, edited by V. C. White, 8, 262-264.
Letter of Herman Melville to Nathaniel Hawthorne, edited by S. E. Morison, 2, 296-307.
Letter of James Fenimore Cooper to Elliot C. Cowdin, edited by Dorothy Waples, 3, 123-132.
Letter of John Greenleaf Whittier to John Bright, 8, 554-555.
Letter of Pierre Victor Malouet to Castries, edited by C. L. Lokke, 8, 409-411.
Letter of R. S. on Melville in the South Seas, edited by Clarence Gohdes, 10, 526-531.
Letter of Rachel Higgins, edited by V. F. Barnes, 3, 543-548.
Letter of Samuel Mather of Witney to John Walrond, edited by T. H. Johnson, 10, 548-552.
Letter of Samuel Rhodes to Samuel Waldo, edited by A. C. Ford, 3, 136-145.
Letters and Journals of Elihu Burritt, The: The Learned Blacksmith, by M. Curti, reviewed by I. R. Wechsler, 10, 390-391.
Letters and Papers of Major-General John Sullivan, edited by O. G. Hammond, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, Vol. I, 4, 570-572; Vol. II, 5, 363-364.
Letters between Adin Ballou and Leo Tolstoy, edited by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 777-782.
Letters between Richard Baxter and John Woodbridge, Jr. (*d* 1691), edited by R. P. Stearns, 10, 557-583.
Letters from a New England Village, edited by Ellen Chase, 2, 140-149.
Letters from Brook Farm, by M. Dwight, edited by A. L. Reed, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 2, 173-175.
Letters of Abby Coggswell, edited by V. F. Barnes, 3, 548-562.
Letters of a Blue Bluejacket, edited by A. M. Schlesinger, 1, 554-567.
Letters of a Loyalist Lady, being the letters of Ann Hulton, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 600-601.
Letters of a New England Boy in the Civil War, edited by C. B. Sherman, 5, 310-344.
Letters of Connecticut Federalists, edited by W. E. Buckley, 3, 316-331.
Letters to Dr. Channing on Slavery and the Annexation of Texas (1837), edited by Fulmer Mood and Granville Hicks, 5, 587-601.
Letters of Eleazar Wheelock's Indians, The, edited by J. D. McCallum, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 835-837.
Letters of Gamaliel Bradford (*d* 1932), *The*, edited by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by E. S. Noyes, 8, 293-294.
Letters of Henry Adams (1858-1891), edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 4, 563-568.
Letters of James Russell Lowell: to the *Boston Advertiser*, edited by C. J. Weber, 9, 686-688; to Parke Godwin, edited by E. G. Bernard, 10, 337-341.
Letters of Joel Barlow to Oliver Wolcott, edited by T. A. Zunder, 2, 476-489.
Letters of John Quincy Adams on Silesia, memorandum on, by S. D. Stirk, 9, 485-499.
Letters of Jonathan Edwards to Joseph Bellamy, edited by S. T. Williams, 1, 226-242.

Letters of Joseph Dennie: 1768-1812, edited by L. G. Pedder, reviewed by A. Cowie, **9**, 535-536.
Letters of Lucy Larcom to the Whittiers, edited by G. F. Shepard, **3**, 501-518.
Letters of Massachusetts Mormons (1843-1848), edited by G. F. Partridge, **9**, 583-617.
Letters of Members of the Continental Congress, edited by E. C. Burnett, reviewed by S. Gray, Vol. VI, **6**, 637; Vol. VII, **8**, 432.
Letters of Mora Adams (1833-1851), edited by G. F. Partridge, **10**, 752-772.
Letters of Mrs. Gaskell and Charles Eliot Norton, 1855-1865, edited by J. Whitehill, reviewed by T. S. Eliot, **6**, 627-628.
Letters of Mrs. Henry Adams, 1865-1883, The, edited by W. Thoron, reviewed by C. K. Bolton, **10**, 139-143.
Letters of Nathaniel Hawthorne to William B. Pike, edited by Randall Stewart, **5**, 237-263.
Letters of Thomas Sergeant Perry, selected by E. A. Robinson, reviewed by J. McLane, **3**, 167-170.
Letters of Warwick Greene, 1915-1928, edited by R. W. Hale, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **4**, 810-812.
Letters of William Cullen Bryant to his family, edited by H. L. Drew, **10**, 346-355.
Letters of William James, edited by M. E. Raymond, **10**, 423-428.
Letters of William Michael Rossetti, edited by C. Gohdes and P. F. Baum, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, **7**, 754-755.
Letters to Thomas W. Dorr from Democrats in Congress, edited by J. B. Rae, **9**, 476-483.
Letter to Gen. Lafayette by James Fenimore Cooper, with bibliographical note by R. E. Spiller, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, **5**, 654.
Leusden, Jan, **9**, 205.
Levant Company, British, and American ships in Turkish trade, **1**, 211-225; concessions of, 211.
Leveret, Capt. John, **10**, 676.
Leverett, John (*d* 1679), **9**, 676.
——— John (*d* 1724), **6**, 548; **7**, 9*n*; **9**, 211.
Leviathan, ship, **4**, 417.
Levinston, Rev. ———, **5**, 23.
Lewes, ———, **10**, 732*n*.
Lewest, Thomas, **8**, 361.
Lewis, C. Day, on Robert Frost, **10**, 817.
——— Dr. Dio, **7**, 745.
——— Capt. Eldad, **4**, 598.
——— Joseph Ward, **10**, 781.
——— Sinclair, **2**, 313; **9**, 338.
——— Rev. Taylor, on Darwinism, **8**, 249.
——— Dr. Winslow, **7**, 345.
Lewisohn, Ludwig, **6**, 275, 364*n*; *Expression in America*, reviewed by P. Miller, **5**, 624-629.
Lewiston, ship, **9**, 123.
Lexington, Indiana, **2**, 52.
Lexington, Mass., battle of, **6**, 402; casualties of, **4**, 525.
Lexington, brig, **9**, 485.
Leyburn, James G., *Frontier Folkways*, reviewed by F. Merk, **9**, 542-544.
Lezay-Marnésia, Marquis de, **1**, 398.
Libbey, Jeremiah, **2**, 190.
Libby, Charles T., *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire, Part I*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., **2**, 515-517; as editor, *Province and Court Records of Maine*, Vol. I, *1638-1668*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 331-334; Vol. II, *1653-1679*, reviewed by J. F. Baldwin, **5**, 352-357.
Libel (slander), **5**, 115; **6**, 651; **8**, 83; actions for, **4**, 497; **8**, 80; **9**, 424.
Liberal Republican movement, **5**, 455-456.
Liberation of American Literature, The, by V. F. Calverton, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, **6**, 190-195.
Liberty, Winthrop on, **3**, 689; Jenyns's definition of, 690.
Liberty, sloop, **4**, 123, 211; **6**, 111.
Liberty in the Modern World, by G. B. Logan, Jr., reviewed by Z. Chafee, Jr., **3**, 589-590.
Liberty Party, in Vermont, article on, by R. L. Morrow, **2**, 234-248; its methods of propaganda, 242-245; opposition to, 245-247.
Libraries, **3**, 487; of George P. Marsh, **1**, 39; Icelandic collections in, 39*n*; **10**, 221; college, **1**, 446, 450-451; **2**, 112; **8**, 379; **9**, 204; founding of, **3**, 52, 401; support of public, **6**, *sup.*, 28; of Henry Marchant, memorandum on, by S. S. Brayton, **8**, 277-283; the Dummer, 379; of the Mathers, **10**, 550.
Library, Origins of the American College, by L. Shores, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **8**, 430-431.
Library lists, **10**, 158.
Library societies, in Vermont, **2**, 244-245.
Licenses, to preach, **2**, 35, 61; for sale of liquor, **4**, 65; for cutting lumber, 428.
Lidget, Col. Charles, and production of naval stores, **4**, 241.
Lieber, Francis, **5**, 562; **10**, 185; his religious position, **8**, 225-226; on date of Copley's birth, **10**, 117-118.
Life, Thomas, as colonial agent, **6**, 374-375, 386.
Life, humorous publication, **10**, 667*n*.

Life and Letters of Paine Wingate, by C. E. L. Wingate, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 579-581.
Life and Mind of Emily Dickinson, The, by G. Taggard, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.
Life and Times of Alexander McKenzie, The, by R. Calkins, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 9, 165-168.
Life and Times of Lydia E. Pinkham, The, by R. C. Washburn, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 4, 808-809.
Life and Times of Major John Mason of Connecticut, The, by L. B. Mason, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 10, 151-152.
Life and Times of Richard Derby, The, by J. D. Phillips, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 184.
Life and Works of Nathaniel Deering, The, by L. B. Chaplin, reviewed by N. Wilt, 7, 752-753.
Life of Charles G. Washburn, The, by G. H. Haynes, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 4, 812-814.
Life of Emerson, The, by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 5, 819-822.
Life of John W. Weeks, The, by C. G. Washburn, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 2, 168-171.
Life of Moses Coit Tyler, The, by H. M. Jones, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 7, 744-750.
Life of Paul Revere Frothingham, The, by H. C. Robbins, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 8, 447-448.
Life of Phillips Brooks, The, by W. Lawrence, reviewed by W. L. Sperry, 4, 166-168.
Life's Adventure: The Story of a Varied Career, by Elwood Worcester, reviewed by S. S. Drury, 5, 830-832.
Lightfoot, Dr. John, 9, 207.
Light Horse, ship, 3, 430.
Lighthouses of New England, by M. F. Willoughby, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 583-584.
Lightning, discovery of properties of, 1, 180-188, 195.
Lightning-rods, invention of, 1, 180-181, 188-195; 9, 38*n*; Thomas Prince on, 38, 40.
Lillie, Theophilus, 6, 117.
Lillie, ship, 1, 210*n*.
Limners and Likenesses: Three Centuries of American Painting, by A. Burroughs, reviewed by T. Bolton, 9, 550-551.
Limonade, Count of, 4, 285.
Lincoln, Abraham, 1, 86; 2, 56; 3, 12, 47; 4, 27; 5, 227, 275, 312, 319; 6, *sup.*, 44; 7, 88, 115, 120*n*, 133-134, 136; 8, 243; 9, 654; horoscope of, 5, 781*n*; on Massachusetts Republicans, 7, 87.
Lincoln, Abraham, in New Hampshire, by E. L. Page, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 183-184.
Lincoln, Cheever, and the Causes of the Civil War, by G. I. Rockwood, reviewed by W. B. Hesseltine, 10, 608.
Lincoln, Gen. Benjamin, and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 471-473; 475-477.
——— Countess of. *See* Clinton, Bridget.
——— Gov. Enoch, Me., 7, 556*n*.
——— Rev. Herman, and Darwinism, 8, 242.
——— Jonathan Thayer, article by, The Beginnings of the Machine Age in New England: David Wilkinson of Pawtucket, 6, 716-732; reviews by: *The Early New England Cotton Manufacture*, by C. F. Ware, 4, 560-562; *The New England Cotton Textile Industry*, by J. H. Burgy, 5, 645-647.
——— Joseph C., 3, 355; *Cape Cod Yesterdays*, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 580-582.
——— Levi, 4, 492; 10, 441.
——— Mary Hersey, her journal of a trip to the White Mountains, edited by T. Cabot, 6, 158-172.
——— Robert T., 5, 468.
——— and Wheelright, 10, 356.
Lincoln, England, 5, 9, 19.
Lincoln, Vt., 7, 304.
Lincolnshire, England, non-conformists in, 5, 15.
Lind, Jenny, 2, 146-147; 8, 7; 10, 220.
Lindsay, Vachel, 8, 322, 324.
Lingley, Charles R., review by, *The Rise of the City*, by A. M. Schlesinger, 6, 828; review criticized by D. Born, 7, 213-216.
Linley, Thomas (*d* 1795), 6, 580.
Linscott, Edward Lyon, *The History of Secondary Education in Washington and Hancock Counties in Maine*, reviewed by W. F. Dyde, 10, 814-815.
Linscutt, Betsey. *See* Chaney, Betsy (Linscutt).
——— Samuel, 5, 769.
Lipet, ——— (*c* 1649), 2, 384*n*.
Lippincott's Magazine, 10, 667*n*; its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 359-360.
Liquor, trade in, 3, 608, 614, 617; 8, 357; license for sale of, 4, 65; unlawful sale of, 5, 440; corn, 10, 709, 754. *See also* Rum.
Lisbon, ship, 6, 309.
Lisle, David, 5, 99.
List, Charles, 9, 456.
Liszt, Cosima. *See* Wagner, Cosima (Liszt).
——— Franz, 10, 447.
Litchfield, Conn., lawlessness in (1749), 5, 449.

Literary History of the American People, A, Vols. I and II, by C. Angoff, reviewed by R. Stewart, 4, 534-537.
Literary Museum, on Laurence Sterne, 5, 70.
Literary Pioneers, by O. W. Long, reviewed by W. L. Schramm, 9, 158-161.
Literature and American Life, by P. H. Boynton, reviewed by P. Miller, 10, 186.
Little, Anne (Warren), 1, 329.
——— Thomas, 1, 329.
Littleton, N.H., meeting at (1844), 6, 166.
Livermore, Mary A., 3, 53.
Liverpool, Nova Scotia, 6, 552; Stamp Act riots in, 4, 421; 6, 558.
Living Age, 2, 141, 148.
Livingston, Edward (*d* 1836), 5, 270, 577.
——— Peter Van Brugh (*d* 1792), 3, 312; 5, 484.
——— Mrs. Peter Van Brugh, 3, 312.
——— Philip (*d* 1778), 5, 484.
——— Robert R. (*d* 1813), 3, 721, 723, 733, 735; 5, 484, 668.
——— William (*d* 1790), 5, 484.
Lizzy Rosy, ship, 2, 136.
Lloyd, Elizabeth, and Whittier, 7, 264, 323.
——— Henry, 4, 759, 775.
——— Maj. Thomas, 3, 611.
Location Theory and the Shoe and Leather Industries, by E. M. Hoover, Jr., reviewed by B. H. Sprague, 10, 818-820.
Locke, ——— (*c* 1834), 1, 63.
——— John, 2, 263; 3, 25; 4, 640; 5, 563; 6, 259; 8, 388, 556, 559; 9, 271; influence of, on New England thought, 2, 591, 596; 3, 400, 682; 5, 344; 6, 656; 8, 382, 385-386; 10, 724.
——— Leland, 4, 657.
Lockhart, David, smuggling activities of, 6, 144-154.
Lockman, Leonard, as judge of admiralty court, 5, 307-308.
Lockwood, Luke V., 3, 433.
Locofocoism, in Massachusetts, 5, 272, 280; 7, 72-74, 76-78, 83-85; in Vermont, 1, 35; 2, 239*n*, 246.
Lodge, Henry Cabot, 4, 15, 813; 8, 115; 10, 228; his relations with Henry Adams, 4, 566-568; 5, 456, 458, 460-462, 464-466; Carl Schurz and, and the Campaign of 1884, article on, by C. M. Fuess, 453-482; early life of, 456-457; his relations with Schurz, 457-462, 464-466, 473-474; as a political reformer, 458-462, 475; his political career, 463, 465, 475-477; and campaign of 1884, 467-474, 476-479; his relations with Roosevelt, 467, 470-471, 476, 481-482; his theory of politics, 480; on Norsemen, 10, 239.
——— Mrs. John Ellerton, 5, 457.
Lodowick, Charles, 8, 271.
Loewenberg, Bert James, article by, The Controversy over Evolution in New England (1859-1873), 8, 232-257; A Footnote to Evolution in New England, by Preserved Smith, 398-399.
"Log," 2, 634.
Logan, George B., Jr., *Liberty in the Modern World*, reviewed by Z. Chafee, Jr., 3, 589-590.
——— John Alexander, 5, 471.
Logic, study of, 6, 542-547.
Login, Capt. ———, 2, 663.
Lokke, Carl Ludwig, article by, The Trumbull Episode, A Prelude to the "X Y Z" Affair, 7, 100-114; memorandum by, A French Appreciation of New England Timber, 8, 409-411.
Lomasney, Martin, 5, 194; 6, *sup.*, 57, 70, 74; and anti-aid amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 25-26, 29, 33-35; and necessaries of life amendment, 39-40; and initiative and referendum amendment, 48, 54.
London, Jack, 3, 367; as a socialist novelist, 7, 225-226.
London, England, military flags of, 4, 449-450; mobs in, 6, 99-100, 105-107, 113; 7, 451; reaction in, to Massachusetts convention (1768), 469; street-lighting of, 8, 179-180, 184.
——— Greenwich Hospital, Taxation for, memorandum on, by A. B. Forbes, 3, 519-526.
——— Oxford Road, 8, 180.
——— Royal Institute, 1, 529.
——— St. George's Field, massacre of, 6, 106.
Londonderry, Vt., 7, 291*n*.
London Magazine, 2, 438.
London Missionary Society, 1, 296; 9, 537.
London Peace Society, 2, 50.
London Society for the Promotion of Christianity among the Jews, 1, 309.
London Spectator, on Holmes's *The Common Law*, 6, 22.
Lonely Americans, by R. W. Brown, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 2, 310-312.
Lonely Wayfaring Man, The: Emerson and Some Englishmen, by T. Scudder, reviewed by R. L. Rusk, 10, 163-165.
Long, J. C., *Lord Jeffery Amherst: A Soldier of the King*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 6, 388-390.
——— John Davis, 5, 468.
——— Orie William, article by, William Dwight Whitney, 2, 105-119; *Literary Pioneers*, reviewed by W. L. Schramm, 9, 158-161; *Thomas Jefferson and George Ticknor*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 197.
——— Richard F., 6, *sup.*, 14.

Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 1, 50*n*, 355, 368-369; 2, 141, 148, 610*n*; 3, 48-49, 147; 5, 458; 7, 160*n*, 163, 259, 264, 267-268, 271, 355*n*, 362*n*, 687*n*; 8, 481; 9, 27*n*, 159, 370, 702; 10, 451, 633; and Mrs. Sigourney, memorandum on, by G. S. Haight, 3, 532-537; and Concord centennial (1875), 6, 604*n*, 606*n*, 608-610, 611*n*; his "Skeleton in Armor," 7, 642; 10, 223, 231; and Hawthorne, 8, 491-492, 495; on Christmas celebrations, 515; interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 223, 225-226, 231, 239.
Longfellow, edited by O. Shepard, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737.
Longfellow, New Light on, by J. T. Hatfield, reviewed by H. M. Jones, 7, 180-181.
Longfellow, Jonathan, 4, 435.
Long Island, under British rule, 10, 520-524.
"Long pull," 2, 644.
Longinus, Dionysius, 5, 490.
Longley, R. S., article by, Mob Activities in Revolutionary Massachusetts, 6, 98-130.
——— Sophia, 4, 325.
——— William, Jr., 9, 225.
Longman, Thomas, 2, 186-187.
Longstreet, Gen. James, 5, 337.
Longworth, Nicholas, 6, 80.
Looking Backward, 2000-1887, by E. Bellamy, reviewed by, A. B. Forbes, 4, 804-806.
"Looking squally," 2, 652.
Loomas, ——— (*c* 1790), 7, 707.
Loomis, Grant, memorandum by, Thoreau and Zimmermann, 10, 789-791.
"Loose ends," 2, 638.
Lopez, Aaron, 3, 257; Colonial Merchant of Newport, article on, by B. M. Bigelow, 4, 757-776; his early life, 757-758; and West Indian trade, 759, 762-770, 773; and English trade, 760-761; and slave-trade, 761-762; his fleet, 772*n*; activities of, during the Revolution, 773-776; naturalization of, 775.
——— Abraham, 4, 762, 764.
——— David (Boston, 1688), 8, 419.
——— David, brother of Aaron, 4, 757.
——— Moses, 4, 758, 762*n*.
López, Rafael, 9, 89*n*.
Lord, ———, Hartford (1637), 2, 391.
———, ——— (*c* 1850), 5, 252, 255, 257.
——— Ann (Taylor), wife of Benjamin, 10, 295*n*.
———, Benjamin, 10, 295*n*.
——— Daniel, Jr., 3, 127*n*.
——— John, 5, 247*n*.
——— Robert Howard, and H. J. Coolidge, *Archibald Cary Coolidge, Life and Letters*, reviewed by C. J. H. Hayes, 6, 180-182.
Lord Jeffery Amherst: A Soldier of the King, by J. C. Long, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 6, 388-390.
Loring, Dr. ———, 2, 375; 5, 247; 8, 481.
——— Augustus Peabody, 6, *sup.*, 18, 22, 63, 73, 82*n*; article by, A Short Account of the Massachusetts Constitutional Convention, 1917-1919, 1-101; and initiative and referendum amendment, 49, 52, 54; and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 80-81, 85-86, 90-92.
——— Augustus P., Jr., donor to New England Quarterly.
——— Edward Greeley, removal of, from judgeship, 9, 648-649.
——— Ellis Gray, 7, 160; 8, 40; and Harriet Martineau, 9, 406, 409-410, 412.
——— G. B., 7, 126, 129.
——— Katharine Peabody, donor to New England Quarterly; *The Earliest Summer Residents of the North Shore and their Houses*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 420.
——— William C., 4, 406; donor to New England Quarterly.
Lorny, Mrs. Edward (Cevelita Jarves), 6, 350*n*.
"Lose his bearings," 2, 645.
Loskiel, ———, on Indian pastimes, 3, 736.
Lost Paradise, by R. P. T. Coffin, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 177-178.
"Lot," 2, 397.
Lothrop, D., 2, 224, 232.
——— Rev. Samuel Kirkland, 8, 34; and Abner Kneeland, 40.
"Lotment," 2, 385-386.
Lotteries, 3, 455, 663*n*; 7, 178.
Lottery Bridge, N. H., 3, 663*n*.
Loudoun, Earl of. *See* Campbell, John.
Louis XIII, King of France, 10, 134.
Louis XIV, King of France, 10, 136.
Louis XVIII, King of France, 5, 598.
Louis, Prince, of Bavaria, 10, 624.
Louisbourg, Cape Breton Island, 4, 427; capture of (1745), 3, 399; 6, 505.
Louisbourg Journals, 1745, edited by L. E. de Forest, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 409-410.
Louisiana Purchase, 10, 484-485; Federalist attitude toward, 434.
Louisville, Ky., 10, 284.
Lounsbury, Ralph G., article by, Yankee Trader at Newfoundland, 3, 607-626; *The British Fishery at Newfoundland, 1634-1763*, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 9, 148-153.
Lovejoy, Rev. Elijah Parish, 8, 36.
Lovelace, Francis, 1, 162.

Lovell, James (*d* 1814), 2, 15.
——— John (*d* 1778), 3, 527*n*; 4, 117.
——— John W., 9, 364.
Lovely, N. W., memorandum by, Notes on New England Almanacs, 8, 264-277.
Lovering, Henry B., 5, 465, 476.
——— Theodorus, 5, 152.
Loverjat, Fr. ———, 7, 572.
Lovett, James D'Wolfe, on Boston's Back Bay, 9, 130*n*.
——— Robert Morss, on W. V. Moody, 10, 651*n*; as editor, *Selected Poems of William Vaughn Moody*, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 4, 797-801.
Lovewell, John, 7, 568*n*, 577*n*; in fight at Pigwacket, 9, 381, 385*n*, 386, 388, 391-394, 396, 398, 400.
Low, A. A., and Bro., 5, 677, 693-694.
——— Abiel A., 5, 681; career of, 676.
——— Charles P., 5, 677.
——— Capt. Edward, 2, 659.
——— Josiah, 5, 676.
——— Nathaniel, as almanac-maker, 8, 265, 274-275.
——— Seth, 5, 676.
——— Seth (*d* 1916), 5, 677.
Lowe, Arthur H., 6, *sup.*, 18.
Lowell, A. Lawrence, 6, *sup.*, 19, 28, 41; as president of Harvard, 10, 88-89, 99; his influence on Harvard, 91, 103.
——— Amy, After Ten Years, article on, by W. T. Scott, 8, 320-330.
Lowell, Amy, A Chronicle, by S. F. Damon, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 9, 340-342.
Lowell, Amy, Selected Poems of, edited by J. L. Lowes, reviewed by E. H. Dewey, 1, 570-571.
Lowell, Benjamin, 5, 434.
——— Rev. Charles (*d* 1861), 1, 197; 10, 225.
——— Charles, brother of James Russell, 7, 359*n*.
——— Col. Charles Russell (*d* 1864), in the Civil War, 5, 323, 326-327, 329-333.
——— Mrs. Charles Russell, 7, 117.
——— Francis Cabot, 6, 729; 10, 38.
——— Harriet D., *The Stroud Family History*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 192.
——— Harriet Traill (Spence), 7, 358*n*.
——— James A., 6, *sup.*, 17, 39; and proposals affecting labor at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention, 71-73.
——— James Russell, 1, 368; 2, 18*n*, 276; 3, 30, 32, 48-49, 511; 4, 98, 107; 5, 286, 458; 6, 158, 337*n*, 744; 7, 241, 258-259; 8, 481, 496, 526-527; 9, 702; 10, 532, 720*n*; as a critic, 1, 581-582; on James Percival, 2, 607; early life of, 3, 147; 7, 358-360; on Thoreau, 5, 59; 6, 734-737, 739; and Concord centennial (1875), 602, 603*n*, 606*n*, 610-613; his Criteria of Political Values, article on, by W. G. Jenkins, 7, 115-141; his belief in progress, 116-118; on the value of the past, 118-119; his belief in a "higher law," 120-121; his ideas on politics, 121-122; his ideas on the purpose of government, 122-124; his faith in democracy, 124-138; his conception of statesmanship, 133-136; his recognition of the frontier influence, 137; his ideas on property, 138-139; on socialism, 140; on Mrs. Chapman, 157-158; and abolitionist gift-books, 160*n*, 164, 167; A Lowell Autobiography, memorandum on, by E. Golann, 356-364; at Harvard College, 357, 360-362; on Josiah Quincy, 9, 6; his Interview upon Returning from England (1886), memoranda on, by C. J. Weber, 468-472, 686-688; on Thomas Hardy, 471; on George Meredith, 471-472; on Henry James, 472; on Hawthorne, 472; on George Moore, 472, 687; on Julian Hawthorne, 687-688; interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 217, 223, 232*n*, 239; as editor of *Atlantic Monthly*, 337-341.
Lowell, James Russell, New Letters of, edited by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 6, 400.
Lowell, John (*d* 1836), son of Francis Cabot, 3, 54.
——— John (*d* 1840), son of Judge John, 2, 30; 10, 430; his *Peace Without Dishonour*, 438.
——— John, and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120.
——— Maria (White), wife of James Russel, 6, 158; 7, 160*n*.
Lowell, Maria, The Poems of, edited by H. J. Vernon, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 606-607.
Lowell, Rebecca, 7, 359*n*.
——— Robert, 7, 360*n*.
Lowell, Mass., 8, 134; French-Canadians in, 2, 288; 10, 60; as textile center, 4, 561-562; Irish in, 8, 258-260; 10, 60; first mass in, 8, 259; schools for Catholics in, 261-262; as a Commercial Utopia, article on, by Allan MacDonald, 10, 37-62; as seen by distinguished visitors, 39-42; life of factory girls in, 42-62.
——— "The Acre," 8, 259-260.
——— "Cork" Street, 8, 259.
——— "Dublin" Street, 8, 259.
——— Dummer Street, 8, 260.
——— Fenwick Street, 8, 260.
——— Merrimack Manufacturing Company, 6, 729; 8, 259-261; 10, 39; employment of women by, 43.
——— Pawtucket Street, 8, 259.
——— St. Mary's Catholic Church, 8, 260.

Lowell, St. Patrick's Church, 8, 260.
——— Suffolk Street, 8, 260.
——— Worthen Street, 8, 260.
Lowell, Vt., 7, 282*n*.
Lowell, whaler, 8, 103.
Lowell Advertiser, on conviction of Kneeland, 8, 39.
Lowell Offering, 3, 643-645; 10, 46, 48-58; aims of, 53; contributors to, 56.
Lower, Arthur R. M., article by, New France in New England, 2, 278-295; reviews by: *A History of Lumbering in Maine, 1820-1861*, by R. G. Wood, 9, 157-158; *The Neutral Yankees of Nova Scotia*, by J. B. Brebner, 10, 798-799; *New England's Outpost: Acadia Before the Conquest of Canada*, by J. B. Brebner, 2, 264-266; *The Rise and Fall of New France*, by G. M. Wrong, 2, 521-523.
Lowered Boats: A Chronicle of American Whaling, by F. R. Dulles, reviewed by J. H. Birss, 7, 171-172.
Lowes, John Livingston, 8, 322; *Essays in Appreciation*, reviewed by D. Fitts, 8, 187-188; as editor, *Selected Poems of Amy Lowell*, reviewed by E. H. Dewey, 1, 570-571.
Lowndes, Thomas, 3, 275n.
Loyal Associated Refugees, 4, 133-135.
Loyal Associated Volunteers (Loyal American Associators), 4, 111-112, 114-118, 121-142.
Loyal Irish Volunteers, 4, 125.
Loyalist Lady, Letters of a, being the letters of Ann Hulton, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 600-601.
Loyalists. *See* Tories.
Loyalist Troops of New England, article on, by W. H. Siebert, 4, 108-147.
Loyal New Englanders, 4, 130, 134-135, 137-138, 142-143, 146.
Loyal Newport Associators, 4, 130.
Loyal North British Volunteers, 4, 118-120.
Lubbert and Dumas, 10, 475, 485.
Lubbock, Basil, *The Down Easters*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 591-592.
Lucatt ———. *See* Lucett.
Luce, Henry R., 10, 808.
——— Robert, at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention, 6, *sup.*, 21, 48, 66, 84, 91; and initiative and referendum amendment, 51, 53-55; *Legislative Problems*, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 8, 555-556.
Lucett (Lucatt), ———, his experiences on Typhi, 8, 562-563; on Melville, 563-564.
Lucian, 1, 451.
Lucy Ann, whaler, 8, 564, 566*n*, 567.
Lucy Stone: Pioneer of Woman's Rights, by A. S. Blackwell, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 4, 339-340.
Ludington, Katharine, donor to New England Quarterly.
Ludlow, George, 7, 389.
Ludlow, Roger, in Chancery, by R. V. Coleman, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 389-390.
Lufkin, Wilfred, 6, *sup.*, 17.
"Lugger," 2, 637.
Luke, Gad, 2, 484.
——— Rose, 2, 484*n*.
Lull, Robert W., 7, 262*n*.
Lumber, trade in, 1, 209, 216, 224, 405; 2, 8, 544-545; 3, 136, 608-609; 4, 232, 245, 250, 426, 428, 760, 762-763, 768, 770-771; 6, 501*n*, 505, 509; 8, 346, 355; 9, 79, 667-668, 670-671, 673; 10, 475, 543-544; as currency, 2, 191; stealing of, 5, 118-120; A French Appreciation of, memorandum on, by C. L. Lokke, 8, 409-411; price of, 10, 771-772.
Lumbering, 5, 210; Crown monopoly of pine trees, 4, 267-269; license for, 428; restrictions on, 9, 224-225.
Lumbering in Maine, 1820-1861, A History of, by R. G. Wood, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 9, 157-158.
Lummus, Henry J., and initiative and referendum amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 6, *sup.*, 42, 50-51, 55.
Lundin, Charles L., 6, 115*n*; memorandum by, Jacob Jesson and Freedom of the Jury in the Bay Colony, 5, 812-818; review by, *The First Year of the American Revolution*, by A. French, 8, 123-125.
Lundquist, Emil, 6, 600.
Lurie, Reuben L., *The Challenge of the Forum*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 381-382.
Luther, Martin, 1, 301; 3, 27; 7, 483, 578, 581; 10, 457.
——— *vs.* Borden, 9, 482*n*.
Lutheranism, 3, 26.
Lutwyche, Lieut. Edward, 4, 118.
Lutz, Alma, *Emma Willard, Daughter of Democracy*, reviewed by A. O. Norton, 3, 586-588.
"Luxury" goods, trade in, 3, 433; 10, 470, 473, 476-477.
Lyceum, The American, by C. B. Hayes, reviewed by P. W. Stoddard, 5, 637-638.
Lyceums, influence of, 3, 367; 8, 230; at Salem, 6, 451-452; at Williams College, memorandum on, by W. M. Smallwood, 10, 553-557.
Lydenbert, Henry M., as editor, *Archibald Robertson, His Diaries and Sketches in America*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 211.
Lydius, John, 5, 606*n*.

Lyell, Sir Charles, 8, 220.
Lyford, Rev. John, 1, 149; 7, 732.
Lying, 4, 692; 5, 452.
Lyly, John, 1, 145.
Lyman, Chester S., on Hawaiian independence, 10, 334.
——— Clarissa. *See* Richards, Clarissa (Lyman).
——— George D., *John Marsh, Pioneer*, reviewed by F. Merk, 4, 344-345; review by, *A Yankee Trader in the Gold Rush*, by F. A. Buck, 573-576.
——— Joseph, 4, 501; 5, 49.
——— Medad, 5, 50; his reading of immoral books, 41, 43, 45-46.
——— Moses, 5, 44.
——— Orange, as tutor at Williams College, 1, 448-451, 457, 459, 463.
——— Gen. Phineas, 4, 482-483, 485; 5, 606*n*-607*n*.
——— Simeon (*d* 1800), 1, 237.
——— Theodore, Federalist, 3, 323; 10, 434.
——— Theodore (*d* 1849), 9, 681; 10, 110.
——— Theodore (*d* 1897), 5, 473.
——— Zadok, 5, 43.
Lyme, N.H., 7, 285, 290.
Lynch, Charles, 7, 177.
——— John R., negro, 5, 469.
——— William, 7, 177.
Lynching, 5, 449; origin of term, 7, 177.
Lynde, Judge ——— (*c* 1767), 4, 507; 5, 91.
Lyndhurst, Baron. *See* Copley, John Singleton (*d* 1863).
Lynn, Mass., 7, 705; iron works at, 9, 662-663.
Lyon, Charles J., memorandum by, Hemlocks and History in New Hampshire, 8, 567-572.
——— Hastings, *The Constitution and the Men Who Made It*, reviewed by T. R. Powell, 10, 389-390.
——— James, 6, 581.
——— Mary, 3, 52, 160, 539, 547; 9, 424; 10, 47; at Wheaton College, 6, 803, 806, 808, 815-816; at Mount Holyoke College, 7, 25-26, 28-29, 32-36, 38-42.
——— Newell, 9, 142*n*.
Lyons, Matthew, 3, 286.

MABBOTT, Thomas Ollive, 7, 336*n*; memorandum by, Whittier to John Bright, 8, 554-555; review by, *Thomas Holley Chivers: Friend of Poe*, by S. F. Damon, 4, 177-179.
McAdie, Alexander, 1, 185.
McAdoo, William Gibbs, 5, 372.
McAfee, Helen, 6, 341*n*.
MacAllister, Ward, 3, 367.
McAlpine, William, 6, 580; activities of, during Revolution, 4, 119-120.
McAnarney, John W., at Massachusetts constitutional convention, 6, *sup.*, 33, 57, 61.
Macarris, James, 6, 720.
Macaulay, Mrs. Catherine, her *History of England*, 8, 279.
——— Thomas B., 6, 292; 9, 107*n*.
——— Zachary, and the slave-trade, 3, 254, 260, 263-264, 267.
McCall, Gov. Samuel W., Mass., and Massachusetts constitutional convention, 6, *sup.*, 11-13, 20, 28, 59-60, 77, 91-92.
McCallum, James D., article by, The Apostle of Culture Meets America, 2, 357-381; as editor, *The Letters of Eleazar Wheelock's Indians*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 835-837; review by, *Samson Occom*, by H. Blodgett, 9, 552.
MacCampbell, Donald, article by, Santayana's Debt to New England, 8, 203-214.
McCarrick, John, 6, 144; instructions of David Lockhart to, 145-153.
McClellan, Gen. George B., 1, 251; 5, 319; 6, 15.
McClelland, Elizabeth, review by, *The Children's Judge: Frederick Pickering Cabot*, by M. A. DeW. Howe, 7, 199.
McClintock, John, 9, 127*n*.
——— Mary (Shaw), wife of John, 9, 127.
McClure, Edward, 2, 201.
McClure's Magazine, 10, 667*n*.
McCoffrey, George H., Jr., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
McComb, A. K., reviews by: *My Life in Architecture*, by R. A. Cram, 9, 356-358; *Seventeenth-Century Painting in New England*, compiled by L. Dresser, 331-332.
——— Rev. Samuel, and Emmanuel Movement, 7, 500-504, 510, 512-513, 516-518, 523-524, 526, 531*n*; Elwood Worcester on, 501.
McCord, David, Chocorua, a Sonnet, 5, 585.
McCosh, James, 2, 213; 3, 160.
McCoy, Samuel, *This Man Adams*, reviewed by E. Perkins, 2, 326.
McCulloch, Henry, 4, 477.
——— John Ramsay, 9, 102.
MacDonald, Allan, articles by: A Sailor Among the Transcendentalists, 8, 307-319; Lowell: A Commercial Utopia, 10, 37-62.
McDonough, Thomas, 4, 271; 7, 282.
McDowell, Edward, 2, 311.
——— Dr. John, 6, 454*n*.
——— Tremaine, 5, 68*n*; articles by: Cullen Bryant at Williams College, 1, 443-466; William Cullen Bryant and Yale, 3, 706-716; memorandum by, Web-

ster's Words on Abolitionists, 7, 315; as editor, *Bryant: Representative Selections*, reviewed by C. I. Glicksberg, 8, 446-447.
McElroy, John William, article by, Seafaring in Seventeenth-Century New England, 8, 331-364.
McEvoy, John F., 8, 259.
McFarland, Greenville S., 6, *sup.*, 19.
MacFashin, Capt. ———, 2, 660, 664.
McGiffert, Arthur Cushman, Jr., *Jonathan Edwards*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 395-397; review by, *Piety Versus Moralism*, by J. Haroutunian, 822-823.
McGlynn, Rev. ———, 5, 489.
McGowan, Winefrid, and Boston's town bull, 4, 433.
Machias, Me., lawlessness in, 4, 434-435.
Machiavelli, Niccolo, 9, 212.
Machine Age in New England, article on, by J. T. Lincoln, 6, 716-732.
Machine-tools, Early Manufacture of, article on, by J. T. Lincoln, 6, 716-732; the slide lathe, 722-724, 728-729; the power loom, 729-730.
McIlwain, C. H., review by, *Some Political Writings of James Otis*, edited by C. F. Mullett, 4, 540-543.
McIntosh. *See also* Mackintosh.
———, ———, Illinois (1846), 9, 610.
McIntyre, Archibald, 10, 774-775.
McIver, ———, Charleston, S.C., 5, 136.
Mack, John, 9, 43.
McKay, Donald, 5, 667, 691; his clipper ships, 690.
McKean, Joseph, 3, 148.
McKenna, Edward, 8, 507.
——— Patrick, 6, 151.
McKenzie, Alexander, The Life and Times of, by R. Calkins, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 9, 165-168.
MacKenzie, Frederick (*c* 1775), 6, 112.
MacKenzie, Frederick, The Diary of, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4 589.
McKinley, William, 4, 819; his imperialism criticized, 10, 652-655, 662, 666.
MacKinnon, Ian F., *Settlements and Churches in Nova Scotia, 1749-1776*, reviewed by V. F. Barnes, 4, 374-375.
Mackintosh. *See also* McIntosh.
———, ———, and Boston mob, 6, 102, 109.
Macklin, John, 5, 41, 46.
——— Moll, 5, 41, 46.
MacKnight, ———, 7, 580.
McLane, James L., reviews by: *The Early Development of Henry James*, by C. P. Kelley, 4, 577-578; *Letters of Thomas Sergeant Perry*, selected by E. A. Robinson, 3, 167-170; *Theatre and Friendship: Some Henry James Letters*, by E. Robbins, 6, 845; *Thomas Sergeant Perry*, by J. T. Morse, Jr., 3, 167-170.
McLaughlin, Andrew C., on George Bancroft, 7, 684; *A Constitutional History of the United States*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 329-330.
Maclaurin, Colin, 8, 556.
MacLean, Alexander W., 5, 595-596.
——— Sydney R., article by, Emily Dickinson at Mount Holyoke, 7, 25-42; review by, *The Heart of Old New England*, by A. H. Verrill, 9, 730-731.
——— *vs.* Burbank, 4, 493.
MacLeish, Archibald, 8, 322-323; 10, 808.
Macleod, Fiona. *See* Sharp, William.
MacManus, Capt. ———, 2, 664.
MacMaster, Edward A., 6, *sup.*, 18.
——— Helen N., *Margaret Fuller as a Literary Critic*, reviewed by F. N. Barbour, 2, 693-694.
——— J. B., on Whig convention (1840), 8, 476-477.
——— James, 6, 120; activities of, during Revolution, 4, 119-120.
——— Patrick, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 119-120; mobbed, 6, 120.
McNamee, Theo., 3, 121.
McNaughton, ——— (1770), 4, 604.
McNeil, Capt. William, 3, 269.
McNeill, Capt. Daniel, 3, 263*n*.
MacNemara, ———, Virginia, 6, 148.
McSparran, Rev. James, 7, 194; 8, 17.
Mactavish, John, 6, 361-362.
Macwire, ———. *See* Maguire.
Macy, John, as editor, *American Writers on American Literature*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 6, 642-646.
——— William F., *The Nantucket Scrap Basket*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 776; *The Story of Old Nantucket*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 602.
Madeira, trade of, 3, 614; 6, 501*n*.
Madigan, T. F., 7, 325.
Madison, James, 1, 13, 15, 110-112; 2, 21, 32-33; 5, 484, 570; 7, 684; 8, 199; 9, 85*n*, 86, 100; policy of, toward Spanish America, 75, 81*n*, 95.
Madison, N. H., 7, 291.
Maestlin, Michael, 7, 5.
Magazines, 1, 305-306; 7, 687-688; Genesis of Godey's *Lady's Book*, article on, by Lawrence Martin, 1, 41-70; New England, for Ladies, articles on, by B. M. Stearns, 2, 420-457; 3, 627-656.
Magazines, A History of American, by F. L. Mott, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 750-752.
Magazines, A History of Early American, by L. N. Richardson, reviewed by F. L. Mott, 5, 621-622.
Magdalen, British warship, 7, 454.

Magee, Augustus, filibustering expedition of, 9, 90-92.
Magill, Helen. *See* White, Helen (Magill).
Magistrates, position and function of, under Congregationalism, 4, 670-672, 690-691, 693, 699. *See also* Magistrates *under* Connecticut; Massachusetts.
Magnan, Abbé, 2, 290.
Magno, Francis, 6, 116*n*.
Magnus, Archbishop Olaus, 8, 52.
Magnus Erikson, King of Norway, 6, 213-214; 8, 52-53.
Magnusen, Finn, and Norsemen in America, 7, 641; 10, 225, 228-229.
Magoun, F. P., Jr., review by, *The Place-Names of Warwickshire*, by J. E. B. Gover, A. Mawer, F. M. Stenton, and F. T. S. Houghton, 10, 400-401.
Maguire, Prof. ———, 10, 731.
——— (Macwire), ———, 6, 720 .
Mahan, Admiral Alfred T., 4, 282; 6, 87-88.
——— Asa, on Darwinism, 8, 250-251.
Mahoney, George F., 6, *sup.*, 14.
Main Currents in American Thought, by V. L. Parrington, Vol. I, *The Colonial Mind*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 1, 89-92; Vol. II, *The Romantic Revolution in America*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 89-92; Vol. III, *The Beginnings of Critical Realism in America*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 4, 352-354.
Maine, proposed French settlement in, 1, 396-410; French-Canadians in, 2, 293; Irish in, 545; as shipbuilding center, 4, 180; 5, 670, 683-686, 851; trouble in, between proprietors and squatters, 117-134; 10, 33-34; the Gorges patent to, 5, 354-357; ships registered in, 683; as place of origin of prostitutes, 695; Bibliography of Travel in, compiled by R. G. Wood, 6, 426-439; religious liberty in, 7, 732; observance of Christmas in, 8, 511; settlement of, 10, 29; Webster-Ashburton treaty concerning, 105-106; Norsemen in, 232.
Maine, Curricula of the Small High Schools of, by E. B. Phillips, reviewed by A. H. Chadbourne, 6, 396-397.
Maine, The History of Secondary Education in . . ., by E. L. Linscott, reviewed by W. F. Dyde, 10, 814-815.
Maine, The History of Secondary Education in . . ., by J. C. Hylan, reviewed by E. H. Reisner, 7, 753-754.
Maine, The Progressive Movement of 1912 and Third Party Movement of 1924 in, by E. Ring, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 7, 388-389.
Maine, Province and Court Records of, edited by C. T. Libby, Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 331-334; Vol. II, reviewed by J. T. Baldwin, 5, 352-357.
Maine, Romantic and Historic, by A. H. Verrill, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 420-421.
Maine Immortals, by W. D. Spencer, reviewed by M. Ellis, 5, 655.
Maine Monthly Magazine, 3, 638-639.
"Mainstay," 2, 637.
Maitland, Frederic W., 4, 201.
Majestic, British warship, 10, 356.
Major American Writers, edited by H. M. Jones and E. E. Leisy, reviewed by C. E. Jorgenson, 8, 620-623.
"Make a clean sweep," 2, 649.
"Make both ends meet," 2, 638.
"Make headway," 2, 632.
Makepeace, ———, and cranberry culture, 6, 599-600.
"Making heavy weather of it," 2, 653.
Making of American Literature, The, by T. H. Dickinson, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 826-829.
Making of a Sailor, The, by F. P. Harlow, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 342.
Making of the Constitution, The, by C. Warren, reviewed by W. Y. Elliott, 2, 501-508.
Malbone, Francis, 3, 272.
——— Godfrey, 3, 476, 479, 484*n*, 491*n*.
——— Richard, 6, 145, 150-151.
Malcolm, Daniel, 5, 95-96; 6, 111.
——— John, mobbed, 6, 126-127.
Malden's Celebration of the Massachusetts Bay Colony Tercentenary, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 656.
Malebranche, Nicolas, 8, 382, 391-392.
Malleson, W. T., on term "Rattlesnake Colonel," 10, 341-342.
Malo, David, 10, 328.
Malone, Dana, 6, *sup.*, 17-18, 58.
———, Dumas, on John Randolph, 8, 551-552; review by, *One Hundred Years of Publishing 1837-1937*, 10, 609-610.
——— J. V., 4, 479*n*.
Malouet, Pierre Victor, letter of, on New England timber, 8, 409-411.
Malta, trade of, 1, 213, 215, 221*n*.
Malte-Brun, Konrad, *A System of Universal Geography*, 2, 613-614.
Malthus, T. R., American opposition to theories of, 9, 97, 101-118; theories of, 98-100.
Malynes, Gerard, 1, 372.
Mama Ocllo, 4, 649.
Manchester, Conn., 3, 448.
Manchester, N.H., 7, 303*n*; French-Canadians in, 2, 287, 290-291.
Manco Capac, 4, 649.
"Manhandle," 2, 647-648.
Manitou, ship, 6, 87.
Mann, Rev. Alexander, 7, 182.

Mann, Horace, 3, 52, 363-364; 6, 793; 7, 168; and Yellow Springs Community, 6, 78.
——— Mrs. Horace, 5, 252*n*; on Father Taylor, 8, 313.
——— Jacob, 5, 524.
Manning, Dr. ———, Hartford (1810), 7, 713.
——— Capt. ———, Civil War, 5, 325.
——— Mrs. ———, Hawthorne's grandmother, 4, 289.
——— Charles, and M. Moore, memorandum by, Sassafras and Syphilis, 9, 473-475.
——— Elizabeth Clarke. *See* Hawthorne, Elizabeth Clarke (Manning).
——— Rev. James (*d* 1791), 2, 654; 4, 727, 731; 5, 146, 524, 551; 8, 412-413; 9, 426.
——— James, nephew of James (*d* 1791), 8, 412.
——— John, 6, 449.
——— Maria (*d* 1814), aunt of Nathaniel Hawthorne, 6, 449.
——— Maria, daughter of Robert (*d* 1842), 6, 450-451.
——— Mary (*d* 1841), 4, 295; 6, 449, 451-452, 453*n*, 456, 467.
——— Miriam Lord, 6, 449, 465, 466*n*.
——— Nicholas, 8, 347-348.
——— Priscilla Miriam. *See* Dike, Priscilla (Manning).
——— Rebecca, 4, 289, 294*n*, 311*n*, 327; 6, 450.
——— Richard, 4, 324; 6, 450-451, 456, 465, 467.
——— Richard Clarke, 6, 450-451.
——— Robert (*d* 1842), uncle of Nathaniel Hawthorne, 4, 294; 6, 450-451, 456-457, 467; his garden, 456*n*.
——— Robert, son of Robert (*d* 1842), 6, 450-451.
——— Samuel, 6, 450, 456, 467.
——— Sarah (Dingley), 6, 450.
——— William, farmer (1798), on lawyers, 5, 144.
——— William, uncle of Nathaniel Hawthorne, 4, 288, 318; 6, 449, 467.
Mansfield, John J., 6, *sup.*, 57.
——— Lord. *See Murray, William* (*d* 1793).
——— Lewis William, 8, 496*n*.
"Mansion house," 2, 387.
Manuela, Apolinar de, 9, 89*n*.
Manufacturing, in colonial times, 1, 381-384; 3, 448, 454-455, 678-679; 4, 230-269; 6, 499-500, 511, 553; 9, 660-665; The Menace of Colonial, article on, by Curtis Nettels, 4, 230-269; in 19th and 20th centuries, 6, 330-331, 717-730; 7, 283, 286-287, 289, 713-714, 717; 10, 431-432, 437-439, 441-442, 444-445; major British legislation concerning, 6, 500, 511. *See also* Textile industry.
Maplett, John, 7, 407.
——— Dr. John, 7, 407.
——— Mary. *See* Gorton, Mary (Maplett).
Map of Concord, by H. Bodley, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 340.
Maps, early, of New England, 8, 399-404; Franklin's Red-Line, memorandum on, by Lawrence Martin and S. F. Bemis, 10, 105-111.
Marble, Sargeant ———, 1, 349.
——— Annie Russell, *From 'Prentice to Patron: The Life Story of Isaiah Thomas*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 9, 146-148.
Marblehead, Mass., 1, 403; 2, 8; 7, 705; Committee of Correspondence of, 2, 10, 13; small-pox scare in, 12; 6, 124; mob violence in, 2, 12; 6, 124, 129-130; as center for Boston relief, 2, 13; protests tax on seamen, 3, 520-521; on underground railroad, 9, 463-464; Tyrone Power on, 10, 532.
——— Essex Hospital, 2, 12; 6, 124.
Marble Head, ship, 9, 328.
Marchant, Elizabeth. *See* Sessions, Elizabeth (Marchant).
——— Henry, 6, 376; his library, memorandum on, by S. S. Brayton, 8, 277-283; his trip to England, 278-279.
——— Rebecca, wife of Henry, 8, 278, 280-283.
——— Sarah, 8, 282-283.
——— Judge William, 8, 282-283.
March of Democracy, The, by J. T. Adams, Vol. I, *The Rise of the Union*, reviewed by C. F. Strong, 6, 230; Vol. II, *From Civil War to World Power*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 406.
Marcus Aurelius, 1, 145, 146*n*; 3, 8.
Marcy, William L., 7, 670; 10, 756*n*.
Margaret, ship, 3, 771.
Margaret and Jessie, ship, 1, 556, 564.
Margaret Fuller: A Biography, by M. Bell, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 376-377.
Mariaville, Me., 1, 402*n*.
Marie Antoinette, Queen of France, 3, 41.
Marietta, Ohio, 1, 397; 3, 41.
Marion, Gen. Francis, 4, 141, 628; 10, 622*n*.
Mariotte, W., 10, 475.
Mark, James, 1, 433.
"Mark," 2, 128, 130.
Markets in the Old Colonial System, article on, by Curtis Nettels, 6, 491-512.
Markham, Clements R., 4, 651*n*.
——— Gervase or Jervis (*d* 1637), 9, 224.
Mark Twain: The Man and His Work, by E. Wagenknecht, reviewed by B. De Voto, 9, 332-338.

Mark Twain, My Father, by C. Clemens, reviewed by B. De Voto, 5, 169-171.
Mark Twain: Representative Selections, edited by F. L. Pattee, reviewed by B. De Voto, 8, 427-430.
"Mark Twain," 2, 647.
Mark Twain's America, by B. De Voto, reviewed by P. H. Boynton, 6, 184-187.
Marlborough, Vermont, The History of the Town of, by Rev. E. H. Newton, reviewed by J. Pell, 3, 584-585.
Marmalade, Duke of, Governor of San Domingo, 4, 284-285.
"Maroon," 2, 636.
Marquesas Islands, inhabitants of, 8, 404-405; description of, 10, 527-531.
Marquette, Père Jacques, 10, 136.
Marraro, Howard H., letter of, to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY, 6, 423-424; *American Opinion on the Unification of Italy, 1846-1861*, reviewed by A. Evans, 197-198, 424-425.
Marriage, civil, 1, 154, 323-330, 333; in early New England, article on, by C. L. Powell, 323-334; records, 325, 329; procedure, 327; festivities, 327-328; common-law, 330-334; ceremony of, performed illegally, 5, 123.
Marryat, Capt. Frederick, 10, 44; his *Frank Mildmay*, 1, 210; on burning of Charlestown convent, 10, 6*n*.
Marsh, George Perkins, 1, 39-40; interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 211, 213, 219-221, 225.
Marsh, John, Pioneer, by G. D. Lyman, reviewed by F. Merk, 4, 344-345.
Marsh, Rev. Jonathan, on opposition to education (1721), 7, 652.
——— Samuel, 9, 243.
——— Sylvester, 9, 162.
Marshall, Charles H., career of, 5, 694.
——— Daniel J., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— Henry Rutgers, 9, 366.
——— John, 2, 29; 5, 578; and "X Y Z" mission, 2, 23-26; 7, 100-101, 107, 110, 113.
——— Robert, 8, 356-357.
Marshfield, Mass., Tories in, 4, 124.
Marsh-Field Station, N.H., origin of name, 9, 162.
Marston, Benjamin, 2, 72.
Marthas Vineyard, Mass., 4, 558; Tories in, 136; Why the "Vineyard"?, memorandum on, by F. Mood, 6, 131-136.
Martha's Vineyard, Colonial Architecture of Cape Cod, Nantucket and, by A. E. Poor, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 6, 392.
Martha's Vineyard, Summer Resort, 1835-1935, by H. B. Hough, reviewed by E. A. Stackpole, 10, 385-386.
Martial, 3, 9*n*.
Martial Spirit, The; A Study of our War with Spain, by W. Millis, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 4, 818-820.
Martin, ——— (*c* 1672), 7, 17-18.
——— Benjamin (*d* 1782), 9, 36.
——— D. R., 3, 121.
——— Daniel A., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— John, 8, 569.
——— Lawrence, 2, 457; articles by: Genesis of Godey's *Lady's Book*, 1, 41-70; Women Fought at Bunker Hill, 8, 467-479; and S. F. Bemis, memorandum by, Franklin's Red-Line Map, 10, 105-111; review by, *The Lady of* Godey's: *Sarah Josepha Hale*, by R. E. Finley, 5, 382-384.
——— Luther, 5, 232-233.
——— Capt. Michael, 4, 130, 134, 137.
——— Mrs. Mountjoy, 6, 521.
Martineau, Harriet, 3, 6; 5, 591; 7, 16*n*; 8, 218; 9, 619; Miss Sedgwick Observes, memorandum on, by B. M. Stearns, 7, 533-541; on Catherine M. Sedgwick, 533, 537, 539; her travels in America, 535; 9, 405, 415; and anti-slavery movement, 7, 536; 9, 403-416; on Father Taylor, 8, 307; Speaks Out, article on, by S. Bloore, 9, 403-416; on W. L. Garrison, 414-415; on Lowell, Mass., 10, 41, 44, 46, 55; and *Lowell Offering*, 50-51; on labor relations, 57-59.
——— James, 7, 535, 538; on W. E. Channing, 3, 69
Martinique, 3, 266; in British colonial policy, 6, 491, 504.
Martyr, Peter, 1, 550.
Marvell, Andrew, 7, 273.
Mary I, Queen of England, 3, 28
Mary II, Queen of England, 3, 280, 519.
Mary, ship, 3, 260, 266.
Mary Augustina (Ray), Sister, *American Opinion of Roman Catholicism in the Eighteenth Century*, reviewed by G. La Piana, 10, 143-146.
Mary Baker Eddy, The Truth and the Tradition, by E. S. Bates and J. V. Dittemore, reviewed by R. H. Gabriel, 6, 200-202.
Maryland, 4, 237; legislation of, on slave-trade, 3, 253; trade of, 4, 231, 261; and production of naval stores, 261-262; and writs of assistance, 5, 101, 103; in British colonial policy, 6, 491.
Maryland Agricultural College, 5, 311.
Maryland Gazette, 8, 64*n*; advertising rates of, 66*n*; and the stamp tax, 74, 75*n*, 77.
Mary Rose, ship, 8, 345.
Mascarene, Gen. Jean Paul, 8, 18.
Masefield, John, 3, 149.
Mason, Alpheus Thomas, *Brandeis: Lawyer and Judge in the Modern State*, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 7, 375-377.
——— Benjamin, 3, 472.

Mason, Daniel Gregory, article by, At Harvard in the Nineties, 9, 43-70; and W. V. Moody, 48-58; his trip to Europe, 50-56; and E. B. Hill, 57-61.
——— David, 7, 371.
——— Edward S., *The Street Railway in Massachusetts*, reviewed by E. Chamberlin, 6, 217-221.
——— James Murray, 5, 316.
——— John (*d* 1635), 8, 403.
——— Maj. John (*d* 1672), 4, 678; 5, 304.
Mason, Major John, of Connecticut, The Life and Times of, by L. B. Mason, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 10, 151-152.
——— Jonathan (*d* 1831), 10, 437*n*.
——— Joseph, 8, 412.
——— Louis B., *The Life and Times of Major John Mason of Connecticut*, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 10, 151-152.
——— Lowell, 2, 143; 8, 527.
——— Stephen, 4, 245*n*.
——— Stevens Thomson, 10, 480-481.
——— William, 8, 529.
——— William Smith, 1, 184*n*; 8, 559*n*.
——— and Fenwick, 10, 474.
Masquerades, 3, 147.
Massachusetts, Isolationist Policy of Colonial, article on, by A. H. Buffinton, 1, 158-179; relations of, with New France, 161, 164-165, 172, 175-176, 178, 289-292; aid of, sought by England, 161-162; attitude of, toward Dutch War, 163-164, 166; in King Philip's War, 164-165, 174-178, 289-292, 541-545; relations of, with Acadia, 167, 169-170, 173, 176-178, 289; treaties of, with Indians, 171, 173-174, 538, 549; marriage in, 326, 328-334; Mercantilism in, article on, by E. A. J. Johnson, 371-395; restrictions on trade imposed by, 385-390; 4, 85; 9, 244, 247, 661; minting of money by, in 17th century, 1, 388; 10, 668-684; establishment of provincial government (1692), 1, 534-536; migration of peoples to, 2, 278-295; 539-560; 3, 608, 612, 618-625; 5, 3-36; 6, 597-600; Second Colonization of, article on, by M. L. Hansen, 2, 539-560; The Meaning of, article on, by E. D. Mead, 3, 25-54; Economic Thought in, article on, by E. A. J. Johnson, 235-250; legislation of, on slave-trade, 252-253, 270; Dress Reform in, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 333-338; and the Sugar Act, 474-477, 481, 500; Hunting Indians in, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 527-531; nature of government of, 683-703; 4, 699-706, 712; early settlers in, 3, 764-767; 4, 346-349; Tories in, 108-126, 134, 142; 6, 123, 128-129; 7, 445-446, 450, 459, 461, 468; regulation of colonial lawyers in, 4, 198-200; law reform in, 202-204, 215, 703-705; and bank controversies, 265-266; 6, 29-35, 39-41, 49, 56; 10, 433-437, 439-442; circular letters of, 4, 420; 6, 379; 7, 449; military flags of, 4, 452-453, 456; courts of, intimidated, 462, 467-470; relations of, with Connecticut, 483, 677-679; 5, 304; boundary disputes of, 4, 483; 5, 296-299, 304; Great Migration to, article on, by N. M. Crouse, 3-36; population of, 4, 6-7; 7, 70; number of churches in, 5, 6; use of writs of assistance in, 84, 89-97, 100, 103; and Samuel Ely, 107-134; relations of, with Rhode Island, 296-299; 7, 419-426, 431, 433-437; boundary dispute of, with New Hampshire, 5, 297-298; moral offences in, 434-435, 442-443, 446-447; enforcement of "blue" laws in, 437-439, 441; share of, in foreign trade, 683; shipbuilding in, 683, 685-687; as birthplace of shipmasters, 692; Freedom of the Jury in, memorandum on, by C. L. Lundin, 812-818; Religion, Finance, and Democracy in, article on, by J. C. Miller, 6, 29-58; Great Awakening in, 29-58; Revolutionary, Mob Activities in, article on, by R. S. Longley, 98-130; colonial agents of, 373-374; Paper Currency in, During the Revolution, article on, by W. B. Norton, 7, 43-69; debt of, at close of Revolution, 68-69; Nativism in, 70-88; 9, 637-639; 10, 4-24; Roger Williams and, article on, by G. A. Stead, 7, 235-257; "Residents' oath" controversy in, 249-250; and Samuell Gorton, 423-441, 443; Secondary Education in Colonial, article on, by C. K. Shipton, 646-661; Norsemen in, 8, 365-377; 10, 227-240; celebration of Christmas in, 8, 501-517; land policy of, 9, 221-223; 10, 29; legislation of, on farming, 9, 228, 237 243, 245-247, 249; Underground Railroad in, article on, by W. H. Siebert, 447-467; First Depression in, article on, by M. H. Gottfried, 655-678; subsidizing of ministers by, 10, 34; state of church in (1670), 561, 574-575, 583.
——— Charter of 1629, 3, 25; 4, 76-77, 175-176; 7, 732; loss of, 1, 169, 174; 6, 498; lack of opportunity under, 1, 283; violations of, 4, 54-56, 61, 93; inadequacy of, 4, 703-704.
——— Charter of 1691, negotiation of, 1, 286-288, 292-293; opposition to, 533-536.
——— Committee on Eastern Lands, 1, 400.
——— Committee on Military Affairs, composition and powers of, 4, 58-59, 71.
——— Committee on Publicity for the

Constitutional Convention (1917), 6, *sup.*, 14-15.
Massachusetts, Constitution (1780), 6, *sup.*, 1-2; method of amending, 3, 7, 46; rearrangement of, 77-87; rearrangement of, set aside, 87-99; amendments to: ninth, 3, 52, 77; eleventh, 3; eighteenth, 3, 25; forty-first, 4, 69; forty-second, 4; forty-third, 4; forty-fourth, 69; fifty-second, 67; fifty-seventh, 69; fifty-eighth, 69; fifty-ninth, 69; sixty-second, 68; sixty-third, 68; sixty-fifth, 67; absentee voting, 25, 36-37, 59; ancient land-marks, 62; anti-aid, 10, 15, 24-36; biennial elections, 65-66; bill-board, 62-64; compulsory voting, 61-62; conservation, 62; initiative and referendum, 7-12, 14-15, 19-20, 24, 40-56, 75-77; public trading, 25, 37-40, 59; zoning, 64; voting of naturalized citizens, 7, 86-88; proposed amendments to, rejected, 6, *sup.*, 57-58, 61, 66-74; 7, 74, 78-79, 84.
——— Constitutional convention (1780), 6, *sup.*, 17; occupations of members of, 16.
——— Constitutional convention (1820), 6, *sup.*, 3; occupations of members of, 16.
——— Constitutional convention (1853), 6, *sup.*, 25; occupations of members of, 16; defeat of amendments proposed by, 7, 74, 78-79.
——— Constitutional convention (1917-1919), A Short Account of, by A. P. Loring, 6, *sup.*, 1-101; agitation for, 8-15; membership of, 13, 15-19, 58; organization of, 20-24, 60; and anti-aid amendment, 25-36; and absentee voting amendment, 36-37; and public trading amendment, 37-40; and initiative and referendum amendment, 40-56; proposed amendments rejected by, 57-58, 61, 66-74; and compulsory voting amendment, 61-62; and conservation amendment, 62; and ancient land-marks amendment, 62; and bill-board amendment, 62-64; and zoning amendment, 64; and biennial elections amendment, 65-66; and question of biennial sessions, 66-67; and amendment authorizing adjournment of General Court, 67; and amendment forbidding appointment of legislators to offices, 67; and question of short ballot, 67-68; and amendment regulating executive department, 68; and budget amendment, 68; and amendments regulating financial policy, 68; and amendments affecting taxation, 69-70; and questions of labor and labor disputes, 70-74; and question of social insurance, 74; and rearrangement of the constitution, 77-87.
——— Convention (1768), article on, by J. C. Miller, 7, 445-474; cause of, 453-458; calling of, 458-464; work of, 467; reaction to, 468-472.
——— Convention for ratifying Federal Constitution (1788), 4, 462; 10, 782.
——— Council, William Phips and, 1, 276-277, 537-538, 547; The Massachusetts Council, article on, by E. E. Brennan, 4, 54-93; composition of, 55, 75, 78; records of, 55, 79, 86-88; establishment of, 55, 72-75, 77; powers and duties of, 73-74, 76-77, 80-86, 90-91; and foreign affairs, 80-82; and military affairs, 82-83; and ecclesiastical affairs, 83-84; miscellaneous activities of, 84-86. *See also below* Life Council.
——— Council for trade, 9, 676.
——— Court of Admiralty, 5, 89-90.
——— Court of Assistants, 1, 329; 4, 59; 7, 313; *The Records of*, Vol. III, edited by J. F. Cronin, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 177; as a council, 4, 55, 74-75, 77-78, 90; powers and duties of, 56-58, 90; 7, 243; tenure of members of, 4, 61, 67; criminal cases before, 5, 434-435; order of, 815; jury trial in, 815; 7, 309.
——— Court of Common Pleas, 4, 467; intimidation of, 470; nature of cases before, 489-497.
——— Court of General Sessions, 4, 487; intimidation of, 468, 470; nature of cases before, 501.
——— Court of Vice-Admiralty, advertisement of, 3, 332.
——— Deputy-Governor, as member of Council, 4, 56, 59, 77-78.
——— General Assembly, 7, 54.
——— General Court, 1, 161, 165, 289-290, 328-329, 331*n*, 376-377, 399, 534, 546; 3, 687, 691; 4, 63; 10, 644; mercantilist policies of, 1, 382-383, 385-392; acts of, disallowed, 387, 390-391, 394; 9, 423; protest of, against tax on seamen, 3, 521-525; resolution of, offering bounties for Indians, 527-528; petitions to, 530-531; 4, 673; 5, 90, 110, 125-128, 133-134; powers of, 4, 57-58, 71-74, 81-82, 86, 91-92; 6, *sup.*, 4-5, 67; 7, 248; special sessions of, 4, 73, 77-78, 84; and migration of Newtown to Connecticut, 673-674, 680; and question of negative vote, 674, 680; and writs of assistance, 5, 94; decisions of, 818; 6, 51; and amendment of constitution, 6, *sup.*, 3, 9; exercise of "police power" by, 5-6; administrative commissions established by, 6, 68; address of, to inhabitants of state, 7, 65; political intrigue in, 10, 35; and 17th-century currency problems, 668-684.
——— Governor, as member of Council, 4, 55, 71, 74, 77-78, 90; powers of, 58,

80, 88-89; 6, *sup.*, 68; tenure of, 4, 60, 65-66; qualifications of, 6, *sup.*, 3.
Massachusetts, House of Deputies, 4, 63, 75; and the Council, 66, 68, 72-74, 77, 708.
——— House of Representatives, 1, 549; reform of, 547-548; royal instructions ignored by, 6, 39; instructs Congressmen, 10, 439-440.
——— Laws and Liberties, 4, 78.
——— Life Council, 3, 686; 4, 55, 76, 79; composition of, 3, 687; 4, 60; purpose of, 60-62, 70-71; powers of, 62-65; opposition to, 66-70.
——— Magistrates, 4, 55, 703, 708; 10, 637; powers and duties of, 3, 691-695, 698-702, 704; 4, 63, 72-74, 77, 90, 703-707, 711, 747, 752; 7, 240; 10, 639-640, 642-644; tenure of, 4, 60-63, 65-68, 92; number of, 79.
——— Mint, 1, 380, 388, 394; 10, 674; agreement between Colony and mint-master, 675-677, 681-682; mint-house, 676, 682.
——— Navy office, 1, 381, 394, 535.
——— Provincial Congress, 2, 13; 7, 45, 54, 473.
——— Royal Commission (1664), 1, 380; and Massachusetts mint, 393-394; 10, 682-683; and Samuell Gorton, 7, 440-441.
——— Superior Court, 4, 200; seat of, 487; membership of (1761), 5, 91; jurisdiction of, 93-96.
——— Supreme Court, intimidation of, 4, 468-469; petition to, 5, 115-116; advisory opinion of, 6, *sup.*, 87-91; decision of, 92-97.
——— Treasurer, title of, 6, *sup.*, 83-84, 87-88.
Massachusetts, The Administration of Civil Service in, by G. C. S. Benson, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 182-183.
Massachusetts, Church and State in, 1740-1833, by J. C. Meyer, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 356-358.
Massachusetts, The Founding of: A Selection from the Sources . . ., 1628-1631, edited by S. Mitchell, reviewed by C. M. Andrews, 4, 174-176.
Massachusetts, State Control of Local Finance in, by Royal S. Van De Woestyne, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 182-183.
Massachusetts Agricultural College, 5, 311.
Massachusetts Anti-Slavery Society, meetings of, 6, 154-157; 9, 451; *Report* of, 455.
Massachusetts Bay, The History of the Colony and Province of, by T. Hutchinson, edited by L. S. Mayo, reviewed by C. M. Andrews, 9, 721-722.
Massachusetts Bay Colony, Every Day Life in the, by G. F. Dow, reviewed by G. W. Allen, 9, 178-181.
Massachusetts Bay Company, 1, 275; 3, 85, 246; 8, 336; 9, 231.
Massachusetts Bay Company and its Predecessors, by F. Rose-Troup, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 3, 758-762.
Massachusetts Civic Alliance, 6, *sup.*, 11.
Massachusetts Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 96, 102; "Plan of Operations" of, 98-99. *See also* New England Emigrant Aid Company.
Massachusetts Female Emancipation Society, 7, 167.
Massachusetts Gazette and Boston News-Letter. See *Boston News-Letter*.
Massachusetts Historical Society, 3, 52; 4, 154; 10, 743; Danish members of, 225; on Norsemen in America, 239-240; founding of, 747-748; *Proceedings:* Vol. LXI (1927-1928), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 184-185; Vol. LXIII (1929-1930), reviewed by H. S. Commager, 5, 379-382; Vol. LXIV (1930-1932), reviewed by H. S. Commager, 6, 835-838.
Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 3, 52; 6, 819*n*.
Massachusetts Magazine, Richardson and Sterne in the, article on, by H. R. Brown, 5, 65-82; contents of, 65, 71-76.
Massachusetts Medical Society, 9, 526.
Massachusetts Metaphysical College, 3, 345.
Massachusetts Missionary Magazine, 8, 547; its religious statistics, 1, 319.
Massachusetts Peace Society, 1, 198; 3, 50, 364; 5, 265.
Massachusetts Privateers of the Revolution, by G. W. Allen, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 601.
Massachusetts Quarterly Review, 6, 266.
Massachusetts State Board of Education, 5, 270.
Massachusetts Temperance Society, 5, 265.
"Master-at-arms," 2, 634.
Masters, Edgar Lee, 7, 260; 8, 322.
Mastricht, Petrus van, his *Theoretico-practica Theologia*, 1, 229-230, 234.
Masts, 1, 374, 375*n*, 378-379; 4, 244, 267; 9, 667-670, 675.
Material . . . to Characterize the History of Connecticut, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 144.
Materson, Richard, 6, 223.
Mathematics, study of, 1, 32-33, 35-36, 449; 2, 106; 3, 712; 6, 803-804, 818.
Mather, Cotton, 1, 137*n*, 139*n*, 156*n*, 285, 288-289, 534, 537, 546; 3, 53, 366, 400, 408; 4, 199*n*, 684, 733, 755; 5, 451, 484; 6, 284, 317*n*, 529, 549, 551*n*; 7, 7, 16*n*, 24, 426, 659, 724; 8, 388, 505; 9, 213-214, 421, 439; 10, 558; on William Bradford, 1, 136*n*; on William

Phips, 271-273, 278-282, 284, 532, 538, 544, 550, 552; 5, 731; 6, 297; 8, 359; on charter of 1691, 1, 293; on Michael Wigglesworth, 492, 496; on Hooker's ministry, 4, 681-682; on restricting church membership, 687; on John Davenport, 5, 21; on the great migration, 23, 28; on sexual crimes, 445; on commencement theses, 486-487; and singing in church, 6, 574-575; on Half-Way Covenant, 681; his interest in science, 7, 14-15, 21; 8, 556; 9, 26-31, 42; as an almanac-maker, 7, 21*n*; 8, 264; on Samuell Gorton, 7, 415; on Providence, R.I., 417; on the relation of business to religion, 477-490, 492-493; on illiteracy, 648; on Alsted, 721; his advice to seamen, 8, 334, 352-354; yarns of, concerning miracles, 349-350; on celebration of Christmas, 503-504, 508; and the Boston schools, 586-587; intellectual contacts of, with Europe, 9, 205-208, 216; on religious unity, 206; on small-pox, 524; on New England, 10, 26; on frontier society, 30-31; on rattlesnakes, 343-344; on abridgment of his *Magnalia*, 549*n*, 551*n*.

Mather, Cotton, Keeper of the Puritan Conscience, by Ralph and Louise Boas, reviewed by L. Price, 2, 327-331.

Mather, Increase, 1, 136*n*, 139*n*, 495, 532-533, 537, 545-546, 549; 3, 53, 397-398; 5, 484; 6, 574, 697; 7, 14, 24, 178; 8, 126, 363, 421; 9, 514; 10, 26, 294-295, 548*n*, 550*n*-551*n*, 558; part of, in securing charter of 1691, 1, 286-288, 292-293; election sermon by (1693), 534; funeral sermon by, 552; and Half-Way Covenant, 6, 712-713; and witchcraft, 839; interest of, in science, 7, 22; 9, 29; preaches to school children, 8, 586; on dangers of heresy, 9, 206; on covenant of Massachusetts Bay, 10, 641; on theory of criminology, 642-643.

Mather, Increase, A Bibliography of his Works, by T. J. Holmes, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 838-840.

——— John, 5, 43.

——— Naomi, 5, 45.

——— Nathaniel (*d* 1688), 7, 16*n*; on astronomy at Harvard, 22.

——— Nathaniel (*d* 1697), 10, 550; on astronomy at Harvard, 7, 7; career of, 10, 550*n*.

——— Richard, 10, 550*n*; and Half-Way Covenant, 6, 703, 705.

——— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1671), son of Richard, career of, 10, 550*n*; library of, 550.

——— Samuel (*d* 1728), son of Timothy, 10, 295.

——— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1733), son of Increase, on New England, 10, 26-27; career of, 548*n*; letter of, on abridgment of the *Magnalia*, 549-552; his library, 550.

——— Dr. Samuel, Northampton, Mass., 1, 235; 5, 42-44, 54.

——— William G., donor to New England Quarterly.

Matthews, ———, Hawaii (1815), 10, 364.

——— A. G., as compiler, *Calamy Revised*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 125-126.

——— Albert, 1, 576; 2, 193*n*; 3, 182; 7, 177; memorandum by, "Rattlesnake Colonel," 10, 341-345; donor to New England Quarterly.

——— Frederick C., *American Merchant Ships*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, *Series One*, 4, 179-183; *Series Two*, 5, 851.

——— Nathan, Jr., 6, *sup.*, 41.

Matthias Thórdarson, The Vinland Voyages, edited by H. Hermannsson, reviewed by F. S. Cawley, 4, 578-579.

Matthiessen, Francis O., articles by: "The Great Tradition," A Counter-Statement, 7, 223-234; Michael Wigglesworth, A Puritan Artist, 1, 491-504; *The Achievement of T. S. Eliot*, reviewed by D. Davidson, 9, 549-550; *Sarah Orne Jewett*, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 2, 678-679; reviews by: *Anthology of Verse from the Yale Literary Magazine, 1836-1936*, edited by A. R. Bellinger, 10, 807-808; *The Day of Doom . . . with Other Poems*, by M. Wigglesworth, edited by K. B. Murdock, 2, 512-513; *The Flowering of New England*, by Van Wyck Brooks, 9, 701-709; *The Liberation of American Literature*, by V. F. Calverton, 6, 190-195; *The Life of Emerson*, by Van Wyck Brooks, 5, 819-822; *The Life of Moses Coit Tyler*, by H. M. Jones, 7, 744-750; *Pedlar's Progress: The Life of Bronson Alcott*, by O. Shepard, 10, 584-591; *Selected Poems of William Vaughn Moody*, edited by R. M. Lovett, 4, 797-801.

Mattoon, Gager *vs.*, 4, 493.

Maude, Daniel, 8, 418*n*.

Maudslay, ———, 4, 658.

——— Henry, and machine-tool industry, 6, 722-724, 727-728.

Maudsley, Dr. Henry (*d* 1918), 10, 719, 721-722.

Maurice, Margaret S., 5, 239*n*, 245*n*.

Maury, Matthew Fontaine, on science and religion, 8, 222.

Maverick, ——— (1676), 8, 341.

———, ———, Boston massacre, 6, 119.

——— Samuel, on New England shipping and trade, 9, 670, 673.

Mawer, A., J. E. B. Gover, F. M. Stenton,

and F. T. S. Houghton, *The Place-Names of Warwickshire*, reviewed by F. P. Magoun, Jr., 10, 400-401.
Maxcy, Jonathan (*d* 1820), 5, 139, 541*n*, 551.
May, Rev. Samuel J., 3, 48; 7, 166; 9, 409; and doctrine of non-resistance, 2, 42-43, 49; and fugitive slaves, 9, 452.
Mayas, 4, 658.
Mayberry, Capt. ———, 3, 277.
Mayflower, ship, 8, 331.
Mayflower, Land Ho!, 1620. A Seaman's Story of her Construction . . ., by W. S. Nickerson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 367-368.
Mayflower Planters, History and Genealogy of the, by L. C. Hills, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 10, 394-395.
Mayhew, Rev. Experience (*d* 1758), 1, 315.
——— James H., 8, 367, 371, 377.
——— Rev. John, 1, 315.
——— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1766), 3, 415, 417.
——— Gov. Thomas (*d* 1682), Marthas Vineyard, 1, 315.
Mayhew, Thomas (*d* 1682), by L. C. M. Hare, reviewed by J. G. King, Jr., 5, 846-848.
Maynard, Julia, memorandum by, De Tocqueville Inquires About New England, 7, 142-145.
——— W. L., 5, 25.
Mayo, Lawrence Shaw, as Managing Editor of New England Quarterly, 2, 4; article by, Jeremy Belknap and Ebenezer Hazard, 1782-1784, 2, 183-198; *John Endecott: A Biography*, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 181-182; as editor, *The History of the Colony and Province of Massachusetts Bay*, by T. Hutchinson, reviewed by C. M. Andrews, 9, 721-722; reviews by: *Arthur C. A. Hall, Third Bishop of Vermont*, by G. L. Richardson, 6, 188-189; *Behold the White Mountains*, by E. Early, 9, 161-162; *The Better Country*, by D. L. Sharp, 1, 598-599; *The Book of the White Mountains*, by J. Anderson and S. Morse, 4, 159-160; *The Command of the Howe Brothers*, by T. S. Anderson, 9, 719-721; *Covered Bridges of New England*, by C. E. Wagemann, 5, 207; *The Devil and Daniel Webster*, by S. V. Benét, 10, 822; *Fifty Years of Boston*, 7, 390-391; *The Harvest of a Quiet Eye*, by O. Shepard, 1, 98-100; *The Journal of Jeffery Amherst*, edited by J. C. Webster, 5, 647-650; *Letters and Papers of Major-General John Sullivan*, edited by O. G. Hammond, Vol. I, 4, 570-572; Vol. II, 5, 363-364; *Life and Letters of Paine Wingate*, by C. E. L. Wingate, 4, 579-581; *The Life of John W. Weeks*, by C. G. Washburn, 2, 168-171; *Lord Jeffery Amherst: A Soldier of the King*, by J. C. Long, 6, 388-390; *Memories of Ninety Years*, by H. M. Rogers, 2, 320-322; *New England Captives Carried to Canada*, by E. L. Coleman, 1, 592-594; *Ninety Years at the Isles of Shoals*, by O. Laighton, 3, 170-171; *Peter Powers: Pioneer*, by R. Nichols and C. Poole, 4, 371-372; *Revolutionary New Hampshire*, by R. F. Upton, 10, 154-156; *Sir Billy Howe*, by B. Partridge, 5, 623-624; *Winnipesaukee*, by E. P. Clarke, 9, 358-359.
——— Lucy Richmond. *See* Smith, Lucy (Mayo).
——— Samuel, 5, 151.
Mayor, A. Hyatt, review by, *Stanford White*, by C. C. Baldwin, 5, 393-395.
Mayor's Court of New York City, Select Cases of the, edited by R. B. Morris, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 617-620.
Mazzini, Joseph, 7, 161; 9, 621.
Mead, Edwin D., 2, 209; 3, 689; article by, The Meaning of Massachusetts, 25-54.
——— Jonathan, 3, 320.
——— Larkin Goldsmith, 6, 352*n*.
"Mead," 2, 387.
Meade, David, 7, 366.
——— George, 10, 471.
——— Gen. George Gordon, 5, 329.
——— Richard W., 6, 356-357.
——— William, 5, 812.
"Meadow," 2, 398.
Meaning of Massachusetts, The, article on, by E. D. Mead, 3, 25-54.
Means, ———, Maine (1840), 4, 44-45.
——— Philip Ainsworth, article by, A Re-Examination of Prescott's Account of Early Peru, 4, 645-662.
Mears, John W., 2, 208.
Meat, prices of, 1, 357; 10, 476, 754-755, 766, 768; importation of, prohibited, 1, 385; trade in, 602; 3, 136; 4, 232, 763; 8, 346, 357; 9, 666, 670-673; 10, 277, 471, 475, 544; packing industry, 286.
Mecklin, John M., *The Story of American Dissent*, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 116-122.
Mecom, Benjamin, 8, 71.
Medals, struck in honor of William Phips's venture, 6, 315-316.
Mede, Joseph, 3, 397.
Medford, Dr. ———, 9, 406.
Medford, Mass., 5, 686.
Medical and surgical practice, blood-letting, 1, 551; inoculation, 2, 12; 10, 705, 715; surgery, 4, 496-497; 10, 538-539, 543; the water cure, 6, 62-65, 70-71, 81; remedies, 472; dissection, 475-476, 479; "electrical fire" cure, 7, 366; treatment of

consumption, 499-500; psychotherapy, 495-531; herbal remedies, 9, 473-475; 10, 543; vaccination, 9, 523-528; baking of clothes, 10, 524; purges, 539; clysters, 539; 18th-century toxicology, 710.
Medical Facilities of the State of Vermont, A Survey of, by A. Peebles, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, 5, 853-854.
Medical Profession, 1783-1850, The American, by H. B. Shafer, reviewed by J. F. Fulton, 10, 177-178.
Medicine, books on, in 18th century, 5, 52-53; 9, 211-212; as a career, 5, 144; education for, 6, 476-477; as expounded in almanacs, 8, 271.
Medicine in Massachusetts, A Brief History of, by H. R. Viets, reviewed by G. R. Minot, 4, 362-365.
Medill, Joseph, 2, 379.
Mediterranean, ship, 10, 277.
Medwin, Capt. Thomas, 7, 149-151.
Meigs, Josiah, 9, 307.
Meiklejohn, Alexander, *The Experimental College*, reviewed by L. Price, 5, 832-833.
Mein, John, and Boston mob, 6, 116-117.
——— and Fleeming, 8, 265, 276.
Melanchthon, Philip, 6, 275.
Mellen, Grenville, 7, 687*n*; and the *United States Review*, 695, 699; on poetry, 699*n*.
Melville, Allan, 5, 350.
——— Elizabeth Knapp (Shaw), 5, 351.
——— Gansevoort, 5, 349; 8, 102.
——— Herman, 2, 498, 519; 5, 243; 6, 80; 7, 230; 9, 338; his Journal of the *Meteor*, text, 2, 120-125; his "Agatha" Letter to Hawthorne, edited by S. E. Morison, 296-307; symbolism of, 402-419; 3, 196-202, 205-211, 215-218, 220-225; 5, 701-721; 6, 319; 9, 255-264; his review of Cooper's *The Red Rover*, memorandum on, by J. H. Birss, 5, 346-348; his marriage, 351; The Tragedy of, article on, by G. C. Homans, 699-722; his Testament of Acceptance, article on, by E. L. G. Watson, 6, 319-327; his sense of humor, 320-321; his Lecture on Travelling, edited by J. H. Birss, 7, 725-728; in Honolulu, memorandum on, by R. S. Forsythe, 8, 99-105; his "Father Mapple," 317; and the Missionaries, memorandum on, by D. Aaron, 404-408; and Hawthorne, 481, 490-491, 493; An English Enemy of, memorandum on, by D. Aaron, 561-567; on whaling, 9, 22; his mediævalism, 269-271; on Dr. Judd, 10, 335; Gossip About, memorandum on, by C. Gohdes, 526-531; his code of morals, 526; *Billy Budd*, 6, 319-327; *Mardi*, 5, 707-715; 9, 253-259. *Moby Dick*, 3, 192, 232-233; 5, 715-719; 9, 18, 257-258; 10, 531; A Theory of, article on, by W. S. Gleim, 2, 402-419; *Pierre, or The Ambiguities*, 5, 720-728; 6, 324-325; 9, 254, 257-262, 268; article on, by E. L. G. Watson, 3, 195-234; edited by R. S. Forsythe, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 4, 333-337; *Typee*, memorandum on, by N. F. Adkins, 5, 348-351.
Melville, Herman, by L. Mumford, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 2, 523-526.
Melville, Thomas, 2, 120-122, 124; 5, 351*n*; 7, 728; 8, 99.
Melvin, ——— (1725), 9, 388, 392.
Memnonia Institute, 6, 77-78.
Memoirs of Jonathan Plummer, Jr., memorandum on, by R. W. Higgins, 8, 84-98.
Memorial Quadrangle, The: A Book About Yale, edited by R. D. French, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 339-340.
Memories of a Sculptor's Wife, by Mrs. D. C. French, reviewed by E. W. Forbes, 2, 324-325.
Memories of Ninety Years, by H. M. Rogers, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 2, 320-322.
Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, Jakob L. F., 9, 353.
Mendes, Abraham Pereira, Aaron Lopez's factor, 4, 762-763, 766-767.
Mendon, Mass., church quarrel in, 3, 409.
Mendon, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Menevall, Louis-Desfriches Sieur de, Governor of Acadia, 1, 290.
Men of Concord: as Portrayed in the Journal of Henry David Thoreau, edited by F. H. Allen, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 174-177.
Mercantile Library Association of Boston, correspondence of, with James Fenimore Cooper, 3, 125-132.
Mercantilism, in the Massachusetts-Bay, article on, by E. A. J. Johnson, 1, 371-395. *See also* England.
Mercer, Charles Fenton, 8, 225.
Merchant adventurers, 6, 493-494; in Holland, 747, 749, 750, 752, 759-765, 768, 773; organization and government of, 753-754, 762, 773, 787-788.
Merchant marine, American, article on, by R. E. Peabody, 4, 409-419. *See also* Shipping; Ships.
Mercier, Louis Sébastien, 10, 789*n*.
Mercury, brig, 7, 703.
Meredith, George, James Russell Lowell on, 9, 471-472.
——— Sir William, 6, 381.
Merk, Frederick, letter of, to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY, 6, 851-852; reviews by: *Atlas of the Historical Geography of the United States*, by C. O. Paullin, 620-

625; *Daniel Webster*, by C. M. Fuess, **4**, 358-362; *Frémont: the West's Greatest Adventurer*, by A. Nevins, **1**, 577-579; *Frontier Folkways*, by J. G. Leyburn, **9**, 542-544; *John Marsh, Pioneer*, by G. D. Lyman, **4**, 344-345; *The Susquehannah Company Papers*, Vols. I-IV, edited by J. P. Boyd, **9**, 521-523.
Merriam, C. Edward, on Nathaniel Chipman's political writings, **5**, 561-562.
Merrill, Joseph, Jr., **8**, 111.
Merrimack Magazine and Ladies' Literary Cabinet, contents of, **2**, 436-437.
Merrimack Manufacturing Co. *See under* Lowell, Mass.
Merritt, John, **4**, 490-491.
——— Percival, donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
——— Gen. Wesley, **5**, 331-332, 340, 343.
Merry, Walter, **9**, 677.
Merry Christmas, ship, **2**, 658-659.
Merrymount (Quincy), Mass., **1**, 151, 153.
Messer, Rev. Asa, **5**, 135, 147, 536-537; his resignation as president of Brown University, 533-534; **9**, 434-435; and Phi Beta Kappa, **5**, 544*n*-545*n*.
Messingham, Thomas, and a literary ghost, **7**, 147, 153.
Mesuard, ———, Paris (1852), **6**, 519.
Metals, transmutation of, **5**, 501.
Metcalf, Mrs. Caroline, at Wheaton College, **6**, 814, 816-817, 819-820.
——— Mrs. Henry K., **2**, 120, 296.
Meteor, ship, **5**, 351*n*; **7**, 728; Melville's diary of voyage on, **2**, 120-125.
Methodism in American History, by W. W. Sweet, reviewed by P. Miller, **8**, 116-122.
Methodist church, **1**, 296; **8**, 122; music in, **4**, 723.
Methodist Quarterly, on Darwinism, **8**, 235.
Methodists, **10**, 759-760.
Mexican, ship, **3**, 426.
Mexican War, opposition to, **2**, 247; **3**, 50-51.
Mexico, unrest in, during Napoleonic Wars, **9**, 84-86.
Meyer, Jacob C., *Church and State in Massachusetts*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **4**, 356-358.
Mezzofanti, Giuseppe, Cardinal, **2**, 607.
Michael, John, **3**, 145.
Michaud, Régis, on Emerson, **10**, 255; *Emerson: The Enraptured Yankee*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, **3**, 578-579.
Michaux, André (*d* 1802), **10**, 79*n*.
——— François André (*d* 1855), **10**, 352.
Michelangelo, **10**, 621.
Mickelson, Nils, **8**, 48*n*.
Mickiewicz, Adam, **10**, 449*n*.
Middlebrook, Louis F., *The Frigate "South Carolina,"* reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., **3**, 184.
Middlebury College, **1**, 316, 444.
Middlesex Canal, **6**, 159.
Middlesex County, England, elections in (1768), **6**, 105-106.
Middlesex County, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, **4**, 470; enforcement of "blue" laws in, **5**, 437; number of taverns in, 440; moral offences in, 442, 444.
Midwifery, books on, **5**, 52-53.
Mighels, Ella S., as editor, *How Many Miles From St. Jo?*, reviewed by F. Mood, **3**, 577-578.
Mignaty, G., **6**, 338.
Migrations, of peoples, **2**, 278, 539; of New Englanders to Nova Scotia, **6**, 552; from Vermont and New Hampshire, **7**, 284-285, 287-288, 295-297, 301-303; of the Nantucket Whale Fishery, article on, by G. S. Graham, **8**, 179-202.
——— to New England of: Chinese, **2**, 555-556; English in 19th century, 554-555; Finns, 559; **6**, 597-600; French-Canadians, **2**, 282-286, 541; **7**, 299; Germans, **2**, 541, 543, 552, 554; Irish, 541, 543, 545-546; Jews, 559; Newfoundlanders, **3**, 608, 612, 618-625; Northern Europeans, **2**, 540-541, 554, 559; Southern Europeans, 559. *See also* Great Migration.
Milan, N.H., **7**, 303.
Milburn, Rev. U. S., **5**, 249*n*; **6**, 139*n*.
Milbury, Mass., **2**, 141.
Miles, Benjamin, **5**, 759.
——— Rev. Henry, on tolerance in Lowell, Mass., **8**, 262.
Milford Haven, Wales, development of whaling industry at, **8**, 194-195, 198.
"Milices du Newhampshire," memorandum on, by Francis Parkman and S. E. Morison, **1**, 82-83.
Military Affairs in North America, 1748-1765, edited by S. Pargellis, reviewed by F. T. Nichols, **10**, 381-383.
Military flags, Colonial, article on, by H. M. Chapin, **4**, 448-459; British, 448-450, 453-459; defaced, 452; **7**, 252-253.
Mill, John Stuart, **6**, 18, 25; **10**, 718, 721.
Millay, Edna St. Vincent, **8**, 322.
Milledgeville, Ga., **10**, 75-76.
Millennium, the coming of, **1**, 295, 299-306, 308-309, 311-312; **3**, 397-398; **4**, 738.
Miller, Gen. ———, R.I. (1790), **3**, 377.
——— Ephraim F., **5**, 242-243, 262-263.
——— Henrich, **8**, 70.
——— Henry, **5**, 523.
——— Gen. James, **5**, 242*n*.
——— Joaquin, and anti-imperialist movement, **10**, 658-659.

Miller, John (*c* 1744), 5, 45.
——— John C., articles by: The Massachusetts Convention (1768), 7, 445-474; Religion, Finance, and Democracy in Massachusetts, 6, 29-58; *Sam Adams*, reviewed by R. V. Harlow, 9, 731-734.
——— Perry, 9, 510; articles by: The Half-Way Covenant, 6, 676-715; Thomas Hooker and the Democracy of Early Connecticut, 4, 663-712; *Orthodoxy in Massachusetts, 1630-1650*, reviewed by H. W. Schneider, 7, 173-175; reviews by: *The American Notebooks*, by N. Hawthorne, edited by R. Stewart, 6, 393-396; *Expression in America*, by L. Lewisohn, 5, 624-629; *Josh Billings: Yankee Humorist*, by C. Clemens, 6, 846-847; *Laboring and Dependent Classes in Colonial America*, by M. W. Jernegan, 5, 388-389; *Literature and American Life*, by P. H. Boynton, 10, 186; *Methodism in American History*, by W. W. Sweet, 8, 116-122; *The New Haven Colony*, by I. M. Calder, 582-584; *The Puritan Mind*, by H. W. Schneider, 4, 340-343; *Puritans at Home*, by C. M. Webster, 9, 710-712; *Rebecca Nurse, Saint but Witch Victim*, by C. S. Tapley, 4, 380; *Some Unpublished Correspondence of Richard Baxter and John Eliot*, edited by F. J. Powicke, 5, 206; *The Story of American Dissent*, by J. M. Mecklin, 8, 116-122; *Wesley*, by J. Laver, 116-122; *William Prynne*, by E. W. Kirby, 5, 202-205.
——— Samuel, 9, 162.
——— William Davis, 7, 195; 8, 144; 9, 184.
Millet, ——— (1853), 5, 255.
Millikan, Robert A., 5, 498*n*; 8, 171.
Millis, Walter, *The Martial Spirit; A Study of our War with Spain*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 4, 818-820.
Mills, Charles H., and Co., 3, 121.
——— Cyrus T., 7, 26.
——— Mrs. Cyrus T. *See* Tolman, Susan T.
——— Edward, his school, 8, 421-422.
——— Samuel John, 6, 585.
Mills College, California, 7, 26.
Milne, Samuel M., on military flags, 4, 448, 457, 459.
Milner, Samuel, 7, 366.
Milnes, Mrs. ———, 8, 7.
——— Richard M., 7, 161.
Milom, John, 9, 677.
Milton, Rev. Charles, 8, 88.
——— John, 1, 323, 470; 2, 72, 262; 3, 25; 7, 256; 9, 214, 271; influence of, on Emerson, 2, 100-104; on faith, 4, 740; Lord Wellesley's verses on, 6, 363.
Mimnermus, 1, 451.
Miner. *See also Minor.*
——— Helen, 1, 33.
——— Louie M., *Our Rude Forefathers: American Political Verse, 1783-1788*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 823.
Minerva, British warship, 4, 121; 6, 378.
Minerva, ship, burning of, 7, 702-703.
Minerviad, magazine, contents of, 2, 440-441.
Ministers, 2, 43; 4, 83; 7, 731; quarrels of, with parishioners, 1, 237-240; 3, 407, 409, 411-412; 4, 45-50; 5, 451; 9, 420-421, 427-428; missionary zeal of, 1, 295-322; conventions of, 311; 3, 413; 9, 439-442, 444-445; part of, in marriage ceremony, 1, 326, 328, 330; salaries of, 2, 654; 3, 411; 5, 451, 801; 6, 453; 9, 439; 10, 771; land for support of, 3, 282; 10, 403-404; traveling of, 3, 410; installation and ordination of, 410-411; 4, 31-33; 6, 756-757, 768-769; 9, 437, 440; 10, 575-576; influence of, 3, 411-412, 418, 698-702; 4, 732; 5, 451; and women's magazines, 3, 629, 632, 646-647; status of, before the courts, 4, 204; position and duties of, 669-672, 684-686; 5, 37, 41; 6, 685; itinerant, 5, 121; offences committed by, 445; reviling of, 451; 6, 51; migration of, to New England, 791; attitude of, toward Copernican theory, 7, 13; petition of, to Congress, 81; opposition among, to Emmanuel Movement, 514-515; and selection of teachers, 656-657; attitude of, toward observance of Christmas, 8, 515-516; reading of, in early 18th century, 9, 206-216; attacks by, on Catholics, 10, 7-9, 12-13; on the frontier, 30-31, 34; and Anne Hutchinson, 644, 646-647.
Minnesota, hoax in, 7, 613-638; early settlement of, 632*n*; 8, 48*n*; artifacts found in, 61-62.
Minnesota, ship, 1, 555.
Minnesota Historical Society, committee of, and Kensington rune stone, 7, 617-618, 621, 623-625, 627-633, 637*n*, 641 *n*; 8, 42, 45*n*, 46, 50.
Minnigerode, Meade, 3, 299.
Minor. *See also* Miner.
——— John, 8, 225.
——— Thomas, 9, 236.
Minot, George Richards (*d* 1802), 10, 748*n*; his *History of the Insurrections in Massachusetts*, 4, 461.
——— George R., review by, *A Brief History of Medicine in Massachusetts*, by H. R. Viets, 4, 362-365.
——— H., 7, 317.
——— John, 7, 552*n*, 558.

Minot, Mrs. William, 7, 533-535, 537, 540.
Minstrelsy of Maine, collected by F. H. Eckstorm and M. W. Smyth, reviewed by A. K. Davis, Jr., 1, 585-588.
Minturn, Robert B., 5, 676.
——— and Champlin, 5, 676.
Minute Men (1917), 6, *sup.*, 15, 35.
Miranda, Francisco de, his Impressions of New England, article on, by R. M. Peterson, 4, 713-714; his career, 713; his American travels, 714.
Miranda, Francisco de, The Diary of, edited by W. S. Robertson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 495-498.
Miscegenation, 5, 446-447.
Miscellany (Boston), 1, 53.
Miscellany Monthly (Williams College), 2, 113.
Miscellany of Literature and Fashion, 3, 648.
Misselden, Edward, 1, 372; 6, 787; and Puritans in Holland, 759-768, 771, 773, 774*n*, 790.
Missionaries and missions, in Asia, 1, 93-94; 3, 438-439; 8, 548-549; in Maine, 7, 546, 557-562, 577*n*; popularity of, 8, 351*n*; Melville and the Missionaries, memorandum on, by Daniel Aaron, 404-408; in the South Seas, 404-408; 9, 536-537; 10, 323-332; in Africa, 8, 544-546; in Rhode Island, 547; in New France, 10, 133-134. *See also* Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts.
Missionary Spirit in New England, The, article on, by O. W. Elsbree, 1, 295-322.
Missions, American Board of Commissioners for Foreign. *See* American Board.
Mitchel, John, on slavery, 7, 82.
——— Rev. Jonathan, 1, 492; 8, 573; and Half-Way Covenant, 6, 705-706, 712.
Mitchell, ——— (*c* 1660), 1, 496.
——— Elisha, 8, 219.
——— Mrs. Ellen, 2, 225.
——— Isabel S., 6, 844.
——— Jethro, seeks to remove to Nova Scotia, 8, 199-201.
——— Dr. John, his map of North America, 10, 105-110.
——— Maria, 2, 204.
——— Dr. S. Weir, Elwood Worcester on, 7, 495-496.
——— Samuel, 3, 275*n*.
——— Samuel Latham (*d* 1831), 10, 554.
——— Stewart, 5, 425; Managing Editor of New England Quarterly, 2, 4; 10, 619; editorial statements by, 4, 3-4; 10, 3; tribute by, to William C. Endicott, 9, 563; article by, Harvard After Three Centuries, 10, 84-104. Notes by: on F. I. Carpenter's review of Robert Frost's *Collected Poems*, 5, 404-407; on reviews and reviewers, 7, 216*n*; reply to W. T. Scott, 8, 625*n*-626*n*; on Supplementary Index to *A Bibliography of Oliver Cromwell*, by W. C. Abbott, 145. As editor, *The Founding of Massachusetts: A Selection from the Sources . . . , 1628-1631*, reviewed by C. M. Andrews, 4, 174-176; reviews by: *The Adams Family*, by J. T. Adams, 3, 746-750; *American Writers on American Literature*, edited by J. Macy, 6, 642-646; *The Autobiography of Calvin Coolidge*, 3, 171-175; *Classic Americans*, by H. S. Canby, 5, 385-388; *The Election of 1868*, by C. H. Coleman, 7, 395-398; *An Enquiry into the Nature of Certain Nineteenth Century Pamphlets*, by J. Carter and G. Pollard, 602-606; *Fourscore: An Autobiography*, by R. Grant, 8, 299-303; *The Green Mountain Series of Vermont Books*, edited by A. W. Peach, 5, 390-393; *Letters of Henry Adams (1858-1891)*, edited by W. C. Ford, 4, 563-568; *The Massachusetts Bay Company and its Predecessors*, by F. Rose-Troup, 3, 758-762; *Poetry and the Criticism of Life*, by H. W. Garrod, 4, 582-587; *Recollections of Seventy Years*, by Cardinal O'Connell, 8, 133-137; *The Reinterpretation of American Literature*, edited by N. Foerster, 2, 335-338; *Vermonters: a Book of Biographies*, edited by W. H. Crockett, 5, 390-393; *Vermont Folk-Songs and Ballads*, edited by H. H. Flanders and G. Brown, 390-393; *Vermont Prose: a Miscellany*, edited by A. W. Peach and H. G. Rugg, 390-393; *Vermont Verse: an Anthology*, edited by W. J. Coates and F. Tupper, 390-393.
——— William, 7, 569*n*.
Mivart, St. George Jackson, 8, 240*n*-241*n*.
Mixer, Knowlton, *Old Houses of New England*, reviewed by F. Kimball, 2, 175-176.
Mobs, 2, 12, 234; in Boston, 52; 5, 449; 6, 100-103, 108-111, 114, 116-123, 125, 127, 555; 7, 447-448; 10, 9, 17; Activities of, in Revolutionary Massachusetts, article on, by R. S. Longley, 6, 98-130; in England, 99-100, 105-107, 113; 7, 451; justification of, 6, 103; incitement of, 104, 110, 117, 122; 10, 11-13; and Mormons, 9, 585-586, 610, 612; in Charlestown, 10, 6, 9, 15-19. *See also* Berkshire Riots; Shays's Rebellion; Stamp Act Riots.
Moby Dick, ship, 9, 456.
Mocha, Arabia, trade of, 1, 210, 221.
Modern American Poetry: A Critical Anthology, edited by L. Untermeyer, re-

viewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 772-773.
Modern American Poetry and Modern British Poetry, edited by L. Untermeyer, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 189-190.
Modern American Usage, A Dictionary of, by H. W. Horwill, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 9, 557.
Modern Civilization, A History of, note on, by L. J. Ragatz, 8, 461.
Modern Fables of Henry James, The, by E. M. Snell, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 623-624.
Modern Times, Long Island, N.Y., 6, 73.
Moffatt, Dr. Thomas, 8, 17.
Moffett, Edna V., memorandum by, A Private at Crown Point (1755), 5, 602-618.
Mohammed, 2, 465.
Mohonk Arbitration Conferences, 3, 51.
Molasses, trade in, 3, 465, 467, 473, 488, 495, 609, 611; 4, 427, 758*n*, 762, 765-766, 769; 5, 86, 88*n*; 6, 506; 7, 190; 10, 277.
Molasses Act. *See* Sugar and Molasses Act.
Molesworth, Gov. ———, Jamaica, 5, 749*n*.
——— Richard Nassau, Viscount Molesworth, 6, 106.
Molineux, ———, Boston merchant (1770), 6, 109, 120.
Moloney, Francis X., *The Fur Trade in New England*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 209.
Monaghan, Frank, *French Travellers in the United States, 1765-1932*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 197-198; reviews by: *Documents of American History*, edited by H. S. Commager, 8, 139-140; *The Irrepressible Conflict, 1850-1865*, by A. C. Cole, 442-443.
Monahan, Robert S., *Mount Washington Reoccupied*, reviewed by D. B. Durand, 7, 191-192.
Monardes, ———, on herbal remedies, 9, 474-475.
Moncheur, Baron, 6, *sup.*, 59.
Money, right of colonies to coin, 1, 380*n*; 10, 674, 683; exportation of, prohibited, 1, 387-390; 10, 677; scarcity of, 1, 387-388; 3, 498*n*; 4, 245, 462; 5, 9, 451; 6, 30; 9, 657-658, 664; 10, 668-669, 672; commodities as, 2, 199, 308; 9, 657-658; 10, 669-670, 672-673; Chinese, 3, 434; Incaic concept of, 4, 654; value of, in Massachusetts, 7, 47*n*; 10, 684; fineness of, 668, 677; debased, 673; clipt, 673, 678. *See also* Bills of credit; Counterfeiting, Treasury notes; Wampum.
Money-searchers, 1, 389; 10, 677.
Money Supply of the American Colonies Before 1720, The, by C. P. Nettels, reviewed by S. E. Harris, 8, 128-130.
Monhegan, the Cradle of New England, by I. S. Proper, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 384.
Monis, Judah, 8, 141.
Monitor, ship, 5, 688.
Monkton, Vermont, 7, 295; life in (1848), 1, 32-40.
Monmouth, Duke of. *See* Croft, James.
Monmouth, ship, 6, 312.
Monroe, James, 2, 22, 28; 3, 324; 5, 592, 595; 9, 92-94; his draft proposals, 3, 317, 320-322; and proposed annexation of Cuba, 5, 597-599; and Jay Treaty, 7, 104; his Spanish American policy, 9, 86, 91, 95.
Montague, Rev. ———, 1, 27, 30.
——— Calvin, 1, 451.
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, 10, 453.
Montalvan, Juan Perez de, and a literary ghost, 7, 147-148, 153.
Montcalm de Saint Véran, Louis Joseph, Marquis de, 4, 599.
Monteage, Deane, 6, 301-302.
Monte Cristi, Santo Domingo, as trading center, 5, 86-88.
Montero, ———, 9, 89*n*.
Montesquieu, Charles De Secondat, Baron de la Brède et de, 3, 715; 5, 345*n*.
Montez, Pedro, and mutiny on *Amistad*, 6, 357-359.
Montgomery, Edmund, and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 221-223, 225-226, 229.
——— Fanny, wife of Isaac, 8, 101.
——— Isaac, and Melville, 8, 99-105; his life, 101.
——— Gen. Richard (*d* 1775), activities of, during the Revolution, 4, 620, 625-627.
Montgomery, Vt., 7, 304.
Monthly Magazine (London), on W. E. Channing, 3, 62-63.
Monthly Magazine (Philadelphia), on Samuel Richardson, 5, 67.
Monthly Miscellany of Religion and Literature, 1, 201.
Montigny, François de, S. J., 9, 345.
Montijo, Marquis of, 6, 521.
Montmorin, Count de, 3, 731.
Montpelier, Vt., mob violence in (1835), 2, 234.
Montreal, Canada, Ethan Allen's attack on, 2, 567.
Mood, Fulmer, article by, An Astrologer From Down East, 5, 769-799; memoranda by: Why the "Vineyard"?, 6, 131-136; John Winthrop, Jr., on Indian Corn, 10, 121-133; and Granville Hicks, Letters to Dr. Channing on Slavery and the Annexation of Texas, 5, 587-601; reviews by: *The Colonial Agents of New England*, by J. J. Burns, 9, 339; *Courses of Reading in American Literature with*

Bibliographies, edited by S. T. Williams and N. F. Adkins, 4, 185-186; *Democratic Distinction in America*, by W. C. Brownell, 2, 318-320; *The Disaster of Darien*, by F. R. Hart, 3, 371-372; *The Explorers of North America, 1492-1806*, by J. B. Brebner, 8, 294-296; *How Many Miles From St. Jo.?*, edited by E. S. Mighels, 3, 577-578; *Late Tudor and Early Stuart Geography, 1583-1650*, by E. G. R. Taylor, 8, 294-296; *Recent Gains in American Civilization*, edited by K. Page, 2, 338-339; *Terra Nova*, by C. K. Bolton, 8, 594-596; *Tudor Geography, 1485-1583*, by E. G. R. Taylor, 294-296.

Moodey, Eliezer, his school, 8, 419-420.

Moody, ——— (*c* 1687), 6, 316.

——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1720), 7, 560, 564.

——— Dwight L., 3, 53.

Moody, D. L., A Worker in Souls, by G. Bradford, reviewed by W. W. Fenn, 1, 262-264.

Moody, Sir Henry, on Rhode Island, 10, 573.

——— Robert E., article by, Samuel Ely: Forerunner of Shays, 5, 105-134; memoranda by: The First Year of the Emigrant Aid Company, 4, 148-155; Oratorical Afterthoughts on American Independence, 8, 411-417; reviews by: *History of Education: State of Vermont*, by M. S. Stone, 9, 740-741; *The Old Patent of Connecticut*, by R. V. Coleman, 10, 409-410; *The Private Schools of Colonial Boston*, by R. F. Seybolt, 9, 547-549; *The Public Schools of Colonial Boston*, by R. F. Seybolt, 8, 585-588; *A Tercentenary History of the Boston Public Latin School*, by P. Holmes, 9, 171-174.

——— Sarah. *See* Smith, Sarah (Moody).

——— William Vaughn, 9, 65; and D. G. Mason, 48-58; and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 650-654, 656, 659, 662, 665; his "Ode on Time of Hesitation," 651-653; R. M. Lovett on, 651*n*.

Moody, William Vaughn, Selected Poems of, edited by R. M. Lovett, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 4, 797-801.

Mooncussers of Cape Cod, by H. C. Kittredge, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 10, 804-805.

Moor, Bethiah, 10, 757.

"Moor," 2, 643.

Moore, Austin, 5, 135*n*.

——— Charles Herbert, 9, 64.

——— George, 10, 622*n*; James Russell Lowell on, 9, 472, 687.

——— George Foote, 10, 95.

——— George H., 6, 346*n*.

——— Sir Henry, 8, 81.

——— Mabel R., 6, 844.

——— Merrill, and C. Manning, memorandum by, Sassafras and Syphilis, 9, 473-475.

——— Thomas, 1, 46, 51, 460.

——— Rev. Zephaniah S., 9, 432.

——— and Wilkinson, 1, 217.

Morals and morality, 2, 68-70; 3, 407-408; and Great Awakening, memorandum on, by H. B. Parkes, 3, 133-135; Chinese influence on, 435-436; Jonathan Edwards and Immoral Books, article on, by T. H. Johnson, 5, 37-54; and Law Enforcement in Colonial New England, article on, by H. B. Parkes, 431-452; influence of servants on, 436, 445; of educated classes, 445-446.

Moran, Phillip, 3, 147.

Moravians, missionary work of, 1, 296; Indian raids on, 3, 310.

Mordell, Albert, on Whittier and Mary Carter, 6, 801-802; on Melville, 8, 99; memoranda by: Whittier and Lucy Hooper, 7, 316-324; Whittier and Mary Shepard, 324-325; *Quaker Militant: John Greenleaf Whittier*, reviewed by J. A. Pollard, 6, 841-842.

More, Paul Elmer, on Jonathan Edwards's God, 4, 637; on Whittier, 7, 263; *The Demon of the Absolute*, reviewed by N. Foerster, 2, 312-318.

Moreau, ———, 6, 310.

More Books: The Bulletin of the Boston Public Library (March, 1930), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 599.

Morelos, José María, 9, 85.

Morgan, ——— (*c* 1780), 4, 784.

——— Col. ——— (*c* 1630), 6, 767*n*.

——— Benjamin (*c* 1750), 4, 494.

——— Benjamin (*c* 1825), 8, 103.

——— Charles, 5, 680, 688.

——— Edmund S., article by, The Case Against Anne Hutchinson, 10, 635-649.

——— Gov. Edwin D., New York, 3, 121; business activities of, 5, 680.

——— J. Pierpont (*d* 1913), 5, 681.

——— J. Pierpont, Jr., 6, *sup.*, 7; donor to New England Quarterly.

——— John Hill, 10, 114*n*; review by, *Robert Feke, Colonial Portrait Painter*, by H. W. Foote, 4, 365-367.

——— Junius Spencer, 5, 681.

——— Lewis H., his approach to archaeology, 4, 646-647, 652, 662; his attack on H. H. Bancroft, 646.

——— Sophia (Frink), 6, 457.

——— Theodore, Jr., 6, 453, 457.

Morgan, Vt., 7, 295.

Morgue, Gov. ———, Cape Coast Castle, 3, 268.

Moriarty, G. Andrews, Jr., and H. M.

Chapin, as editors, *The Letter Book of Peleg Sanford*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 602-603; reviews by: *The Art of Ancestor Hunting*, by O. F. Stetson, 9, 553-554; *Bristol, Rhode Island, A Town Biography*, by M. A. DeW. Howe, 4, 377-378; *English Prelude*, by M. Allis, 10, 397-398; *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire, Part I*, by C. T. Libby, 2, 515-517; *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters*, by L. C. Hills, 10, 394-395; *The History of Woodstock, Connecticut: The Genealogies of Woodstock Families*, by C. W. Bowen, Vol. IV, 5, 653-654; Vol. V, 6, 629-630; Vol. VI, 8, 599-601; *The Lands of Portsmouth, R.I., and a Glimpse of Its People*, by E. H. West, 5, 855; *The Planters of the Commonwealth*, by C. E. Banks, 4, 346-350; *Salem in the Seventeenth Century*, by J. D. Phillips, 6, 825-826; *Trinity Church in Newport, Rhode Island*, by N. M. Isham, 10, 391-392.

——— James T., 6, *sup.*, 71.

Morier, Isaac, text of letter of, to R. Adair, 1, 213-214; protects American ships, 217, 219, 222-223.

——— John Philip, 1, 214*n*.

Morison, Rev. John, 4, 497.

——— Robert S., review by, *From a Surgeon's Journal: 1915-1918*, by H. Cushing, 9, 529-530.

——— Samuel Eliot, 5, 425; 6, 526, 533, 549, 837; 7, 177-178, 650*n*; 8, 576; on Puritans, 7, 237, 243; on economic ideas of Puritans, 476-477; on Max Weber, 476; as historian of Harvard, 10, 103; on New England Federalism, 430*n*-431*n*; his *Maritime History of Massachusetts*, 431*n*; on study of the Copernican theory, 511; articles by: Squire Ames and Doctor Ames, 1, 5-31; Forcing the Dardanelles in 1820, 208-225; Elbridge Gerry, Gentleman-Democrat, 2, 6-33; The Harvard School of Astronomy in the Seventeenth Century, 7, 3-24; memoranda by: and Francis Parkman, "Milices du Newhampshire," 1787, 1, 82-83; "A French Description of Frenchman's Bay, 1792," 396-410; Melville's "Agatha" Letter to Hawthorne, 2, 296-307; *Builders of the Bay Colony*, reviewed by J. T. Adams, 3, 741-746; *The Founding of Harvard College*, reviewed by S. K. Wilson, 8, 448-453; *Harvard College in the Seventeenth Century*, reviewed by P. G. Perrin, 9, 530-534; *The Puritan Pronaos*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 510-519; *Three Centuries of Harvard*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 594-596; *The Young Man Washington*, reviewed by J. M. Palmer, 6, 226-227; as editor, *The Development of Harvard University, 1869-1929*, reviewed by A. Flexner, 4, 161-163; reviews by: *Abraham Lincoln in New Hampshire*, by E. L. Page, 3, 183-184; *An American Jezebel: The life of Anne Hutchinson*, by H. Augur, 358-361; *American Merchant Ships, 1850-1900*, by F. C. Matthews, *Series One*, 4, 179-183; *Series Two*, 5, 851; *The American Whaleman*, by E. P. Hohman, 2, 513-515; *Anne Hutchinson: A Biography*, by E. Curtis, 3, 358-361; *Archibald Robertson, His Diaries and Sketches in America*, edited by H. M. Lydenberg, 5, 211; *The Baltimore Clipper: Its Origin and Development*, by H. I. Chapelle, 4, 179-183; *The Bay Colony*, by H. A. L. Fisher, 187; *Berkeley's American Sojourn*, by B. Rand, 5, 853; *The Book of the Gloucester Fisherman*, by J. Connolly, 1, 440; *The Cambridge History of the British Empire*, Vol. I, edited by J. H. Rose, A. P. Newton, and E. A. Benians, 2, 688-692; *The Challenge of the Forum*, by R. L. Lurie, 4, 381-382; *Church and State in Massachusetts*, by J. C. Meyer, 356-358; *Connecticut Agricultural College*, by W. Stemmons, 5, 657; *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, American and West Indies* (1711-1712), 2, 177; *The Colonial Period of American History*, Vol. I, by C. M. Andrews, 7, 729-732; *Comenius and the Indians of New England*, by R. F. Young, 3, 182-183; *Comenius in England*, by R. F. Young, 6, 421; *The Commonwealth History of Massachusetts*, edited by A. B. Hart, Vols. I and II, 1, 582-584; Vol. III, 2, 676-678; *The Correspondence of King George the Third, 1760-1783*, edited by Sir John Fortescue, 156-162; *The Diary of Francisco de Miranda*, edited by W. S. Robertson, 495-498; *The Diary of Frederick MacKenzie*, 4, 589; *Dictionary of American Biography*, Vol. I, edited by A. Johnson, 2, 322-324; *The Down Easters. American Deep-water Sailing Ships, 1869-1929*, by B. Lubbock, 3, 591-592; *The Earliest Summer Residents of the North Shore and their Houses*, by K. P. Loring, 6, 420; *Education of the Founding Fathers of the Republic*, by J. J. Walsh, 8, 455-457; *An Englishman in America, 1785. Being the Diary of Joseph Hadfield*, edited by D. S. Robertson, 7, 394-395; *Essays in Colonial History presented to Charles McLean Andrews by his Students*, 4, 802; *Essex Institute Historical Collections* (July-October, 1933, and January, 1934), 7,

197; *Exercises in Commemoration of the Three Hundredth Anniversary of the First Church of Salem, Massachusetts*, 3, 598-599; *The First Americans, 1607-1690*, by T. J. Wertenbaker, 1, 411-413; *Franklin: the Apostle of Modern Times*, by B. Fay, 3, 368-370; *French Travellers in the United States, 1765-1932*, by F. Monaghan, 7, 197-198; *The Fur Trade in New England*, by F. X. Moloney, 5, 209; *Girls Who Became Leaders*, by Winifred and Frances Kirkland, 658; *Gleanings in Europe (France)*, by J. F. Cooper, edited by R. E. Spiller, 2, 341; *Goin' Fishin'*, by W. G. Pierce, 8, 130-131; *Golden Tales of New England*, selected by M. L. Becker, 5, 400-401; *Great Little Watertown*, by G. F. Robinson and R. R. Wheeler, 3, 599; *Greyhounds of the Sea: the Story of the American Clipper Ship*, by C. C. Cutler, 4, 179-183; *A Guide to the Principal Sources for Early American History in the City of New York*, by E. B. Greene and R. B. Morris, 3, 183; *Harvard et La France*, 10, 178-180; *Heroes of the Battle Road*, by F. W. C. Hersey, 4, 589; *High Court of Admiralty Examinations, 1637-1638*, by D. O. Shilton and R. Holworthy, 7, 198-199; *The Historical Collections of the Danvers Historical Society*, Vol. XVIII (1930), 4, 823; Vol. XIX (1931), 5, 212; *The History of American Sailing Ships*, by H. I. Chapelle, 9, 324-328; *History of Dartmouth College*, by L. B. Richardson, 6, 173-179; *The History of Ellsworth, Maine*, by A. H. Davis, 1, 260-261; *Increase Mather, A Bibliography of his Works*, by T. J. Holmes, 6, 838-840; *The Islands of Boston Harbor*, by E. L. Snow, 9, 744; *The Journals of the Commissioners for Trade and Plantations* (1715-1718), 2, 178; *Journals of the House of Representatives of Massachusetts* (1731-1732), 3, 185; *Land Ho! 1620*, by W. S. Nickerson, 5, 367-368; *Later Years of the Saturday Club*, edited by M. A. DeWolfe Howe, 1, 267; and F. S. Cawley, *Leif Eriksson, Discoverer of America, A.D. 1003*, by E. F. Gray, 4, 554-560; *The Letter Book of James Brown*, 2, 340; *The Letter Book of Peleg Sanford*, edited by H. M. Chapin and G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 1, 602-603; *Letters of a Loyalist Lady*, being the letters of Ann Hulton, 600-601; *Letters of Warwick Greene, 1915-1928*, edited by R. W. Hale, 4, 810-812; *The Life and Times of Richard Derby*, by J. D. Phillips, 3, 184; *Lighthouses of New England*, by M. F. Willoughby, 583-584; *Louisbourg Journals, 1745*, edited by L. E. de Forest, 6, 409-410; *The Making of a Sailor*, by F. P. Harlow, 2, 342; *Malden's Celebration of the Massachusetts Bay Colony Tercentenary*, 5, 656; *The Map of Concord*, by H. Bodley, 2, 340; *Massachusetts Privateers of the Revolution*, by G. W. Allen, 1, 601; *The Memorial Quadrangle: A Book About Yale*, edited by R. D. French, 3, 339-340; *Monhegan, the Cradle of New England*, by I. S. Proper, 4, 384; *More Books: The Bulletin of the Boston Public Library* (March, 1930), 3, 599; *Mrs. Bell*, edited by P. C. Drown, 5, 397; *Nailer Tom's Diary*, edited by C. Hazard, 4, 382-383; *The Nantucket Scrap Basket*, by W. F. Macy, 3, 776; *The Narrative of the Captivity and the Restoration of Mrs. Mary Rowlandson*, edited by F. L. Weis, 597; *A New Bedford Merchant*, by H. Hathaway, 5, 401; *The New England Clergy and the American Revolution*, by A. M. Baldwin, 1, 596-598; *New England Journal*, by A. A. Shurcliff, 4, 823; *A Note Concerning . . . the Fundamental Orders of Connecticut*, by R. V. Coleman, 8, 143; *The Old China Trade*, by F. R. Dulles, 4, 187-188; *The Old Planters of Beverly in Massachusetts*, by A. G. Lapham, 383-384; *On the Decks of "Old Ironsides,"* by E. Snow and H. A. Gosnell, 5, 852; *Origins of the American College Library*, by L. Shores, 8, 430-431; *The Penobscot Boom*, by A. G. Hempstead, 5, 210; *Pleasure and Pain*, by Sir Thomas Bernard, edited by J. B. Baker, 3, 598; *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society* (1927-1928), Vol. LXI, 184-185; *Province and Court Records of Maine*, Vol. I, 2, 331-335; *The Records of the Court of Assistants of Massachusetts Bay*, Vol. III, edited by J. F. Cronin, 177; *Rhode Island Historical Society Collections*, Vol. XXIII (1930), 3, 377; Vol. XXIV (1931), 5, 398; Vol. XXVI (1933), 6, 421-422; Vol. XXVII (1934), 8, 143-144; *The Rise of American Civilization*, by C. A. Beard and M. R. Beard, 1, 94-98; *Roger Ludlow in Chancery*, by R. V. Coleman, 7, 389-390; *Roger Williams, New England Firebrand*, by J. Ernst, 6, 205-207; *Rough and Tumble on Old Clipper Ships*, by R. Ramsay, 4, 179-183; *Royal Instructions to British Colonial Governors, 1670-1776*, edited by L. W. Labaree, 10, 159-161; *Ryal Side from Early Days of Salem Colony*, by C. P. Pierce, 5, 212; *Sailing Days on*

the Penobscot, by G. S. Wasson, *With a Record of Vessels Built there*, compiled by L. Colcord, 6, 397-398; *Salem Imprints*, by H. S. Tapley, 1, 601-602; *Shipbuilding Days in Casco Bay, 1727-1890*, by W. H. Rowe, 4, 337-338; *Shipmasters of Cape Cod*, by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 604-606; *Statesman and Friend, Correspondence of John Adams with Benjamin Waterhouse*, edited by W. C. Ford, 1, 266-267; *The Story of Old Nantucket*, by W. F. Macy, 602; *Tercentenary Commission of the State of Connecticut*, 6, 843-845; *That Devil Wilkes*, by R. W. Postgate, 4, 372-374; *Theodore Foster's Minutes of the Rhode Island Convention, 1790*, edited by R. C. Cotner, 3, 376-377; *Thomas Jefferson and George Ticknor*, by O. W. Long, 7, 197; *Through the Hawse-Hole*, by F. B. Anderson, 6, 422; *Trades and Tradesmen of Essex County, Massachusetts*, by H. W. Belknap, 2, 693; *Two Elizabethan Puritan Diaries*, by R. Rogers and S. Ward, edited by M. M. Knappen, 7, 386-387; *Unafraid: A Life of Anne Hutchinson*, by W. K. Rugg, 3, 358-361; *Washington's Farewell Address*, edited by V. H. Paltsits, 9, 726-727; *Wholesale Commodity Prices*, by R. Crandall, 8, 459-460; *The Winthrop Fleet of 1630*, by C. E. Banks, 3, 764-767.

Morley, ———, 4, 658.

——— Isaac, 9, 608.

——— Thomas, on singing in churches, 6, 568.

Morlow, John, 7, 366.

Mormons, 10, 766; at Nauvoo, 9, 584-586, 590-606, 609-610, 612; doctrines of, 584, 594, 598, 601-605, 613-615; dissension among, 585, 595-596, 599, 602-603, 605-606, 614; thieving of, 603, 606.

Morning Star, ship, 2, 131.

Morny, ——— de, 6, 513, 517.

Morrill, Aaron, 8, 111.

——— Charles H., 6, *sup.*, 85.

——— Gov. Lot Myrick, Me., 9, 128*n*.

——— Timothy P., 8, 111.

Morris, ———, Nova Scotia (1765), 6, 554.

———, ———, British sea-captain (1815), 10, 362.

——— Dr. ———, Boston, Mass. (1860), 9, 123*n*.

——— Commodore Charles, his Autobiography, article on, by L. Hunt, 4, 270-287; in war with Barbary Pirates, 277-278; presented to Napoleon, 280-281; commended by Isaac Hull, 282-283; wounded, 283; in Santo Domingo, 284-285; escorts Lafayette to France, 285-286.

——— George S., 2, 208.

——— Gouverneur, 1, 18; 2, 19; 5, 232; 10, 475.

——— James, 2, 657.

——— Judge Lewis, 3, 465*n*.

——— Philip, 1, 453.

——— Ray, donor to New England Quarterly.

——— Richard B., article by, Legalism *versus* Revolutionary Doctrine in New England, 4, 195-215; *Studies in the History of American Law*, reviewed by T. F. T. Plucknett, 3, 574-577; and E. B. Greene, *A Guide to the Principal Sources for Early American History in the City of New York*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 183; as editor, *Select Cases of the Mayor's Court of New York City*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 617-620.

——— William, 3, 58.

Morrow, Dwight W., donor to New England Quarterly.

——— Honore W., *The Father of Little Women*, reviewed by I. N. Edwards, 1, 436-437.

——— R. L., article by, The Liberty Party in Vermont, 2, 234-248.

Morse, ———, deputy-sheriff (1766), 4, 503.

——— Rev. Abner, 10, 233.

——— Alden B., 8, 111.

——— Jarvis Means, 6, 844; 8, 498*n*; 9, 500*n*; memorandum by, Captain Smith, Marc Lescarbot, and the Division of Land by the Council for New England, in 1623; 8, 399-404; *A Neglected Period of Connecticut's History, 1818-1850*, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 6, 639-641; review by, *Colonial Captivities, Marches and Journeys*, edited by I. M. Calder, 9, 342-345.

——— Rev. Jedidiah (*d* 1826), 1, 303*n*, 312; 8, 547-548; 9, 439; his interpretation of the Bible, 1, 304.

——— John (Brown University, 1791), 5, 140.

——— John Torrey, Jr., 5, 463; 6, 836; 7, 390; 10, 100*n*; *Thomas Sergeant Perry*, reviewed by J. McLane, 3, 167-170.

——— Robert, 6, 19.

——— Samuel F. B., 3, 53, 123; 4, 516; 6, 345*n*.

——— Stearns, and John Anderson, *The Book of the White Mountains*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 159-160.

——— William Northrop, memorandum by, Lectures on Electricity in Colonial Times, 7, 364-374.

Mortimer, Elizabeth, 10, 324.
Morton, Charles, 9, 532.
——— James M., and Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17, 34, 57, 75; and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 80-81, 85, 90-94.
——— Judge Marcus (*d* 1864), 5, 275, 279; and trial of Abner Kneeland, 8, 38-39.
——— Nathaniel (*d* 1680), 1, 137*n*, 139*n*.
——— Oliver Perry (*d* 1877), 5, 459.
——— Perez, 5, 369; on opinion of Boston Federalists, 10, 432*n*.
——— Sarah Wentworth, 2, 428; 5, 66; 7, 164.
Morton, Sarah Wentworth, The Life and Works of, by E. Pendleton and M. Ellis, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 5, 368-370.
Morton, Thomas (*d* 1646), 1, 151; 3, 182; 7, 748; singing of, and friends, 6, 571-573.
——— Thomas (*d* 1838), 7, 332.
——— Dr. William T. G., 4, 364.
Mosby, Col. John Singleton, pursuit of, 5, 322, 324, 328.
Moschus, 1, 451*n*.
Moseley, Laura Hardy, as editor, *The Diaries of Julia Cowles*, reviewed by F. Parsons, 4, 803-804.
Mosely, ——— (*c* 1830), 6, 452*n*.
Mosiac code, violations of, 4, 691-692.
Moss, Joseph, 9, 212.
Mother's Assistant and Young Lady's Friend, 3, 643, 651.
Mother's Book and Young Lady's Companion, 3, 632.
Motherwell, William, 10, 776*n*.
Motley, John L., 3, 48; 4, 8; 6, 292, 606; 7, 664; 10, 102, 223; influence of German culture on, 9, 159-160.
Mott, Frank Luther, 7, 664, 687, 689*n*; article by, The *Christian Disciple* and the *Christian Examiner*, 1, 197-207; *A History of American Magazines*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 750-752; and C. E. Jorgenson, as editors, *Benjamin Franklin: Representative Selections*, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 190; review by, *A History of Early American Magazines, 1741-1789*, by L. N. Richardson, 5, 621-622.
——— Lucretia, 2, 46; 7, 159, 160*n*.
Moulton, Jeremiah, 7, 576*n*; and attack on Norridgewock, 546*n*, 567*n*, 568-569, 572.
——— Louise Chandler, 7, 385; 8, 527.
——— family, 2, 155.
Mt. Agassiz Observatory, 10, 534.
Mount Desert, Me., 1, 396, 399*n*, 402*n*, 405.
Mt. Holly, Vt., 7, 304.
Mount Holyoke College, 6, 806; life at, 3, 539, 546; 7, 28-29; curriculum at, 3, 545; 7, 27-28; expenses at, 3, 545; 7, 29; entrance requirements at, 27; recreation at, 29-30; religious life at, 30-41; examinations at, 41.
Mount Washington Reoccupied, by R. S. Monahan, reviewed by D. B. Durand, 7, 191-192.
Mourning customs, 3, 446.
Mowat, R. B., *Americans in England*, reviewed by R. E. Spiller, 8, 290-291.
Mowatt, Anna Cora (Ogden), 8, 496.
Mozoomder of Calcutta, 2, 218.
Mr. Justice Brandeis, edited by Felix Frankfurter, reviewed by B. Knollenberg, 6, 198-199.
Mr. Justice Holmes, edited by Felix Frankfurter, reviewed by T. V. Smith, 5, 358-360.
Mrs. Bell, edited by P. C. Drown, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 397.
Mrs. Eddy: the Biography of a Virginal Mind, by E. F. Dakin, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 3, 341-347.
Mrs. Eddy Purloins from Hegel, by W. M. Haushalter, reviewed by J. Wild, 10, 184-186.
Mrs. Sigourney: The Sweet Singer of Hartford, by G. S. Haight, reviewed by F. Parsons, 4, 183-185.
Muddle, Henry, 8, 342.
Mudge, Carrie, 3, 547.
Mudie, Charles Edward (*d* 1890), 9, 472.
Mugridge, D. H., reviews by: *The British Fishery at Newfoundland, 1634-1763*, by R. G. Lounsbury, 9, 148-153; *Colonial Studies in the United States . . .*, by L. J. Ragatz, 6, 399; *The North American Fisheries and British Policy to 1713*, by C. B. Judah, Jr., 9, 148-153; *William Blathwayt*, by G. A. Jacobsen, 5, 844-845; *A Yankee in Patagonia: Edward Chace*, by R. and K. Barrett, 4, 821-822.
Mugwumps, 5, 473, 475-478; 8, 301.
Muir, Edwin, on Robert Frost, 10, 817.
Mules, trade in, 4, 771.
Mulford, Rev. Elisha, 2, 206.
Mullaney, Patrick F. (Brother Azarias), and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 222, 226.
Mullen, F. Walter, 6, *sup.*, 14.
Müller, ———, 7, 104.
——— Max, 10, 742.
Mullett, Charles F., as editor, *Some Political Writings of James Otis*, reviewed by C. H. McIlwain, 4, 540-543.
Mulligan, John W., 10, 108.
Mullowney, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1765), 6, 562.

Mumford, ———, 3, 473.
——— Dr. James G., 7, 518.
——— Lewis, 4, 538; on J. J. Jarves, 6, 328n; on Melville, 8, 317; *The Brown Decades*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 5, 199-200; *The Golden Day*, reviewed by Van Wyck Brooks, 1, 84-88; *Herman Melville*, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 2, 523-526.
——— William, 3, 472-473.
Munn, Thomas, 1, 371-372.
Munday, Richard, 10, 392.
Munk, Jens, 7, 637n.
Munn, Brian, 6, 91.
Munro, ———, his seizure of Remember Baker, 4, 605-608.
——— Dana C., 5, 135n.
——— William B., 6, *sup.*, 22, 41.
Munsey's, magazine, 10, 667n.
Munson, Eneas, 2, 483.
——— Gorham B., *Robert Frost, A Study in Sensibility and Common Sense*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 1, 246-247.
——— Norman C., 9, 130n.
Münsterberg, Hugo, 10, 426; and dedication of Emerson Hall, 4, 15-16; on the Emmanuel Movement, 7, 523.
——— Margaret, on Santayana, 8, 210.
Murchison, Sir Roderick, 6, 799.
Murder, 4, 692; 5, 434, 450, 452; of Joseph White, 6, 458-462.
Murdoch, B., 6, 561.
Murdock, Harold, 2, 695; 3, 3n; review by, *General Gage's Informers . . .*, by A. French, 6, 401-402.
Murdock, Kenneth B., 6, 838; 7, 178; appointed Editor of Book-Reviews for New England Quarterly, 5, 425; editorial statements by, in New England Quarterly, 1, 1-4; 2, 3-5; note by, on Facsimile Text Society, 3, 600; *Handkerchiefs from Paul*, reviewed by H. J. Hall, 1, 421-424; as editor, *The Day of Doom . . . with Other Poems*, by Michael Wigglesworth, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 2, 512-513; reviews by: *America and French Culture*, by H. M. Jones, 1, 588-592; *An American Bookshelf, 1755*, by L. C. Wroth, 7, 592-594; *American Broadside Verse*, edited by O. E. Winslow, 4, 552-553; *American Literature and Culture*, by G. C. Knight, 5, 826-829; *American Population Before . . . 1790*, by E. B. Greene and V. D. Harrington, 6, 829-830; *Bits of Cambridge History*, by S. F. Batchelder, 4, 331-332; *Burned Books, Neglected Chapters in British History and Literature*, by C. R. Gillett, 5, 856; *Calamy Revised*, compiled by A. G. Matthews, 8, 125-126; *The Colonial Clergy and the Colonial Churches of New England*, by F. L. Weis, 10, 610; *The Cowells in America, Being the Diary of Mrs. Sam Cowell*, edited by M. W. Disher, 8, 454-455; *E. A. R.*, by L. E. Richards, 9, 743; *Early American Books and Printing*, by J. T. Winterich, 8, 597-598; *Early American Children's Books*, by A. S. W. Rosenbach, 7, 381-383; *The Early Stuarts, 1603-1660*, by G. Davies, 10, 603-604; *The Forest Trees of New England*, by R. G. Leavitt, 7, 196-197; *Gilbert Patten and his Frank Merriwell Saga*, by J. L. Cutler, 599; *Gleanings in Europe: Volume Two: England*, by J. F. Cooper, edited by R. E. Spiller, 4, 164-166; *Hawthorne, A Study in Solitude*, by H. S. Gorman, 1, 243-246; *Hiram Harding of Hardscrabble*, by S. L. Bradbury, 10, 192; *Historical Register of Harvard University, 1636-1936*, 824; *A History of American Letters*, by W. F. Taylor, 9, 738-740; *A History of American Literature*, by W. B. Cairns, 4, 379-380; *A History of American Magazines*, by F. L. Mott, 3, 750-752; *A History of the American Drama*, by A. H. Quinn, 10, 188; *An Hour of the American Novel*, by G. Overton, 3, 774-775; *I Sit and Look Out: Editorials from the Brooklyn Daily Times by Walt Whitman*, edited by E. Halloway and V. Schwarz, 5, 850; *The Later Stuarts, 1660-1714*, by G. N. Clark, 8, 142; *Letter to Gen. Lafayette by James Fenimore Cooper*, with bibliographical note by R. E. Spiller, 5, 654; *Letters from Brook Farm*, by M. Dwight, edited by A. L. Reed, 2, 173-175; *The Letters of Eleazar Wheelock's Indians*, edited by J. D. McCallum, 5, 835-837; *The Letters of William Michael Rossetti*, edited by C. Gohdes and P. F. Baum, 7, 754-755; *The Making of American Literature*, by T. H. Dickinson, 5, 826-829; *New England and New America and other Writings of J. Lionel Tayler*, edited by F. H. Hayward, 7, 186-188; *The Not-Quite Puritans*, by H. W. Lawrence, 2, 179; *The Poems of Emily Dickinson*, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, 10, 613; *The Puritan Pronaos*, by S. E. Morison, 9, 510-519; *The Puritans and Music*, by P. A. Scholes, 8, 433-437; *Puritan's Progress*, by A. Train, 5, 177-179; *Rudyard Kipling in New England*, by H. C. Rice, 10, 410; *Samuel Sewall's Diary*, edited by M. Van Doren, 1, 257-259; *Selections from the Autobiography of Elizabeth O. Smith*, edited by M. A. Wyman, 439; *Sunny Meadows*, by Thomas Dreier, 7, 583-585; *The White*

Hills: Mountain New Hampshire, by C. Weygandt, 583-585; *William Hill Brown's The Power of Sympathy*, edited by M. Ellis, 10, 825; *Writers of Colonial New England*, by T. M. White and P. W. Lehman, 3, 594-596.
Murphy, John L., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
Murray, ———, London (*c* 1740), 5, 298.
——— Cotton, 3, 449.
——— Maj. Daniel, activities of, during the Revolution, 4, 134-135, 137, 142-144.
——— Lieut. Daniel, U. S. Navy, 4, 279.
——— G. W., 10, 471.
———, H. A., Jr., reviews by: *Herman Melville*, by Lewis Mumford, 2, 523-526; *Mrs. Eddy: the Biography of a Virginal Mind*, by E. F. Dakin, 3, 341-347; *Pierre, or the Ambiguities*, by H. Melville, edited by R. S. Forsythe, 4, 333-337.
——— Prof. J. O., 10, 592.
——— James, 6, 110.
——— Rev. John ("Damnation" Murray), 4, 730.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1815), "Redemption" Murray, 4, 726, 729-730; 8, 547.
——— Capt. John (*c* 1780), 4, 142.
——— John, New York merchant (1795), 10, 474, 479.
——— Judith (Sargent), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1815), 5, 66.
Murray, Judith Sargent, A Study of the Life and Works of, by V. B. Field, reviewed by A. H. Quinn, 5, 619-621.
Murray, Lieut. Robert, 4, 142.
——— Samuel, 4, 123
——— Sir Thomas, 7, 643.
——— William (*d* 1793), Earl of Mansfield, political theory of, 4, 541
——— William, loyalist, 4, 125.
——— William Vans (*d* 1803), 7, 102; 9, 486, 490.
Museums, J. J. Jarves's part in establishment of, 6, 329, 337-338, 345, 349*n*, 350; early attitude toward, 341*n*, 342; chronology of, 343*n*.
Museums, Historic House, by L. V. Coleman, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 144.
Music, 1, 33-40, 340, 488, 491; 2, 145; 6, 590; in women's magazines, 1, 45, 52, 66; 3, 648-649; Massachusetts's place in, 3, 53; on the Sabbath, 4, 719; in churches, 723, 783-788; 6, 582-583; American Revolution Hits Church, memorandum on, by F. G. Smith, 4, 783-788; study of, 6, 528, 533, 576-577, 805-806, 820; first public concert, 579. *See also* Singing; Songs.
Music, Our American, by J. T. Howard, reviewed by E. Ballantine, 5, 184-185.
Music, The Puritans and, by P. A. Scholes, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 433-437.
Musical instruments, 1, 40, 357; 4, 723; 6, 582-583.
Music at Harvard, by W. R. Spalding, reviewed by R. G. Appel, 9, 352-355.
Mussey, R. D., 6, 476, 479.
Mussolini, Benito, 1, 7.
Mutinies, 1, 279, 282; 2, 130; the case of the *Amistad*, 6, 357-361.
Myers, ———, 10, 474.
My Father: Mark Twain, by C. Clemens, reviewed by B. De Voto, 5, 169-171.
My Folks in Maine, by C. A. Stephens, reviewed by M. Ellis, 7, 743-744.
My Life in Architecture, by R. A. Cram, reviewed by A. K. McComb, 9, 356-358.
Mytie, Hannah, 10, 366.
My United States, by F. J. Stimson, reviewed by G. R. Nutter, 5, 371-374.

NADAL, ———, 6, 610*n*.
Nahant, Mass., sea-serpent off, 4, 300*n*.
Nailer Tom's Diary, edited by C. Hazard, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 382-383.
Nails, manufacture of, 1, 14; 3, 678; 6, 720.
Names, Puritan, article on, by D. K. Dodge, 1, 467-475; of Two Maine Mountains, memorandum on, by F. H. Eckstorm, 9, 132-142.
Nancy, ship, 3, 257.
Nansemond, ship, 1, 555-556, 558, 560-561, 564-566.
Nantucket, Whale Fishery of, article on, by G. S. Graham, 8, 179-202; whaling fleet of, 181*n*; and the Revolution, 183; separatist movement in, 187-189; anti-slavery convention at, 9, 451.
Nantucket, Colonial Architecture of Cape Cod, Martha's Vineyard and, by A. E. Poor, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 6, 392.
Nantucket: The Far-Away Island, by W. O. Stevens, reviewed by E. A. Stackpole, 10, 412-413.
Nantucket, The Story of Old, by W. F. Macy, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 602.
Nantucket Scrap Basket, The, by W. F. Macy, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 776.
Napoleon I, Emperor of France, 1, 68, 295, 315, 461; 2, 26, 465; 4, 516; 5, 60, 594; 7, 100, 716-717; 10, 360, 455, 484, 625; as fulfillment of Biblical prophesy, 1, 302; audience of, 4, 280-281; his policy toward Spain, 9, 75, 82, 87*n*.
Napoleon III, Emperor of France, A New Englander Looks at, article on, by A. L. Lamb, 6, 513-524; his *coup d'état*, 514; a reception of, 516; reviews troops, 517-518; becomes emperor, 519-520; a ball

of, 520-522; marriage of, 522-524.
Narborough, Sir John, and William Phips's treasure-hunting venture, 5, 734, 752; 6, 295, 297-298, 300, 308, 311*n*.
Nares, Rev. Edward, 10, 411.
Narrative of the Captivity and Restoration of Mrs. Mary Rowlandson, The, edited by F. L. Weis, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 597.
Narrison & Matthews, 3, 268.
Narrow Land, The, by E. Reynard, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 140-141.
Nashaway (Lancaster), Mass., 7, 177.
Nashoba, Tenn., 8, 218.
Nashua, N. H., French-Canadians in, 2, 293.
Nassau, Bahama Islands, trade of, 6, 276.
Nast, Thomas, 5, 457.
Natchitoches, Louisiana, in early 19th century, 9, 88.
Natick, Mass., 7, 649; on underground railroad, 9, 461-462.
Nation, its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 364.
Nationalism, in America, 10, 212-214; defined, 743-744, 747*n*.
National Observer (London), 4, 4.
Native Stock, by A. Pound, reviewed by L. W. Labaree, 5, 164-165.
Nativist Movement, in Massachusetts, 7, 71-88; 9, 637; 10, 4-24. *See also* Know-Nothing Party.
Natural History, Williams Lyceum of, memorandum on, by W. M. Smallwood, 10, 553-557.
Naturalization, attitude of French-Canadians toward, 2, 288-289.
Natural Law, American Interpretation of, by B. F. Wright, Jr., reviewed by D. W. Brogan, 5, 375-377.
Natural science. *See* Science.
Naughton, Joseph, 3, 666.
Nauvoo, Illinois, Mormons at, 9, 584-586, 590-606, 609-610, 612.
Nauvoo Legion, 9, 585, 606*n*.
Naval stores, production of, fostered, 1, 374, 375*n*, 378-379, 383, 395, 550; 4, 240-269; 6, 498-499; Baltic states as source of, 1, 378; 4, 255-256, 260, 263*n*, 264; trade in, 3, 609; 4, 261, 763; 8, 409*n*; 9, 668-669.
Naval Stores Act (1705), 4, 247, 256; 6, 499.
Navigation Acts and Acts of Trade, 1, 209, 374; 4, 213; 8, 346; enforcement of, 1, 374-378, 394-395; 3, 465-500, 608-616; 4, 233-236, 239, 244, 428, 430; 5, 85, 87, 153; 6, 145, 496-497, 506, 509-511; 8, 64-65; William Phips's attitude toward, 1, 535, 538, 546; envoked against United States, 8, 183, 185, 192.
Navigator: The Story of Nathaniel Bowditch, by A. Stanford, reviewed by H. T. Stetson, 1, 255-257.
Naysmyth, ———, 6, 727.
Nayson, Jonathan, 8, 111.
Neal, Andrew, son of John of Kittery, 7, 336*n*.
——— Daniel, on illiteracy, 7, 648.
——— David, 7, 607.
——— Elizabeth (Roberts), 7, 337*n*, 351*n*.
——— James, grandson of Andrew, 7, 336*n*-337*n*.
——— Rev. James, 7, 336-337.
——— James, son of Rev. James, 7, 337.
——— Joan, wife of John of Kittery, 7, 336.
——— John, Kittery, Me., 7, 336.
——— John (*d* 1876), 6, 60; 8, 485; Mary Gove Nichols and, memorandum on, by I. T. Richards, 7, 335-355; his family, 336-337; correspondence of, with Mary Gove Nichols, 337-355; on Poe, 338-339; in campaign of 1840, 346*n*-347*n*.
——— Lydia, 7, 337.
——— Margaret Eleanor, daughter of John (*d* 1876), 7, 348.
——— Mary Sargent. *See* Nichols, Mary Gove.
——— Rebecca, wife of William A., 6, 60.
——— Stephen, 7, 337.
——— William A., 6, 60; 7, 336.
"Need ballast," 2, 647.
Needler, Benjamin, 9, 207.
Neglected Period of Connecticut's History, A, 1818-1850, by J. M. Morse, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 6, 639-641.
Négoce Havrais et la Guerre de Course durant la Guerre de l'Independence américaine, Le, by G. D. Quoist-Raille, reviewer unknown, 1, 268.
Negroes, 1, 38, 40, 339-341; 3, 554; 5, 389; 6, 646; 8, 345; as missionaries, 1, 301; 8, 544-546; status of, in New England, 1, 356; offenses committed by, 5, 446, 449; resettlement of, in Africa, 8, 544-546; exclusion of, from schools, 10, 397. *See also* Slaves.
——— Allen, William G., 7, 167.
——— Anderson, 1, 356.
——— Antonio, 6, 359.
——— Bett, suit of, for freedom, 10, 781-785.
——— Billy, 10, 81*n*.
——— Brom, suit of, for freedom, 10, 781-785.
——— Brown, Henry Box, 9, 450.
——— Brown, William W., 7, 167.
——— Burns, Anthony, trial of, 7, 80-82; 9, 457, 461, 636, 648.
——— Cinquez, Joseph, and mutiny on slaver, 6, 357-358.

Negroes, Douglass, Anna, wife of Frederick, 9, 450.
——— Douglass, Frederick, 2, 375; 3, 366; 9, 450-451; and abolitionist gift-books, 7, 160*n*, 163, 167.
——— Freemen, Elizabeth. *See above* Bett.
——— Fuller, the "Virginia Calculator," 4, 517.
——— Gardner, Newport, 8, 546.
——— Grimes, Rev. Leonard A., 9, 456.
——— Hayden, Lewis, 9, 456.
——— Henson, Josiah, 3, 366.
——— Johnson, Nathan, 9, 450.
——— Lynch, John R., 5, 469.
——— Meriam, 9, 454.
——— Nubia, Salmur, 8, 545-546.
——— Peter, 9, 447.
——— Quamine, John, 8, 544.
——— Reason, Charles L., 7, 167.
——— Shadrach, 9, 454, 458-459.
——— Sims, Thomas, 5, 269.
——— Smith, James McCune, 7, 167.
——— Whitfield, James M., 7, 167.
——— Yamma, Bristol, 8, 544-545.
Neilson, William A., reviews by: *Classic Shades*, by M. A. DeW. Howe, 3, 159-161; *Hyde of Bowdoin*, by C. T. Burnett, 4, 795-797.
Nelson, Horatio, Viscount Nelson, 1, 122.
——— Job, 5, 135, 137, 147; his descriptions of student life, 138.
——— John, 1, 289.
——— William, 9, 213.
Nelson, N.H., 7, 291.
Nelson River, Canada, 7, 636-638; 8, 55, 57.
Nelson W. Aldrich, A Leader in American Politics, by N. W. Stephenson, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 4, 531-534.
Nepean, Evan, 8, 195.
Neptune, Francis, 9, 142*n*.
——— John, 9, 136.
Nesbitt, ———, Nova Scotia (1775), 4, 431.
Nettels, Curtis P., articles by: The Menace of Colonial Manufacturing, 1690-1720, 4, 230-269; The Place of Markets in the Old Colonial System, 6, 491-512; *The Money Supply of the American Colonies Before 1720*, reviewed by S. E. Harris, 8, 128-130; review by, *The Colonial Period of American History*, Vols. II and III, by C. M. Andrews, 10, 793-795.
Nettleton, George H., review by, *American Fiction*, by A. H. Quinn, 10, 809-811.
Neue Berlinische Monatsschrift, its review of Adams's *Letters on Silesia*, 9, 495-497.
Neutral Yankees of Nova Scotia, The, by J. B. Brebner, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 10, 798-799.
Neveu, André, J. B. Rossy and, 10, 472.
Nevins, Allan, *The Emergence of Modern America*, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 1, 419-421; *Frémont: The West's Greatest Adventurer*, reviewed by F. Merk, 577-579; as editor, *The Diary of John Quincy Adams*, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 2, 150-152.
Nevis, B. W. I., 10, 545; population of, 5, 4; description of, 10, 546.
New Amsterdam, schools of, 7, 657.
New Bedford, Mass., 4, 759*n*; 10, 87; French-Canadians in, 2, 293; as haven for fugitive slaves, 9, 449-451.
New Bedford Merchant, A, by H. Hathaway, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 401.
New Brunswick, French-Canadians in, 2, 292; Tory settlements in, 4, 144-147.
Newbury, Mass., military flags of, 4, 451-453; religious controversy in, 10, 559, 561.
Newburyport, Mass., 6, 115; on underground railroad, 9, 464.
——— St. Paul's Church, 4, 35.
Newce, Thomas, 10, 68*n*.
——— Sir William, 10, 68*n*.
New-Church Magazine for Children, 2, 250.
Newcomb, Andrew, 8, 351.
——— Charles K., 2, 275.
Newcome, Capt. ———, 1, 481-483.
Newdick, Robert S., article by, Robert Frost and the Dramatic, 10, 262-269; reviews by: *Robert Frost, A Bibliography*, by W. B. S. Clymer and C. R. Green, 600-601; *Selected Poems*, by Robert Frost, 817-818.
Newell, Daniel, 5, 511.
New England, The Rise of the Missionary Spirit in, article on, by O. W. Elsbree, 1, 295-322; Marriage in Early, article on, by C. L. Powell, 323-334; Non-Resistance in, article on, by M. E. Curti, 2, 34-57; New France in, article on, by A. R. M. Lower, 278-295; The Second Colonization of, article on, by M. L. Hansen, 539-560; in the Seventeen-Thirties, article on, by H. B. Parkes, 3, 397-419; Loyalist Troops of, article on, by W. H. Siebert, 4, 108-147; A South American's Impressions of, article on, by R. M. Peterson, 713-734; Causes of the Great Migration to, article on, by N. M. Crouse, 5, 3-36; Morals in Colonial, article on, by H. B. Parkes, 431-452; The Machine Age in, article on, by J. T. Lincoln, 6, 716-732; De Tocqueville Inquires About, memorandum on, by J. Maynard, 7, 142-145; Population in Northern, article on, by H. F. Wilson, 278-306; Santayana's Debt to, article on, by D. MacCampbell, 8, 203-214; Evolution in, article on, by B. J. Loewenberg, 232-257; Seafaring in Early, article on, by J. W. McElroy, 331-364;

The Controversy over Evolution in, memorandum on, by P. Smith, 398-399; Husbandry in Colonial, article on, by R. R. Walcott, 9, 218-252; Rudyard Kipling in, article on, by H. C. Rice, 363-377; and the Norsemen, article on, by O. J. Falnes, 10, 211-242; Federalism of, article on, by R. A. East, 430-446.

New England, The Hill Country of Northern, by H. F. Wilson, reviewed by E. C. Kirkland, 10, 406-408.

New England, Open House in, by Samuel Chamberlain, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 826.

New England and New America and other Writings of J. Lionel Tayler, edited by F. H. Hayward, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 186-188.

New England Anti-Imperialist League, 10, 656.

New England Campus, On a, by F. L. Warner, reviewed by F. R. Jordan, 10, 388.

New England Captives Carried to Canada, by E. L. Coleman, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 1, 592-594.

New England Clergy and the American Revolution, The, by A. M. Baldwin, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 596-598.

New England Company, 10, 559.

New England Confederation, 3, 684; 4, 81-83; Massachusetts's position in, 1, 162-163; and proposed Canadian alliance, 172; and King William's War, 176, 289-290; and taxation for church maintenance, 4, 693; contributions of members of, to common defense, 5, 7; and Rhode Island admiralty jurisdiction, 151; and treatment of Miantonimo, 7, 422; and question of jurisdiction over Narragansett region, 433.

New England Conservatory of Music, 3, 53.

New England Cotton Textile Industry, The, by J. H. Burgy, reviewed by J. T. Lincoln, 5, 645-647.

New England Council, 7, 732; Map used by, in 1623, memorandum on, by J. M. Morse, 8, 399-404; and Old Connecticut Patent, 10, 409-410.

New England Courant, 3, 369, 413, 444; 9, 204-205, 215-216; on Lovewell's fight, 389-391, 396, 400*n*.

New England Emigrant Aid Company, The Genesis of, article on, by S. A. Johnson, 3, 95-122; organization of, 96-98, 100, 102-108; 4, 148-154; aims of, 3, 100-103, 106, 111-117; 4, 148-149; confused with other societies, 3, 108-109; later activities of, 118-120; 4, 154; lists of officers, directors, and stockholders of, 3, 120-122; The First Year of, memorandum on, by R. E. Moody, 4, 148-155.

New Englander, 1, 200; its criticism on Matthew Arnold, 2, 364; on Darwinism, 8, 235.

New Englander in Japan, A: Daniel Crosby Green, by E. B. Greene, reviewed by F. A. Christie, 1, 93-94.

New England Glass Company, Cambridge Glass, The Story of the, by L. W. Watkins, reviewed by H. W. Hutchins, 4, 576-577.

New England Journal, by A. A. Shurcliff, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 823.

New England Magazine, 4, 406.

New-England Mississippi Land Company, 10, 434*n*.

New England Non-resistance Society, aims of, 2, 45-46; history of, 47-57.

New England Offering, 3, 644; 10, 48, 56.

New England Primer Enlarged, The, Twentieth Century Reprint, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 5, 399.

New England Quarterly (*c* 1800), 5, 67; on Laurence Sterne, 68.

New England Quarterly (present), editorial announcements of, 1, 1-4; 2, 3-5; 4, 3-4; 10, 3, 619; subscriptions to, 4, 4; editorial policy of, 8, 625*n*-626.

New England Review, 3, 631.

New England's First Fruits, 6, 526-527; 9, 657, 665.

New England Shores, Along, by A. H. Verrill, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 10, 393.

New England Society, 5, 696.

New England's Outpost; Acadia Before the Conquest of Canada, by J. B. Brebner, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 1, 264-266.

New England's Prospect: 1933, edited by J. K. Wright, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 6, 833-834.

New England Weekly Journal, 9, 205, 215-216.

New England Weekly Review, Whittier and, memorandum on, by T. F. Currier, 6, 589-597.

Newfoundland, Yankee Trade at, article on, by R. G. Lounsbury, 3, 607-626; British policy toward, 607-608, 615-616, 624-625; 8, 192; emigration from, 3, 612, 618-625; customs officers installed at, 616; New England factors at, 616-617, 625; trade of, 4, 265, 769; 6, 506; 9, 673; and writs of assistance, 5, 100.

——— Court of Vice-Admiralty, 3, 615-616.

New France, in New England, article on, by A. R. M. Lower, 2, 278-295; A Seigneury of, memorandum on, by E. L. Coleman, 10, 133-138. *See also* Canada.

New France, The Rise and Fall of, by G.

M. Wrong, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 2, 521-523.
New Hampshire, Militia of, memorandum on, by F. Parkman and S. E. Morison, 1, 82-83; in King William's War, 541-542; anti-slavery party in, 2, 237; French-Canadians in, 289, 293; and disputes over New Hampshire Grants, 563; 3, 281-282; 4, 599; Tories in, 3, 660-679; 4, 134; early manufacturing in, 3, 678-679; 7, 287; Crown monopoly of trees in, 4, 268-269; estimates of early population in, 5, 4; and writs of assistance, 97, 100, 103-104; colonial agents of, 6, 372; population trends in (1790-1930), 7, 276-306; history of agriculture in, 278-281, 298-299; famine in, 283; occupations of inhabitants of, 287, 300-301; "abandoned" farms in, 298, 300, 305; observance of Christmas in, 8, 512; Hemlock and History in, memorandum on, by C. J. Lyon, 567-572; method of clearing land in, 9, 225-226; settlement of, 10, 29; speculation in land of, 33; town proprieties in, 403-404.
——— Provisional Congress, 3, 662; and trial of Tories, 667-669.
——— Seventeenth Territorial Regiment, 3, 676.
New Hampshire, Revolutionary, by R. F. Upton, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 10, 154-156.
New Hampshire Conference Seminary and Female College, 9, 121*n*.
New Hampshire Gazette, 3, 444*n*; 8, 64*n*; on loyalty to king, 7, 461; and the stamp tax, 8, 67, 71, 74.
New Hampshire Grants, disputes over, 2, 563-565, 568-569, 576-577, 593-594; 3, 281-282, 453-454; 4, 599, 602-615; 5, 114-115, 572; in the Revolution, 2, 565-567; holdings of S.P.G. in, 3, 279-281; allotment of towns in, 282; 4, 599. *See also* Vermont.
New Hampton, N.H., 6, 162.
New Haven, Conn., 3, 82; 6, 287; 9, 228, 246; marriage laws in, 1, 329*n*; price-fixing convention at, 2, 16; government of, 3, 91-94; raid on, 4, 135; "blue laws" of, 718; estimates of population in, 5, 4, 7; life in (1761), 221-223. *See also* Quinnipiac.
——— Fundamental Orders, 1643, compared with Cotton's code, 3, 91-93.
——— Peabody Museum, 2, 115.
New Haven, Connecticut, A Handbook of Social Statistics of, compiled by T. A. Dreis, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 10, 824-825.
New Haven, Vt., 3, 288.
New Haven Colony, The, by I. M. Calder, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 582-584.
New Haven County, Conn., moral offences in, 5, 435, 442-445, 447; enforcement of "blue laws" in, 438-439, 441; number of taverns in, 440; suits for debt in, 450.
New Haven Sing-Song Club, 2, 617.
New Horizons In American Life, by J. J. Chapman, reviewed by L. Price, 5, 841-843.
New Jersey, in French and Indian War, 3, 308, 311; and writs of assistance, 5, 100, 102.
New Jerusalem Magazine, 1, 125-128; 2, 250.
New Letters of James Russell Lowell, edited by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 6, 400.
New Light on Longfellow, by J. T. Hatfield, reviewed by H. M. Jones, 7, 180-181.
New London, Conn., and Newfoundland trade, 3, 610.
New London County, Conn., enforcement of "blue laws" in, 5, 438; number of taverns in, 440; moral offences in, 442, 444, 447.
New London Gazette, 8, 64*n*; and the stamp tax, 75, 79.
Newman, ———, 8, 503.
——— Henry (*d* 1743), 7, 16*n*, 23*n*.
——— John Henry, Cardinal, 3, 6-7.
——— Samuel P., 8, 490.
Newmanism. *See* Oxford Movement.
New Monthly Magazine, on W. E. Channing, 3, 66.
New Netherland, relations of, with Plymouth, 1, 148-149, 155; attacks on, 161; relations of, with Massachusetts, 4, 81-82; currency of, 10, 670.
New Orleans, La., 6, 508; 10, 274-275; plague in, 276; its quarteroon ball, 277; trade of, 277.
Newport, R.I., 6, 421; 8, 230; and slave-trade, 3, 255-257, 264; 4, 761, 771; and trading with enemy, 3, 466-467; and the Sugar Act, 479-480, 486, 490; its past glory, 4, 757; trade of, 759-773; stamp act riots in, 6, 555; observance of Sabbath in, 7, 326*n*; founding of, 414; "Norse" tower at, 641-642; 10, 228-229; British occupation of, 8, 537.
——— Colored Union Church, 8, 546*n*.
——— Episcopal Church, 4, 723, 725.
Newport, The Story of the Jews of, by M. A. Gutstein, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 10, 383-384.
Newport Mercury, 3, 444; 8, 64*n*; and the Stamp Act, 6, 562, 565; 8, 72; advertising rates of, 66*n*.
Newport News, Va., origin of its name, 10, 67-68.
Newport Packet, ship, 4, 760.

New Quarterly, on Margaret Fuller, **9**, 623-625.
Newspapers, Fisher Ames's idea of, **1**, 21; French, in New England, **2**, 291-292; in colonial period, **3**, 400, 418, 443, 445, 454; **8**, 63-83; **9**, 389; Chinese influence on, **3**, 435, 437; circulation of, 447-448, 461; **5**, 147; advertising in, **3**, 447, 454; **8**, 66*n*; "carrier's address," **4**, 292*n*; influence of, on governmental policies, **6**, 836; Colonial, and the Stamp Act, article on, by A. M. Schlesinger, **8**, 63-83; influence of, on observance of Christmas, 506-511; English, sold in colonies, **9**, 204.
Newton, ———, Nova Scotia (1776), **4**, 443; **6**, 554.
——— Rev. ——— (*c* 1813), **9**, 437.
——— A. P., **6**, 286; and J. H. Rose and E. A. Benians, as editors, *The Cambridge History of the British Empire*, Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **2**, 688-692.
——— Rev. Ephraim H., *The History of the Town of Marlborough, Vermont*, reviewed by J. Pell, **3**, 584-585.
——— Sir Isaac, **1**, 186; **4**, 263*n*; **7**, 3*n*, 5, 8; **8**, 379, 386, 388-389, 395-396, 558-559; **9**, 35-36, 38; **10**, 457; indebtedness of, to Thomas Brattle, **7**, 19-21, 24; his philosophy, **8**, 556; **9**, 31-32.
——— Thomas, **5**, 155.
Newtown, Mass. *See* Cambridge, Mass.
New York, **1**, 172-174, 176, 290, 296; treaties of, with Iroquois, 171; marriage in, 333-334; in King William's War, 541-543; election of 1844, **2**, 247*n*; and New Hampshire Grants, 563-565, 568-569, 576-577, 593-594; **3**, 281-282; **4**, 599, 602-615; and boundary dispute with Connecticut, **3**, 281; and Sugar Act, 500; Tories in, **4**, 130-131; and production of naval stores, 244, 252-253, 262, 266, 269; **6**, 498; settlement of Palatines in, **4**, 253, 266; and writs of assistance, **5**, 97, 100, 102, 104; as birthplace of shipmasters, 692; exercise of "police power" in, **6**, *sup.*, 64. *See also* New Netherland.
——— Chamber of Commerce, **5**, 681.
——— Provincial Congress, **2**, 566.
——— Supreme Court, **4**, 200*n*.
New York, N.Y., **1**, 178, 356; recapture of, by Dutch, 166; meeting of commissioners at, 290-291; Yankee Domination of, article on, by R. G. Albion, **5**, 665-698; as shipping center, 665-667, 678-680, 683-684; as "melting-pot," 666, 697; foreigners in business life of, 668, 689; business houses in, 672-677, 680; foreign trade of, 672-673, 676-677, 680; shipbuilding at, 677, 683, 685-691; ships registered at, 683; personnel of ships sailing from, 691-695; resentment in, toward Yankees, 696-697; reaction in, to Massachusetts Convention (1768), **7**, 468-469.
——— Bowery Theatre, **6**, 360.
——— Broadway, **3**, 375.
——— Metropolitan Museum of Art, **6**, 341, 346*n*; Venetian glass in, 330, 349.
——— Morgan Iron Works, **5**, 688.
——— National Theatre, **6**, 360.
——— New England Society, **5**, 696.
——— Niblo Garden Theatre, **6**, 360.
——— Park Theatre, **6**, 360.
——— St. Mark's Healing Mission, **7**, 521.
——— St. Nicholas Society, **5**, 696.
——— Union League Club, **5**, 682, 694.
New York Anti-Imperialist League, **10**, 656, 666.
New York Constitutional Courant, **8**, 69-70.
New York Courier and Enquirer, on Harriet Martineau, **9**, 412.
New York Emigrant Aid Company, **4**, 151.
New York Evening Post, **7**, 691, 700; **10**, 351, 353-354.
New York Free Inquirer, **8**, 31.
New York Gazette, **8**, 64*n*, 83; and the stamp tax, 76.
New-York Gazette, or Weekly Post-Boy, **8**, 64*n*, 74*n*, 82; and the stamp tax, 75.
New York Historical Society, and Jarves Collection, **6**, 342, 346*n*.
New York in the American Revolution, by W. C. Abbott, reviewed by A. R. Cowie, **3**, 372-375.
New York Journal, **8**, 82.
New York Journal of the Times, **7**, 473.
New York Kansas League, **3**, 109.
New York Magazine, **5**, 65.
New York Manumission Society, **8**, 545.
New York Mercury, **8**, 64*n*; and the stamp act, 74, 75*n*, 76.
New York Peace Society, **2**, 50; **3**, 50.
New-York Review, and Atheneum Magazine, **7**, 693-694; merger of, with *United States Literary Gazette*, 687-690.
New York Signal, on fund raising for Bunker Hill monument, **8**, 473.
New York Tribune, **8**, 231; **9**, 618; its criticisms of Matthew Arnold, **2**, 379.
New York Visitor and Lady's Parlor Magazine, **6**, 369*n*.
New York Visitor and Parlour Companion, **6**, 369*n*.
Next Door to a Poet, by R. W. Brown, reviewed by M. Ellis, **10**, 806-807.
Nichols, ———, sea-captain, **3**, 277.
——— Mrs. ———, **2**, 112.
——— Dr. Charles L., **7**, 8*n*.
——— F. A., **2**, 208.
——— Franklin Thayer, and N. H. Dawes, article by, Revaluing George Bancroft, **6**, 278-293; review by, *Military Affairs in*

North America, 1748-1765, edited by S. Pargellis, 10, 381-383.
Nichols, Rev. Ichabod, 4, 31, 33.
——— Jeannette P., 4, 531.
——— Mary Gove, 10, 802; as a Reformer, article on, by B. M. Stearns, 6, 59-84; early life of, 60-61; married life of, 62-63, 67; 7, 352-354; and the Water Cure, 6, 62-65, 70-71, 81; and food reform, 64, 82; pseudonyms of, 64; 7, 344; publications of, 6, 65, 70, 73-74, 80; 7, 336, 354*n*; and free love, 6, 72-73, 75-78; on Edgar Allan Poe, 74-75; death of, 82-83; and John Neal, memorandum on, by I. T. Richards, 7, 335-355; her family, 336-337; correspondence of, with John Neal, 337-355; on woman's rights, 349, 351-352.
——— Roy F., articles by: The Dynamic Interpretation of History, 8, 163-178; William Shaler, New England Apostle of Rational Liberty, 9, 71-96; *Franklin Pierce*, reviewed by W. A. Robinson, 5, 650-652.
——— Rudge, and C. Poole, *Peter Powers: Pioneer*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 371-372.
——— Dr. Thomas L., 7, 335; on Melville and his *Typee*, 5, 348-351; as a Reformer, article on, by B. M. Stearns, 6, 59-84; early life of, 67; and food reform, 67, 69, 71, 80-82; journalistic career of, 67-69; publications of, 68-69, 72-73, 76, 80-81, 83; and the Water Cure, 70-71, 81; and free love, 72-73, 75-78; attitude of, toward Civil War, 79; death of, 83-84; *Forty Years of American Life, 1821-1861*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 10, 802.
Nichols' Journal of Health, Water-Cure, and Human Progress, 6, 73-76.
Nichols' Journal of Sanitary and Social Science, 6, 81.
Nichols' Monthly, 6, 74*n*, 76-77.
Nicholson, Sir Francis, 1, 549; 4, 245; 6, 298, 308, 313.
Nickerson, Hoffman, *The Turning Point of the Revolution*, reviewed by T. G. Frothingham, 1, 594-596.
——— W. Sears, *Land Ho! 1620*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 367-368.
Nicolson, Marjorie, 10, 411.
Nicomachus of Gerasa, 4, 517.
Nieuwentyt, Bernard, 9, 32.
Niewkerki, Count, 6, 521.
Niles, Hezekiah, 5, 677.
Niles-Bement-Pond Company, 6, 730.
Ninety Years at the Isles of Shoals, by O. Laighton, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 3, 170-171.
Niphon, ship, 1, 555, 556*n*.
Nixon, Gen. John, 7, 66.
Noah Webster, by E C. Shoemaker, reviewed by H. R. Warfel, 9, 723.
Noah Webster, by H. R. Warfel, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 742-743.
Nobility, title of, conferred by United States, 1, 80-81.
Noble, David, 10, 784.
——— John, 6, *sup.*, 92.
——— Rev. Oliver, 6, 585.
Noël, ———, 7, 108-109.
Noel, Garrat, 6, 580.
——— and Hazard, 2, 185.
No Man's Land, Mass., 4, 554, 558; 6, 131-132. Runic rock on, 4, 559; 10, 241; article on, by E. B. Delabarre, 8, 365-377.
Non-importation Movement, 2, 10; 3, 499; 4, 119-120, 425; 6, 376, 379-380; 7, 452. *See also* Boycott.
Non-resistance, in New England, article on, by M. E. Curti, 2, 34-57; Ballou and Tolstoy on, 4, 778-782.
Non-Resistant, magazine, 2, 46-47, 49-53.
Non-Resistant and Practical Christian. See *Non-Resistant*.
Non-separatist Congregationalism, 4, 664, 670-672; 7, 173.
Nonsuch, frigate, 1, 532, 539-540.
"Nook," 2, 399.
Norcross, Emily. *See* Dickinson, Emily (Norcross).
——— Emily Lavinia, at Mount Holyoke College, 7, 32, 36-37.
——— Grenville H., donor to New England Quarterly.
Nordenskiöld, Erland, 4, 657.
Norfolk County, England, economic conditions in, 5, 8; non-conformists in, 16.
Norridgewock, Me., Attack on (1724), memorandum on, by F. H. Eckstorm, 7, 541-578; spelling of name, 557*n*; strategic importance of, 562, 566; location of, 567; Heath's description of, 568; burning of, 570-571.
Norris, Rev. Edward, 7, 430; 8, 573.
——— Frank, 7, 226; 10, 666.
——— John (*d* 1711), 8, 382, 392; 9, 207.
——— John (*c* 1800), 5, 674; 8, 549.
Norsemen, in America, 4, 554-560; 7, 620, 624, 633-636, 640-644; 8, 43, 52-58, 372-375, 596; 10, 224, 227-241; New England and the, article on, by O. J. Falnes, 211-242; influence of, on English history, 216. *See also* Norwegians.
North, C. L., 7, 167.
——— Dr. Erasmus D., 2, 604.
——— Frederick, Earl of Guilford, Lord North, 3, 657; 4, 429, 443; and George III, 2, 158-160.
——— Sir Thomas, influence of, on William Bradford, 1, 146-147.

North Adams, Mass., Chinese labor in, 2, 556.
North America, The Explorers of, 1492-1806, by J. B. Brebner, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296.
North American Fisheries and British Policy to 1713, The, by C. B. Judah, Jr., reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 9, 148-153.
North American Review, 1, 63; 3, 52; 4, 4; 7, 691, 694.
Northampton, Mass., 4, 487, 499; Jonathan Edwards's quarrel with church of, 1, 237-240; in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468; reading of immoral books by young men of, 5, 37-54; in Ely's Rebellion, 109.
——— Court House, 4, 487.
——— Round Hill School, 7, 666-667; 10, 346.
North Bend, ship, 9, 588.
North Britain, ship, 4, 120.
North Carolina, legislation of, on slave-trade, 3, 253-254; and writs of assistance, 5, 103.
North Carolina Gazette, 8, 64*n*, 77*n*, 78.
North-Carolina Magazine, 8, 64*n*.
Northcote, James, on Washington Allston, 10, 626.
North Eastham, Mass., quarrel of, with minister, 3, 411-412.
Northfield, Massachusetts, A Puritan Outpost, A History of . . ., by H. C. Parsons, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 795-796.
North Providence Company, 4, 457*n*.
Northrop, William (*d* 1819), 1, 453.
Northwest Ordinance (1787), 3, 39.
Northwest Territory, settlement of, 1, 397; 3, 40-42.
Norton, Rev. Andrews, 1, 201, 206; 4, 31; 6, 265; and controversy between Unitarians and transcendentalists, 653-659, 661-662, 675; on Alcott's *Conversations*, 10, 584.
——— Arthur O., 6, 526; review by, *Emma Willard, Daughter of Democracy*, by A. Lutz, 3, 586-588.
——— Charles Eliot, 2, 311; 3, 4; 4, 4, 31; 6, 605, 653; 7, 127; 9, 43, 469; 10, 490; and the Jarves Collection, 6, 337*n*, 341, 343-344, 345*n*; as a teacher, 9, 63-65.
Norton, Charles Eliot, and Mrs. Gaskell, Letters of, edited by J. Whitehall, reviewed by T. S. Eliot, 6, 627-628.
Norton, George, 8, 357.
——— Rev. John, on qualification of statesmen, 7, 647.
——— Thomas L., *Trade Union Policies in the Massachusetts Shoe Industry, 1919-1929*, reviewed by D. V. Brown, 6, 208.
——— William (*d* 1820), 4, 320*n*.
——— William B., article by, Paper Currency in Massachusetts During the Revolution, 7, 43-69.
Norton Female Seminary. *See* Wheaton College.
Norumbega, Mass., Norsemen at, 10, 233, 235-237.
Norwalk, Conn., burning of, 4, 136; theocracy in, 5, 434.
Norway, merchant marine of, 4, 418.
Norwegians, emigration of, 2, 554. *See also* Norsemen; Scandinavians.
Norwegian Society, Minneapolis, Minn., 8, 44.
Norwich, Conn., 3, 448; and Massachusetts convention (1768), 7, 463.
Norwich, England, economic conditions in, 5, 12; non-conformists in, 19-21.
Norwich, Vt., 7, 305.
Norwich University, and the Civil War, 5, 312-314.
Note Concerning . . . the Fundamental Orders of Connecticut, by R. V. Coleman, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 143.
Notestein, Wallace, F. H. Relf, and H. Simpson, as editors, *Commons Debates: 1621*, reviewed by W. C. Abbott, 10, 156-157.
Not-Quite Puritans, The, by H. W. Lawrence, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 2, 179.
"Not room to swing a cat," 2, 648.
Nott, Rev. Eliphalet, 2, 38; 5, 533; and Henry James (*d* 1882), 10, 774-775.
——— Josiah C., racial theories of, 8, 220-221.
——— Rev. Samuel, 1, 316.
Nourse, Mason and Company, 9, 119-120.
Nouvelle Angleterre, Le Vrai Mouvement Sentinelliste en, 1923-1929, et l'Affaire du Rhode Island, by E. J. Daignault, reviewed by E. R. D'Amours, 10, 601-603.
Nova Scotia, missionary work in, 2, 61; trade of, 546; 4, 425-428, 446; 9, 673; settlement of Tories in, 4, 120, 123, 144, 427, 433-434, 437. The Stamp Act in, 420-421; article on, by W. B. Kerr, 6, 552-566. Loyalty of, 4, 429, 440, 442-443, 446; 6, 559-560; economic position of, 4, 425-426, 432-433; threatened invasion of, 434-440; rebellious sentiment in, 438-439; 6, 556-559; and writs of assistance, 5, 100; population of (1767), 6, 552; dependence of, on New England, 553; dependence of, on England, 553-554; occupations in, 554-555; development of whale fishery in, 8, 188, 190-195, 197-201; settlement of, 10, 29. *See also* Acadia.
——— Court of Vice-Admiralty, 4, 431.
——— Legislature, addresses of, to King, 4, 430-431; 6, 565; loyalty of, to George III, 559-560.

Nova Scotia, The Neutral Yankees of, by J. B. Brebner, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 10, 798-799.
Nova Scotia, 1749-1776, Settlements and Churches in, by I. F. MacKinnon, reviewed by V. F. Barnes, 4, 374-375.
Nova Scotia Gazette, 6, 561, 564.
Novel, The, vogue of sensibility in, 5, 68, 70, 76, 79-81; seduction as theme for, 71-73, 80-81; the social, 7, 224-226. *See also* American literature; Books.
Novelist of Vermont, The, by J. E. Flitcroft, reviewed by H. H. Eddy, 2, 684-686.
Nowell, Alexander, 7, 15, 18, 19*n*, 24.
——— Increase, 9, 223*n*, 675.
——— Moses 5, 605.
Noyes, Edward S., review by, *The Letters of Gamaliel Bradford*, edited by Van Wyck Brooks, 8, 293-294.
——— Rev. George Rapall, 1, 206*n*; 6, 262, 651, 654, 665, 675; 8, 40.
——— Herman M., review by, *John Wheelwright*, by J. Heard, Jr., 4, 588.
——— John Humphrey, 2, 41; 6, 69; 10, 773*n*.
——— R. Webb, review by, *Annals of a Happy Family*, by M. C. Robinson, 8, 137-139.
——— Thomas, 4, 451.
Noyon, Abigail (Stebbins) de, her marriage, 10, 137; her petition, 138.
——— Jacques de, 10, 137-138.
——— Jacques René de, 10, 137-138.
Nubia, Salmur, negro, 8, 545-546.
Number Four, N.H., 3, 663.
Nurse, Rebecca, Saint but Witch Victim, by C. S. Tapley, reviewed by P. G. Miller, 4, 380.
Nurses, wages of wet, 8, 279.
Nute, Grace Lee, 7, 196.
Nuts, 10, 755; as food for swine, 764-765.
Nuttall, Mrs. ———, 4, 658.
Nutter, George Read, review by, *My United States*, by F. J. Stimson, 5, 371-374.
Nye, Rev. Philip, 3, 83; 6, 789.

OAKES, Eugene E., *Studies in Massachusetts Town Finance*, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 10, 800-801.
——— Urian, 8, 573; on covenant of Massachusetts Bay, 10, 641.
Oakley, A., 6, 480.
Oath, of allegiance, 4, 437; normal New England, 5, 441; "residents' oath" controversy (1635), 7, 249-250; administered to office-holders, 10, 640; of mint-masters, 677.
O'Bannon, Lieut. ———, 1, 113, 117-118.
Ober, Merrill, diary of, edited by W. O. Clough, 1, 32-40.
Obermann, ———. *See* Sénancour, Étienne Pivert de.
"Oblong," The, Conn., 2, 589*n*.
O'Brien, Edward J., *The Dance of the Machines*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 3, 377-378.
——— Harriet E., as compiler, *Paul Revere's Own Story*, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 4, 350-352.
Occom, Samson, 6, 174.
Occom, Samson, by H. Blodgett, reviewed by J. D. McCallum, 9, 552.
O'Connell, William, Cardinal, 6, *sup.*, 35; *Recollections of Seventy Years*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 8, 133-137; a note on his *Recollections*, by F. A. Christie, 258-262.
Octagon Settlement Company, 3, 110.
October Farm, by W. Brewster, edited by S. O. Dexter, reviewed by I. R. Wechsler, 10, 411-412.
Odell, Jonathan (*d* 1818), 2, 59, 84.
Odessa, Russia, first American ships at, 1, 218-219.
Odlin, Charles H., 9, 120.
Offences, "great," to Puritans, 3, 408. *See also* Tort.
Offley, David, 1, 212*n*; furthers trade in the Levant, 219, 223-224.
Ogden, ———, 3, 307.
Ogilby, John, on Indian pastimes, 3, 739.
Oglethorpe, James, 5, 300.
Ohio, ship, 10, 285.
Ohio, warship, 9, 122.
"Ohio Holy Stone," 7, 639.
"Ohio Idea," 9, 479*n*.
Ohman, Edward, 7, 633*n*.
——— Olaf, 6, 212; and Kensington rune stone, 7, 613, 614*n*, 615, 627-630, 631*n*, 632*n*-633*n*, 638; 8, 44, 48*n*.
Oil, trade in, 1, 210*n*, 376*n*; 3, 136; 4, 760, 763, 789; 5, 675; 8, 357; 9, 673; 10, 544. *See also* Whale oil.
"Oilers," 2, 649.
Old and New, magazine, 1, 205.
Old China Trade, The, by F. R. Dulles, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 187-188.
Old Colony Historical Society, 10, 231.
Oldenburg, Henry, 7, 17; 10, 123.
Oldham, John, 1, 137*n*, 143.
Oldhausen, ———, 6, 265.
Old Historic Churches of America, by E. F. Rines, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 605-606.
Old Houses in the South County of Rhode Island, Part I, compiled by the Colonial Dames of Rhode Island, reviewed by M. E. Rockwell, 7, 193-195.
Old Houses of New England, by K. Mixer, reviewed by F. Kimball, 2, 175-176.
"Old Ironsides," On the Decks of, by E.

Snow and H. A. Gosnell, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 852.
Old Jersey, ship, life of prisoners on, 10, 517-519.
Old Northwest, The Civilization of the, by B. W. Bond, Jr., reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 7, 597-598.
Old Patent of Connecticut, The, by R. V. Coleman, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 10, 409-410.
Old Planters of Beverly in Massachusetts, The, by A. G. Lapham, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 383-384.
Olds, Rev. Gamaliel S., 9, 437.
Oleron, laws of, 5, 149.
Oliphant, J. Orin, reviews by: *A Frontier Lady: Recollections of the Gold Rush*, by S. Royce, edited by R. H. Gabriel, 6, 418; *Recollections of the Last Ten Years*, by T. Flint, edited by C. H. Grattan, 414-415.
——— Thomas, 6, 586.
Oliver, Lieut.-Gov. Andrew, Mass., 4, 116; on Boston mobs, 6, 108, 110.
——— Lieut. Daniel, 4, 118.
——— Dr. Daniel, 6, 476.
——— H. K., 7, 91.
——— Dr. John R., 9, 58.
——— Peter, 4, 513; 5, 91; 6, 113; on James Otis, 4, 211-212; and Berkshire Riots, 504-505.
——— Thomas, 3, 470*n*.
Ollivier, Daniel, 10, 447.
Olmsted, Frederick Law, 3, 43, 366; 8, 231.
Olson, Charles J., Jr., reviews by: *Cape Ann: A Tourist Guide*, by R. W. Babson and F. H. Saville, 10, 191-192; *Chasing the Bowhead*, by Captain H. H. Bodfish and J. C. Allen, 183-184.
——— Samuel, and Kensington rune stone, 7, 628-631, 633*n*; 8, 44-47, 50*n*.
O'Mealy, Michael, 10, 471.
"On an even keel," 2, 652.
On a New England Campus, by F. L. Warner, reviewed by F. R. Jordan, 10, 388.
"On deck," 2, 630.
One Hundred Years of Publishing, 1837-1937, reviewed by D. Malone, 10, 609-610.
Oneida Community, 8, 218; 10, 244.
O'Neill, Eugene, 4, 539; Granville Hicks on, 7, 226.
One Thousand Juvenile Delinquents, by S. Glueck and E. T. Glueck, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.
"On her beam's end," 2, 649.
Onion River Land Company, 2, 566; 4, 610. *See also* Allen, Ethan, and Company.
On Journey, by V. D. Scudder, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 609.
On the Decks of "Old Ironsides," by E. Snow and H. A. Gosnell, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 852.
"On the look-out," 2, 637.
"On the rocks," 2, 648.
"On the stocks," 2, 631.
"On the wrong tack," 2, 642.
Open House in New England, by S. Chamberlain, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 826.
Operatives Magazine, 3, 644.
Ophelia, ship, voyage of, from Boston to Canton, 10, 355-380.
Opie, Amelia (Alderson), 3, 629.
Oratavo, ship, 6, 144.
Oratorical Afterthoughts on American Independence, memorandum on, by R. E. Moody, 8, 411-417.
Oregon, colonization of, 3, 119.
Orford, N.H., 7, 290.
Orient in American Transcendentalism, The, by A. Christy, reviewed by L. B. Beach, 6, 404-405.
Origanus, David, 7, 11.
Origins of American Critical Thought, 1810-1835, The, by W. Charvat, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 9, 544-546.
Origins of the American College Library, by L. Shores, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 430-431.
Orne, Joseph, 3, 431.
——— Sally (Ropes), 3, 431.
——— William, 2, 12; 3, 431.
Orr, Col. Hugh, 6, 722.
Orrery, 2, 655.
Orril, ———, 9, 119.
Orthodoxy in Massachusetts, 1630-1650, by P. Miller, reviewed by H. W. Schneider, 7, 173-175.
Orton, Rev. Azariah, 1, 452-453.
Osgood, Frances S., 7, 166.
——— H. L., 7, 238, 674, 681; his *American Colonies*, 4, 55-56, 79; 10, 793.
——— James R., 6, 608*n*; 10, 239.
——— James R., and Co., 1, 364.
——— Samuel, 1, 206*n*.
Ossoli, Margaret (Fuller). *See* Fuller, Margaret.
——— Marquis d'. *See* Angelo, Giovanni.
O'Sullivan, J. L., 5, 243, 261*n*.
Oswald, Richard, 3, 728; 8, 590-591; 10, 108.
Othello, ship, 7, 191.
Otis, Harrison Gray, 1, 5*n*, 30; 10, 17, 433, 437; and Hartford Convention, 430; and bank quarrels in Massachusetts, 434-435, 440.
——— James (*d* 1778), father of James (*d* 1783), 4, 208, 210.
——— James (*d* 1783), 3, 499; 4, 202, 208, 483, 514; 5, 484*n*; 6, 288; 7,

671; as a Whig lawyer, 1, 371; 4, 205-206, 210-212; and writs of assistance, 3, 36; 4, 205; 5, 83, 89-91, 93-94, 99*n*, 104; his Literary Relationship with Jonathan Swift, memorandum on, by F. P. Gates, 344-346; his satiric method, 345; and incitement of mobs, 6, 99, 109-110, 116; and Massachusetts Convention (1768), 7, 449, 455, 457, 461, 465, 470.
Otis, James, Some Political Writings of, edited by C. F. Mullett, reviewed by C. H. McIlwain, 4, 540-543.
Ottoman Empire. *See* Turkey.
Our American Music, by J. T. Howard, reviewed by E. Ballantine, 5, 184-185.
Our Living Age, 6, 81.
Our Navy and the West Indian Pirates, by G. W. Allen, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 2, 527-529.
Our Rude Forefathers: American Political Verse, 1783-1788, by L. M. Miner, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 823.
Oursel, Nicholas, 4, 245*n*.
Outermost House, The, by H. Beston, reviewed by Van Wyck Brooks, 2, 694.
"Outland," 2, 385.
"Out of commission," 2, 632.
"Out of his depth," 2, 647.
"Out of his reckoning," 2, 646.
"Over-haul," 2, 639.
Overton, Grant, *An Hour of the American Novel*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 774-775.
Owen, ——— (*d* 1833), Georgia, 10, 271.
——— Gov. ———, North Carolina (1837), 7, 538.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1683), 10, 568.
——— Robert (*d* 1858), 8, 29; 10, 39, 243, 247, 772; his benevolence, 773.
——— Robert Dale (*d* 1871), 8, 41; and birth control, 6, 484, 488, 490.
Owsley, Frank L., 8, 443.
Oxford, Sarah, 6, 295.
Oxford Movement, 3, 5-6.
Oxford University, England, study of astronomy at, 7, 5; 10, 511.

PACIFIC, ship, 5, 679.
Pacific Mail Line, 5, 674, 679, 690.
Packard, Betsey Jane, on life at Wheaton College (1839), 6, 808.
——— Rev. Hezekiah, 4, 32-33.
Pactolus, ship, 3, 273.
Paddison, Rev. ———, 6, 453.
Paddock, Dr. Adino, 4, 118, 142.
Pagan, Robert, 6, 123.
Page. *See also* Paige.
———, ———, sea-captain (1815), 10, 363.
——— Elwin L., *Abraham Lincoln in New Hampshire*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 183-184; *George Washington in New Hampshire*, reviewed by A. S. Pier, 5, 639.
——— Mrs. Harold, 9, 626*n*.
——— Kirby, as editor, *Recent Gains in American Civilization*, reviewed by F. Mood, 2, 338-339.
——— Thomas Nelson, 10, 650; his reporting of Emerson's Virginia address, 5, 763-766.
Paget, Henry, 4, 491.
——— Rev. John, 3, 84; 6, 749-750, 768*n*, 787, 790; and Thomas Hooker, 4, 665-666; 6, 772, 777; and John Davenport, 779-783, 785.
Paige. *See also* Page.
——— Nicholas, 10, 567, 579.
Pain, Philip, *Daily Meditations*, reviewed by T. H. Johnson, 10, 413.
Paine. *See also* Payne.
——— Rev. ——— (*c* 1630), 6, 768*n*.
———, ———, soldier (*c* 1778), 1, 348.
———, ———, member of General Court (1777), 7, 65.
——— Albert Bigelow, 5, 169-170; 9, 332.
——— Charles C., 6, 420.
——— David, 1, 344.
——— Elisha (*d* 1803), 2, 483.
——— Lieut. James, 4, 118.
——— John K., 8, 527, 529; 9, 59, 355; as a teacher, 63.
——— Robert Treat (*d* 1814), 4, 510; 5, 484*n*.
——— Robert Treat (*d* 1811), son of Robert Treat (*d* 1814), 7, 334.
——— Lieut. Samuel, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 116-118.
——— Thomas, Revolutionary soldier, 1, 344.
——— Thomas (*d* 1809), 1, 21, 24, 267, 295; 2, 597, 601; 3, 452; 5, 564; 7, 227, 346*n*, 580*n*; 8, 8; 9, 31; 10, 483.
——— William, 5, 433.
Painting, Early American, by F. F. Sherman, reviewed by T. Bolton, 5, 837-841.
Painting, Limners and Likenesses, Three Centuries of American, by A. Burroughs, reviewed by T. Bolton, 9, 550-551.
Painting in New England, Seventeenth-Century, compiled by L. Dresser, reviewed by A. K. McComb, 9, 331-332.
Palatines, settlement of, in New York, 4, 253, 266.
Palfray, ———, 5, 246.
Palfrey, John G., 3, 48, 686; 7, 673; 9, 631; 10, 102, 229; and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198-199.
——— William, 4, 373.
Palgrave, Francis T., his *Golden Treasury*, 10, 422.
Palin, ———, 1, 218.

Pallas, ship, 3, 425.
"Pallisadoe," 2, 385-386.
Palmer, ———, Vermont (1848), 1, 38.
———, ———, a Mormon, 9, 609.
——— Elias, 1, 337, 339.
——— Elihu, 6, 635-636.
——— George, 1, 336; ruse of 337-339.
——— George Herbert, 4, 19; 10, 95; influence of, on Santayana, 8, 206-207; *The Autobiography of a Philosopher*, reviewed by J. Dewey, 4, 529-531.
——— John McAuley, review by, *The Young Man Washington*, by S. E. Morison, 6, 226-227.
——— Mary I. *See* Banks, Mary (Palmer).
——— Nathaniel B., 5, 693-694.
——— Rev. Solomon, 2, 588.
Palmer's Land, 5, 693.
Paltsits, Victor Hugo, as editor, *Washington's Farewell Address*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 726-727.
Pamphlets. *See* Broadsides.
Pamphlets, An Inquiry into the Nature of Certain Nineteenth Century, by J. Carter and G. Pollard, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 7, 602-606.
Panics and depressions: (1640-1648) in Massachusetts, 10, 672; article on, by M. H. Gottfried, 9, 655-678. (1763), 4, 761; 8, 64-65; following Revolution, 10, 465; during War of 1812, 7, 716-718; 8, 199-200; 10, 38, 442-446; (1837), 766*n*; (1857), 5, 679; (1873), Wheaton College resolution on, 6, 824; (1893), 2, 558; in England (1620-1629), 5, 8-14.
Panoplist, magazine, 1, 320; 8, 548.
Pantheism, 4, 634-637.
Panton, Lieut. ——— (*d* 1769), 4, 205, 213.
Papacy, 1, 298, 301-304.
Paper, manufacture of, 3, 448, 454-455.
Paper Currency in Massachusetts During the Revolution, article on, by W. B. Norton, 7, 43-69.
Paper money. *See* Bills of Credit; Treasury Notes.
Papers of Isaac Hull, edited by G. W. Allen, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 2, 527-529.
Parcoeur, D., 10, 471.
Parent's Magazine, 3, 643.
Pargellis, Stanley, as editor, *Military Affairs in North America, 1748-1765*, reviewed by F. T. Nichols, 10, 381-383.
Paris, Ferdinando J., as counsel for Rhode Island, 5, 296-298.
Paris, France, siege of (1870-1871), 6, 85, 94.
Parish, Rev. Elijah, missionary enthusiasm of, 1, 299-300.
Park, Edwards A., 3, 297*n*.
——— Marion Edwards, 3, 297*n*.
——— R. E., 2, 291.
——— Thomas, on student life at Brown University, 5, 136-137, 140-141.
Parker, ——— (*c* 1794), 3, 285.
——— Rev. ———, Dresden, Me. (*c* 1811), 4, 32.
——— Benjamin F., his *History of Wolfeborough*, 8, 567, 569-571.
——— Elijah, 2, 370.
——— Herbert, and Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17, 42*n*, 53, 63; and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 80-81, 86, 89-90 93, 95.
——— Isaac, on disturbances in Maine, 5, 128-130.
——— James, printer (*c* 1765), 8, 65, 69*n*, 82.
——— James C. D. (*d* 1916), 9, 354.
——— James, and Company, 3, 444.
——— Louis N., *Several of My Lives*, reviewed by R. Withington, 2, 530-531.
——— Rev. Robert (*d* 1614), 4, 665-666; 6, 785.
——— Robert Allerton, on J. J. Jarves, 6, 328*n*-329*n*.
——— S. D., as prosecutor of Abner Kneeland, 8, 29-30, 32-33, 36.
——— Rev. Samuel, 2, 62; 4, 728.
——— Rev. Theodore, 2, 53, 55, 273; 3, 48, 53; 4, 32; 7, 160*n*, 168; 8, 40; 9, 647*n*, 704; 10, 100*n*; and the *Christian Examiner*, 1, 201*n*, 202-203; on Robert Rantoul, Jr., 5, 277; the Dilemma of, article on, by H. S. Commager, 6, 257-277; appearance of, 257; his philosophy, 260-262, 269-275; his part in controversy between Unitarians and transcendentalists, 261-262, 653, 656-674; his learning, 264-267; library of 266*n*, 659; his respect for facts, 268-273; on war, 270-271; and Boston association of Unitarian ministers, 668-671; on Irish in Massachusetts, 7, 71; on Catholics and slavery, 82; southern regard for, 8, 224; on Franklin's almanac, 556; and fugitive slaves, 9, 455-457.
Parker, Theodore, by H. S. Commager, reviewed by M. Curti, 9, 540-542.
Parker, Rev. Thomas, 10, 561, 579.
Parkes, Henry Bamford, articles by: John Cotton and Roger Williams Debate Toleration, 4, 735-756; Morals and Law Enforcement in Colonial New England, 5, 431-452; New England in the Seventeen-Thirties, 3, 397-419; memorandum by, Sexual Morals and the Great Awakening, 133-135; *Jonathan Edwards, the Fiery Puritan*, reviewed by T. H. Johnson, 4, 354-356.

Parkinson, John, on Indian corn, 10, 123-124.
Parkman, Rev. Ebenezer, 3, 408.
——— Rev. Francis, father of Francis (*d* 1893), 1, 197, 206*n*; 6, 662, 667.
——— Francis (*d* 1893), 1, 2, 164; 3, 48; 6, 290-292; 7, 674; 9, 352; 10, 102.
——— Francis, 1, 397*n*; 10, 158; and S. E. Morison, memorandum by, "Milices du Newhampshire," 1787, 1, 82-83; review by, *Select Documents in Canadian Economic History*, edited by H. A. Innis, 3, 775.
——— Henry (*d* 1924), 6, *sup.*, 28.
Parlor Magazine, 1, 37-38.
Parmele, Ebenezer, 4, 815.
——— Elisha (*d* 1783), 2, 482*n*.
Parmenter, Hon. Mr. ———, 5, 248.
——— Jason, 4, 477.
Parr, Lieut.-Gov. ———, Nova Scotia, 8, 187, 198; and migration of Nantucket whale fishery, 188-191, 193-197, 200.
Parrington, Vernon L., 3, 59; 7, 223; on Trumbull's *M'Fingal*, 4, 509-510, 513; on Jonathan Edwards, 629; on Thomas Hooker, 663, 681, 683; on James Russell Lowell, 7, 116; on Whittier, 273; on the "civilized" man, 8, 534; on Samuel Hopkins, 534*n*; *Main Currents in American Thought*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, Vol. I, *The Colonial Mind*, and Vol. II, *The Romantic Revolution in America*, 1, 89-92; Vol. III, *The Beginnings of Critical Realism in America*, 4, 352-354.
Parsons, ——— (*c* 1742), 6, 50.
——— Lieut. ———, 5, 49.
——— Eli, and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468, 473-474, 477.
——— Francis, article by, Ezra Stiles of Yale, 9, 286-316; reviews by: *The Diaries of Julia Cowles*, edited by L. H. Moseley, 4, 803-804; *Mrs. Sigourney, The Sweet Singer of Hartford*, by G. S. Haight, 183-185.
——— Herbert Collins, *A Puritan Outpost. A History of . . . Northfield, Massachusetts*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 795-796.
——— Isaac, and reading of immoral books, 5, 42, 45.
——— Thankful, 5, 41, 46.
——— Theophilus (*d* 1813), 1, 30, 334, 528; 3, 717*n*; 9, 438.
——— Theophilus, and *United States Literary Gazette*, 7, 689.
——— Dr. Thomas, 2, 222.
——— Dr. Usher, 5, 536*n*; 6, 477.
Particular Baptists, missionary zeal of, 1, 295. *See also* Baptists.
Particular Baptist Society for the Propagation of the Gospel among the Heathen, 1, 310.
Partnerships, lawsuit concerning, 4, 497-498.
Parton, James, on Webster, 3, 162.
——— Mrs. Sara Willis ("Fanny Fern"), Hawthorne on, 8, 496.
Partridge, ———, 2, 226.
——— Bellamy, *Sir Billy Howe*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 5, 623-624.
——— George F., as editor, Letters of Massachusetts Mormons, 1843-1848, 9, 583-617; A Yankee on the New York Frontier, 1833-1851, 10, 752-772.
——— Mary, wife of Lieut.-Gov. William, 5, 293.
——— Oliver, lawsuit of, 4, 497-498.
——— Richard (*d* 1759), 6, 375, 381*n*; as Colonial Agent, article on, by M. Appleton, 5, 293-309; his salary as agent, 294; his duties, 294-295; and Rhode Island boundary disputes, 295-299; lobbying of, against Molasses Act, 299-302, 304; before House of Lords, 301; and question of colonial expenses for participation in wars, 302-303; as Connecticut's agent, 304; his talent as agent, 305-307; as agent for Pennsylvania, 306; his defense of charter rights, 307-308; on import taxes, 309; death of, 309.
——— Lieut.-Gov. William, N. H., 3, 610; 4, 238*n*; 5, 293-294; on production of naval stores, 4, 246-247.
——— William Ordway, 2, 221.
Pascal, Blaise, 9, 208.
Pass, Simon, 8, 402*n*.
Passamaquoddy, Me., seeks admission to rebellious colonies (1775), 4, 436.
Passenger, Capt. William, 3, 624.
Pasteboard Masks, by V. Curl, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 208.
Pasteur, Louis, 5, 501.
Patents, feudal nature of the Gorges, 5, 354-357.
Paterson. *See also* Patterson.
——— William (*d* 1719), 3, 371.
Patmore, Coventry, 8, 494.
Patrick, Gen. ——— (*c* 1865), 5, 339.
——— Simon, 9, 207.
Patriotic party (Massachusetts), 6, 33, 39.
Pattangall, William R., 7, 388.
Pattee, Fred Lewis, 7, 383; as editor, *Mark Twain: Representative Selections*, reviewed by B. De Voto, 8, 427-430; review by, *American Literary Annuals and Gift Books*, by R. Thompson, 9, 736-738.
Patten, Gilbert, and his Frank Merriwell Saga, by J. L. Cutler, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 599.
Patten, Thomas (*d* 1790), 8, 394.
Patterson. *See also* Paterson.

Patterson, ——— (*c* 1770), 6, 118-119.
——— D. C., 9, 577*n*.
——— William (*d* 1806), 5, 232.
Pattinson, Col. Thomas, 4, 138.
Patton, Cornelius H., and W. T. Field, *Eight O'Clock Chapel*, reviewed by J. R. Brackett, 1, 88-89.
Patton slave resolution (1839), 2, 236*n*.
Paulding, Hiram, 2, 528.
——— James Kirke, 5, 248; 8, 231.
Paulet, George, Lord, 8, 101, 104, 565; and Hawaiian independence, 10, 333-334.
Paulist Order, 8, 240*n*.
Paullin, Charles O., letter of, to THE NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY, 6, 847-850; *Atlas of the Historical Geography of the United States*, reviewed by F. Merk, 620-625.
Paul Revere, by E. Taylor, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 4, 350-352.
Paul Revere's Own Story, compiled by H. E. O'Brien, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 4, 350-352.
Pawlet, Vt., 3, 283, 289.
Pawling, ———, 6, 301.
Paxton, Charles, and enforcement of Molasses Act, 5, 88, 90-91; and the Boston mob, 6, 108-109.
——— William, 5, 518.
Paxton's Case, 4, 205.
Payne. *See also* Paine.
———, ——— (*c* 1770), 6, 119.
———, Edward (*c* 1763), 3, 475*n*, 476.
——— Edward F., *Dickens Days in Boston*, reviewed by F. W. C. Hersey, 1, 434-436.
Payson, Lieut. ——— (1863), 5, 319.
Peabody, ———, 2, 120.
——— Rev. Andrew Preston, 1, 206; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 206, 219, 221-222.
——— Elizabeth Palmer, 6, 656-657, 663; 7, 91, 95-96; 8, 487; at Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 199-201, 203, 213-214, 216-217, 219, 229-230; on Mrs. Hawthorne, 520; on Hawthorne, 8, 486*n*; and Harriet Martineau, 9, 411-412.
——— Francis Greenwood, 6, *sup.*, 14; article by, An Episode in International Philanthropy, 6, 85-97; his mission to France, 88-95; *Reminiscences of Present-Day Saints*, reviewed by H. K. Sherrill, 1, 438-439.
——— Joseph, 3, 426; 5, 674.
——— Josephine, on William Vaughn Moody, 9, 49-50.
——— Robert E., article by, America Returns to the High Seas, 4, 409-419.
——— Sophia. *See* Hawthorne, Sophia (Peabody).
——— W. B. O., 1, 201, 206.
——— family, 5, 667.
Peace Act of 1801, 4, 273.
Peace Convention (1838), 2, 43-46.
Peace Crusade, The American, by M. E. Curti, reviewed by C. Wittke, 3, 361-365.
Peace Movement in the Mid-Nineteenth Century, The Anglo-American, by C. Phelps, reviewed by M. E. Curti, 4, 367-368.
Peace Movements, in early 19th century, 1, 50, 56, 197-198; 2, 34-57, 241; 3, 50-52; 5, 265, 268.
Peach, Arthur Wallace, as editor, *The Green Mountain Series of Vermont Books*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393; and H. G. Rugg, *Vermont Prose: a Miscellany*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 390-393; reviews by: *Ethan Allen*, by J. Pell, 3, 349-354; *Ira Allen—Founder of Vermont*, by J. B. Wilbur, 2, 490-493.
Peage. *See* Wampum.
Peaked Mountain, Me., Indian name for, 9, 134, 140.
Pearce, Samuel, 8, 344.
Pearle, Charles Wilson, 7, 347*n*.
Pearson, Capt. ——— (*c* 1755), 5, 612.
——— Henry G., review by, *Robert Hallowell Richards: His Mark*, 10, 153.
——— Norman Holmes, memorandum by, A Sketch by Hawthorne, 6, 136-144.
Pease, Simon, 3, 476.
——— Valentine, 8, 102-103, 406.
Peaslee, ——— (*c* 1850), 5, 253.
Peck, ———, shipbuilder (*c* 1670), 8, 357.
———, ———, midshipman (*c* 1800), 1, 113, 117.
——— Epaphroditus, *A History of Bristol, Connecticut*, reviewed by H. Thoms, 6, 419-420.
——— John, 2, 497; 9, 327.
——— William Dandridge, 10, 554.
Peckham, Sir George, 6, 494.
"Peckled tree," 2, 384, 386.
Pedder, Laura Green, as editor, *The Letters of Joseph Dennie: 1768-1812*, reviewed by A. Cowie, 9, 535-536.
Peddlers, 8, 84; 9, 373.
Pedelford, Seth, 3, 120.
Pedlar's Progress: The Life of Bronson Alcott, by O. Shepard, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 10, 584-591.
Peebles, Allon, *A Survey of the Medical Facilities of the State of Vermont*, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, 5, 853-854.
Peel, Sir Robert, 10, 109, 459*n*.
Peirce. *See also* Pearce; Pierce.
——— Rev. ——— (*c* 1786), on singing, 6, 582-583.
——— Benjamin, Noah and Banjamin Goodman *vs.*, 4, 496.
——— Charles (*c* 1795), 5, 132*n*.

Peirce, Charles Sanders (*d* 1914), **7**, 589; **10**, 592.
Pelham, ——— (*c* 1730), **6**, 579.
——— Henry, **10**, 116.
——— Mary (Singleton) Copley, wife of Peter, Jr. *See* Copley, Mary (Singleton).
——— Penelope. *See* Bellingham, Penelope (Pelham).
——— Peter, Jr. (*d* 1751), **8**, 14, 22; **10**, 113, 116-117.
——— Peter, grandson of Peter, Jr., **10**, 118.
Pelham, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, **4**, 462, 468, 475; Committee of Safety of, 466; disputes among proprietors of, 499.
——— Conkey Tavern, **4**, 464-466, 475.
Pell, John, donor to New England Quarterly; article by, Ethan Allen's Literary Career, **2**, 585-602; *Ethan Allen*, reviewed by A. W. Peach, **3**, 349-354; reviews by: *Benedict Arnold. Military Racketeer*, by E. D. Sullivan, **5**, 834-835; *Benedict Arnold. Patriot and Traitor*, by O. Sherwin, 834-835; *The History of the Town of Marlborough, Vermont*, by Rev. E. H. Newton, **3**, 584-585; *The Taking of Ticonderoga in 1775: The British Story*, by A. French, **2**, 163-168.
Pelletier, Joseph C., **6**, *sup.*, 17, 57; on anti-aid amendment to Massachusetts Constitution, 31-32.
Pelseneer, J., on 17th-century astronomical knowledge, **7**, 3*n*.
Pelton, Oliver, **7**, 167.
Pemberton, ———, **8**, 556.
——— Rev. Ebenezer, **9**, 208.
"Pencil, Mark," on "rattlesnake colonels," **10**, 344.
Pendleton, Benjamin, **5**, 693.
——— C., **8**, 103.
——— Emily, and M. Ellis, *Philenia: The Life and Works of Sarah Wentworth Morton, 1759-1846*, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, **5**, 368-370.
Penhallow, Samuel (*d* 1726), on fight at Pigwacket, **9**, 386-387, 401.
Penn, Richard, **5**, 517.
——— Thomas, **5**, 517.
——— Sir William (*d* 1670), **9**, 672.
——— William (*d* 1718), **4**, 245; **5**, 812.
Penniman, Elias, **5**, 524.
Pennington, A. C. M., **9**, 641-642.
Pennsylvania, Indian raids in, **3**, 310; and Wyoming land claims, 451; and Sugar Act, 500; and writs of assistance, **5**, 97, 100, 102-103, 104*n*; superstitions in, **8**, 224.
Pennsylvania Company, **4**, 260.
Pennsylvania Freeman, **2**, 237.
Pennsylvania Gazette, **7**, 59*n*; **8**, 64*n*; and the stamp tax; 67, 74*n*, 76-77.
Pennsylvania Journal, **8**, 64*n*; and the stamp tax, 74, 76, 79; suit for libel against, 80.
Pennsylvania Packet, newspaper, **3**, 457.
Pennsylvania Packet, ship, **1**, 221.
Penny, George, **8**, 349.
Penobscot, Me. *See* Castine, Me.
Penobscot, Sailing Days on the, by G. S. Wasson, *With a Record of Vessels Built there*, compiled by L. Colcord, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **6**, 397-398.
Penobscot Boom, The, by A. G. Hempstead, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **5**, 210.
Penry, John, **4**, 699; **7**, 238*n*.
"People," **2**, 630.
People's Journal, on Margaret Fuller, **9**, 619-620.
Pepper, trade in, **1**, 216; **3**, 425-426.
Pepperell, ———. *See* Hudson, ——— (Pepperell).
——— Mary, Lady, **4**, 489.
——— William, sea-captain (*c* 1680), **3**, 622.
——— Sir William (*d* 1759), **4**, 489.
——— Sir William (*d* 1816), **2**, 61; **4**, 112.
Pepys, Samuel, **5**, 59; as Secretary of the Admiralty, 752; **6**, 295, 300*n*, 310.
Pequawket. *See* Pigwacket.
Pequot War, **3**, 85; **4**, 64.
Percival, Lieut. ——— (*c* 1830), **10**, 327.
——— James Gates, as a Student of German Culture, article on, by A. B. Benson, **2**, 603-624; his early life, 605; relations of, with Noah Webster, 606; as a linguist, 606-608; interest of, in German, 607-615; relations of, with Ticknor, 610-612, 614; interest of, in music, 616-618, 621; his poetry, 603, 619-621; his criticism of Goethe and Schiller, 621-624.
Percy, Sir Hugh, Earl Percy, Duke of Northumberland, **4**, 123, 130.
Periodicals. *See* Magazines.
Periodicals of American Transcendentalism, The, by C. L. F. Gohdes, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, **5**, 632-633.
Perit, Pelatiah, **5**, 672, 681; commercial activities of, 674-675.
Perkins, ———, Boston Tory (1777), **6**, 128.
———, ——— (*c* 1815), **10**, 362.
——— Anna. *See* Chandler, Anna (Perkins).
——— Caroline M., **9**, 120, 121*n*.
——— Charles C., **9**, 354.
——— Dexter, review by, *John Quincy Adams: Old Man Eloquent*, by B. C. Clark; **6**, 209-210.
——— Elliott, review by, *This Man Adams*, by S. McCoy, **2**, 326.
——— Jacob, **10**, 357.

Perkins, James A., 9, 120*n*, 121.
——— John, 2, 488*n*.
——— Dr. John, 1, 194.
——— Jonathan, 6, 452.
——— J. and T. H., 1, 210; 10, 443; and the slave trade, 3, 263*n*, 267-269.
——— Mary. *See* Bardwell, Mary (Perkins).
——— Rev. Nathan, 2, 600.
——— Nina. *See* Shaw, Nina (Perkins).
——— Thomas Handasyd, 3, 272-273, 435; 10, 357, 433, 443; on British policy, 432; on trade during embargo, 438.
——— Rev. William, on marriage, 1, 327*n*-328*n*.
——— William Lee, 1, 209*n*.
——— and Burling, and the slave trade, 3, 267*n*, 268.
Perrin, Porter G., memorandum by, Possible Sources of *Technologia* at Early Harvard, 7, 718-724; reviews by: *Harvard College in the Seventeenth Century*, by S. E. Morison, 9, 530-534; *Harvard College Records*, Part III, Collections of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vol. XXXI, 8, 573-576; *Sibley's Harvard Graduates, 1701-1712*, Vol. V, by C. K. Shipton, 10, 815-816.
Perrins, ——— (*d* 1799), 3, 436.
Perry, Arthur H., 8, 572.
——— Arthur L., 1, 445*n*; 9, 116.
——— Augustus W., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— Bliss, 1, 355; 7, 259; *And Gladly Teach: Reminiscences*, reviewed by W. L. Schramm, 8, 576-579; *Emerson Today*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 377-378; *Richard Henry Dana: 1851-1931*, reviewed by J. D. Hart, 7, 391-393.
——— Edward, 1, 331*n*.
——— Matthew, seaman (*c* 1725), 2, 661-663, 669.
——— Commodore Matthew Calbraith, 6, 335*n*.
——— Commodore Oliver H., 3, 125, 127, 129*n*; 7, 331.
——— Ralph Barton, on William James, 10, 721, 724; article by, Charles William Eliot, His Personal Traits and Essential Creed, 4, 5-29; *A Defence of Philosophy*, reviewed by J. Dewey, 529-531; *The Thought and Character of William James*, reviewed by J. B. Pratt, 9, 317-324.
Perry, Thomas Sergeant, by J. T. Morse, Jr., reviewed by J. McLane, 3, 167-170.
Perry, Thomas Sergeant, Letters of, selected by E. A. Robinson, reviewed by J. McLane, 3, 167-170.
Perseverance, ship, 3, 430.
Persigny, ——— de, 6, 521.
Personal liberty laws, of Vermont, 2, 234, 248; of Wisconsin, 7, 84; of Massachusetts, 84.
Peru, pre-Spanish, political and social institutions of, 4, 652-655; intellectual life of, 656-658; commerce of, 659; minor arts of, 659-660; sheep-raising in, 660.
Peru, Vt., 7, 304.
Pests, 9, 234-235; 10, 126-127, 764.
Pete, Robert, sea-captain, 2, 664.
Peter I, Tsar of Russia, 3, 720.
Peter, Rev. Hugh, 3, 85; 4, 665-667; 6, 223, 748*n*, 750, 759, 766, 787, 789, 791; 7, 673; 10, 558; and the English classis in Holland, 6, 764, 768-772, 777-780, 783-786, 788, 790; and the fishing industry, 8, 336.
Peter Powers: Pioneer, by R. Nichols and C. Poole, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 371-372.
Peters, John A., 7, 388.
——— Richard, 5, 517; 8, 432.
——— Rev. Samuel, 2, 71-72.
Petersburg, Va., 10, 69.
Petersham, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 462, 476.
Peterson, Ephraim, 3, 666.
——— Lawrence, 10, 379.
——— Roy M., article by, A South American's Impression of New England After Yorktown, 4, 713-734.
Peterson's Magazine, 3, 636.
Pettengill, Ray W., memorandum by, To Saratoga and Back (1777), 10, 785-789.
Petty, Sir William (*d* 1687), 1, 372; 9, 32.
——— William (*d* 1805), Earl of Shelburne, 6, 374, 379, 565; 8, 183.
Petty Papers, The, edited by the Marquis of Lansdowne, reviewed by W. C. Abbott, 1, 568-569.
Pewter, 3, 429; trade in, 136.
Phelan, James, Autobiography of, edited by E. S. Mighels, reviewed by F. Mood, 3, 577-578.
Phelps, ——— (*c* 1650), 4, 692.
——— Mrs. ———, 1, 63, 70.
——— Christina, *The Anglo-American Peace Movement in the Mid-Nineteenth Century*, reviewed by M. E. Curti, 4, 367-368.
——— John J., 5, 678.
——— Samuel (*c* 1760), 4, 499.
——— Samuel S., U.S. Senator (1839-1854), 1, 39.
——— William Walter, 2, 375.
——— Porter *vs.*, 4, 500.
Phesel, Jane, 1, 325*n*.
Phi Beta Kappa, 2, 482*n*. *See also under* Brown University.
Phidias, 10, 461.
Philadelphia, Pa., 1, 356, 366; 4, 718; 6, 508; Levant trade of, 1, 209-210, 221*n*.

Philadelphia, warship, 1, 107, 112, 120; 4, 277-278.
Philadelphia Anti-Slavery Society, 7, 166; 8, 545.
Philadelphia College, thesis sheets of, 5, 485, 502-503, 517-523.
Philadelphia Convention (1787), 2, 18-19, 501-508; 5, 230, 232-234.
Philadelphia Museum, 7, 347*n*.
Philadelphische Staatsbote, Der Wöchentliche, 8, 64*n*; and the stamp tax, 70-71, 74*n*, 77*n*.
Philanthropy, An Episode in International, article on, by F. G. Peabody, 6, 85-97.
Philbrick, Miss ———, 3, 428*n*.
Philenia: The Life and Works of Sarah Wentworth Morton, 1759-1846, by E. Pendleton and M. Ellis, reviewed by K. Schriftgiesser, 5, 368-370.
Philippus Tripolitanus, 5, 52*n*.
Phillips, ———, 1, 200; 3, 276.
———, ———, member of General Court (1777), 7, 65.
——— Annette (Townsend), 2, 24*n*; 7, 102*n*.
——— Charles, 7, 226.
——— Evelyn Butler, *Curricula of the Small High Schools of Maine*, reviewed by A. H. Chadbourne, 6, 396-397.
——— Rev. George, as author of *The Humble Request*, 4, 551; 5, 379.
——— James D., *The Life and Times of Richard Derby*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 184; *Salem in the Seventeenth Century*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 6, 825-826; reviews by, *Captain Nathaniel Lord Thompson*, by M. J. Thompson, 10, 797; *John Endecott: A Biography*, by L. S. Mayo, 181-182; *Kennebec: Cradle of Americans*, by R. P. T. Coffin, 604-605.
——— John C., *A Sportsman's Scrapbook*, reviewed by O. Bangs, 2, 176-177.
——— John Marshall, review by, *The Romance of Old Sandwich Glass*, by F. W. Chipman, 6, 195-196.
——— Joseph, 5, 740*n*.
——— Mary E., 7, 337.
——— Stephen W., donor to New England Quarterly.
——— Wendell, 2, 43; 3, 48; 6, 154-155, 157, 258; 8, 224; 9, 646*n*; 10, 100*n*; on Matthew Arnold, 2, 373; connection of, with abolitionist gift-books, 7, 159, 160*n*, 162, 167; on lot of fugitive slaves, 9, 458-459; and the *Atlantic Monthly*, 10, 337-338.
——— Willard, on Malthusianism, 9, 110*n*.
Philolaus the Pythagorean, 7, 10*n*.
Philosophical Ideas in the United States, by H. G. Townsend, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 7, 588-590.
Philosophy, study of, 1, 46; 2, 113; 5, 491-494; 6, 534-536, 540-541, 547-549; 7, 28; Concord School of, article on, by A. Warren, 2, 199-233; oriental influence on American, 4, 163-164; 6, 404-405, 827; Newtonian, 8, 556. *See also* Logic; Psychology; Transcendentalism.
Philosophy, Fruits of, by Charles Knowlton, edited by N. E. Himes, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, 10, 822-823.
Phinney, Rev. Arthur O., 7, 182.
Phippen, David, 9, 677.
——— Joshua, 3, 425.
Phipps, James, 6, 308.
——— Lieut.-Gov. Spencer (*d* 1757), Mass., 5, 617*n*.
Phips, Mary (Spencer) Hull, Lady, 1, 273, 284, 290, 551; 6, 316; attitude of, toward witchcraft trials, 1, 534; gift to, 6, 314.
——— Sir William, 1, 165; 6, 839; 7, 733; The Rise of, article on, by V. F. Barnes, 1, 271-294; early life of, 273; first treasure hunt of, 273-274; 6, 294-295; treasure hunting of, on Bahama Banks, 1, 274-280; 5, 731-752; 8, 359-363; and discipline of treasure hunting crew, 1, 274, 277-279; 5, 733-737, 745-746, 748-749; 8, 360-363; relations of, with Capt. Warren of the *Good Intent*, 1, 275; 5, 738, 742-743; his forcing of ships to strike colors, 1, 275-276, 279; 5, 738-741, 744, 746; arrogance of, 1, 275-277, 279-280; 5, 739-740, 742, 746; his difficulties with Massachusetts, 1, 276-277; 5, 739-742; treasure hunting of, on Ambrosia Bank, 1, 280-283; 5, 750-751; 6, 297-300, 303-309; knighted, 1, 283; 6, 315; as provost-marshal-general, 1, 283-285; 6, 315; social position of, 1, 283-285, 536-537; activity of, in securing charter of 1691, 286-288; baptism of, 288; and King William's War, 289-292, 541-545; appointed Governor of Massachusetts, 293; Phippius Maximus, article on, by V. F. Barnes, 532-553; and the Navigation Acts, 535, 538, 546; assaults by, 535-536, 539; business enterprises of, 538; quarrel of, with the General Court, 546-548; charges against, 546, 549; monument to, 551; 6, 316; The Treasure Expedition of, to the Bahama Banks, article on, by C. H. Karrakar, 5, 731-752; fined, 742; sued, 747*n*; The Treasure Trove of, article on, by R. H. George, 6, 294-318; bibliography on, 294*n*; imprisonment of, 296; his share in treasure, 314; medal in honor of, 315-316.
Phoenix, ship, 6, 459.

Phonography. *See* Shorthand.
Photography, early interest in, 7, 29-30.
Pickard, Samuel T., 4, 290; on Whittier, 3, 515*n*; 6, 589, 593, 596; 7, 259, 316, 319-320.
Pickering, ——— (*c* 1777), 7, 65.
——— Mrs. Henry F., 7, 339*n*.
——— John, 10, 225.
——— Sherwood, 7, 339*n*.
——— Timothy, 1, 20, 25, 30; 5, 236; 7, 113*n*-114*n*; 10, 438, 440, 611; and Elbridge Gerry, 2, 28-29, 31-32; on Boston Federalists, 10, 432; on New England's prosperity, 433-434; on Bank of the United States, 441*n*.
Pickman, Edward Motley, 6, 835; 7, 4.
——— William D., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120-121.
Pickton, Richard, 5, 736; 8, 360.
Pictet, Benedict, 9, 208.
Pictorial Wag, magazine, 6, 69.
Pidgin, Rev. ———, 8, 97.
Pier, Arthur Stanwood, *St. Paul's School, 1855-1934*, reviewed by G. C. Homans, 7, 734-736; review by, *George Washington in New Hampshire*, by E. L. Page, 5, 639.
Pierce. *See also* Pearce; Peirce.
——— Rev. ———, Brookline, Mass. (1845), 9, 442, 444.
——— Calvin P., *Ryal Side from Early Days of Salem Colony*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 212.
——— Edward Peter, 6, *sup.*, 92.
——— Franklin, 3, 102; 5, 241, 249, 258; 7, 79; 8, 12, 481; 9, 635, 641; and Hawthorne, 5, 238-239, 242-243, 250*n*-251*n*, 253.
Pierce, Franklin, by R. F. Nichols, reviewed by W. A. Robinson, 5, 650-652.
Pierce, Nathan, 6, 453.
——— Oliver B., 7, 344.
——— Wesley George, *Goin' Fishin'*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 130-131.
——— William, on Roger Sherman, 5, 226.
Pierpont, James, 5, 511.
——— Rev. John, 6, 667; 7, 159, 160*n*, 344.
——— Samuel, 5, 511.
Pierre, or The Ambiguities, by H. Melville, edited by R. S. Forsythe, reviewed by H. A. Murray, Jr., 4, 333-337.
Pies, sweet potato, recipe for, 3, 558.
Pietschmann, Richard, 4, 651*n*.
Piety Versus Moralism, by J. Haroutunian, reviewed by A. C. McGiffert, Jr., 5, 822-823.
Pigot, Rev. George, 8, 504.
Pigwacket (Pequawket), Me., Symmes's account of Indian fight at, article on, by F. H. Eckstorm, 9, 378-402.
Pike, Joshua M., Jr., 8, 111.
——— Samuel (*d* 1773), 8, 394.
——— William B., 8, 481; Unpublished Letters of Hawthorne to, edited by R. Stewart, 5, 237-263; career of, 237*n*.
——— Col. Zebulon M., 9, 88.
Pilgrim, brig, 9, 15-16.
Pilgrim Fathers from a Dutch Point of View, The, by D. Plooij, reviewed by R. G. Usher, 6, 222-223.
Pilgrim Fathers in England and America, The Homes of the, by M. S. Briggs, reviewed by F. Kimball, 6, 224-226.
Pilgrims, views of, on marriage ceremony, 1, 323, 325-326, 333; their significance, 3, 30. *See also* Separatists.
Pillory, 4, 692; 5, 124; 6, 569.
Pillsbury, Albert E., at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 21, 39, 61, 64, 68; on personnel of convention, 17; and question of initiative and referendum, 47, 51, 56; and proposals affecting labor, 71-73; and rearrangement of constitution, 80-81, 89, 91-92.
——— Joshua, his record of march to Saratoga (1777), 10, 785-789.
"Pilot," 2, 634.
Pinckney, Charles C., and "X Y Z" mission, 2, 23-26; 7, 100-101, 107-108, 110, 113; and the making of federal Constitution, 2, 506-508.
"Pindar, Peter." *See* Wolcott, John.
Pinkerston, Joseph, 9, 450.
Pinkerton Academy, 10, 263.
Pinkham, Lydia E., The Life and Times of, by R. C. Washburn, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 4, 808-809.
Pinkham, Seth, 6, 422.
Pinkney, William, 1, 222.
Pinqua, ———, 3, 430.
Pintard, John, 10, 747.
Pioneer and Woman's Advocate, 3, 653-654.
"Pipes his eye," 2, 634.
Piracy, 2, 527; 5, 153-154, 451-452; the case of the *Amistad*, 6, 353-361.
Pirates, 1, 538; Diaries of Captives of, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 2, 658-669.
Piscataqua Evangelical Magazine, 1, 318.
Pitcairn, ——— (*c* 1797), 7, 106.
——— Maj. John, 4, 123; 6, 402.
Pitcairne, Archibald, 9, 212.
"Pitch," 2, 391.
Pitch. *See* Naval stores.
Pitman, Judge ——— (*c* 1830), 5, 543*n*.
——— Isaac, 1, 34*n*.
Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham, 3, 19; 6, 104, 556; 8, 273; and question of trading with the enemy, 3, 466-467; 5, 88.

Pitt, William (*d* 1806), 7, 716; 8, 183-184, 190.
Pittsfield, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Pius VII, Pope, 10, 625.
Pizarro, Pedro, 4, 655.
Place-Names of Warwickshire, The, by J. E. B. Gover, A. Mawer, F. M. Stenton, and F. T. S. Houghton, reviewed by F. P. Magoun, Jr., 10, 400-401.
Plaisted, Col. Ichabod, 5, 612.
Planck, Max, 8, 168, 171.
"Plantation," 2, 388; 5, 129*n*.
Planters of the Commonwealth, The, by C. E. Banks, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 4, 346-350.
Plaster of Paris, trade in, 2, 546.
Plato, 8, 382; 10, 455-456, 461, 463, 512-513; influence of, on O. W. Holmes, Jr., 6, 10-12, 24-26.
Platt, O. H., 4, 531.
Pleasure and Pain, by Sir Thomas Bernard, edited by J. B. Baker, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 598.
Pledger, ———, 7, 712, 714.
Pliny, 10, 510.
Plooij, D., *The Pilgrim Fathers from a Dutch Point of View*, reviewed by R. G. Usher, 6, 222-223.
Plot, Robert, 9, 211.
Plucknett, Theodore F. T., reviews by: *The Laws and Liberties of Massachusetts*, 3, 156-159; *Records of the Suffolk County Court: 1671-1680*, Collections of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vols. XXIX, XXX, 7, 586-587; *Studies in the History of American Law*, by R. B. Morris, 3, 574-577.
"Plum-duff," 2, 651.
Plumer, Richard, and fugitive slaves, 9, 464.
——— William, 5, 571*n*; 10, 225, 432*n*, 434.
Plumly, B. Rush, 9, 626*n*.
Plummer, Jonathan, Sr., 8, 86.
——— Jonathan, Jr. (*d* 1819), 7, 385; Memoirs of, edited by R. W. Higgins, 8, 84-98; his early life, 85-86; in the Revolution, 86; as a teacher, 87; as a preacher, 87-88; poem by, to Katherine Wigglesworth, 89-90; and the "fair ladies," 90-91; and Timothy Dexter, 92-96; will of, 98.
Plumsted, William, 5, 517.
Plutarch, 3, 23.
Plymouth, Mass., 3, 30; Tories in, 4, 122-124; celebration of landing of Pilgrims at (1845), 9, 442-443.
Plymouth, Vt., 7, 304.
Plymouth Colony, 1, 172, 176; 8, 336; relations of, with New Netherland, 1, 148-149, 155; trading post of, 149; marriage in, 324-333; estimates of early population of, 5, 4, 7; collectivism in, 7, 476, 482; lack of seamen at, 8, 332-333; celebration of Christmas in, 500; legislation of, on farming, 9, 245; regulation of settlement by, 10, 27-28; state of church in (1670), 573-574.
Plymouth County, Mass., enforcement of "blue laws" in, 5, 437-438; moral offences in, 442-443.
Poe, Edgar Allan, 1, 355; 2, 454; 3, 48; 7, 163; 8, 469, 488*n*; 10, 693; as a critic, 1, 580-581; on Mary Gove Nichols, 6, 66; Mary Gove Nichols on, 74-75; Hawthorne, and a Literary Ghost, memorandum on, by H. E. Thorner, 7, 146-154; on John Neal, 338*n*-339*n*.
Poe, Edgar Allan, Poems of, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 2, 532.
Poe, Edgar Allan, Representative Selections, edited by M. Alterton and H. Craig, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 624.
——— Virginia, wife of Edgar Allan, 6, 74-75.
Poems and poetry, "Hold on, ye missionaries," 1, 321-322; of 17th-century New England, 422-423; of Michael Wigglesworth, article on, by F. O. Matthiessen, 491-502; of Jacob Bailey, article on, by R. P. Baker, 2, 58-92; in ladies' magazines, 429, 433-436, 444; 3, 641-642, 651; 8, 477-478; "Birthday of the Poet Longfellow," by Mrs. Sigourney, 3, 533-535; in Hawthorne's *Spectator*, 4, 299, 304, 309, 314-315, 319, 324; John Trumbull's "M'Fingal," memorandum on, by L. Grey, 509-514; Unpublished, of Emily Dickinson, 5, 219-220; 9, 144-145; "Surrender of Cornwallis," 5, 285-286; "Washington, My Son," 286-292; "Burlesque on Vermont Convention," 558; "Chocorua": A Sonnet, by David McCord, 585; John Quincy Adams's translation of Latin Verses by the Marquess of Wellesley, 6, 361-363; "The Stamp-man's Confession," 556; in anti-slavery gift-books, 7, 161-162; Granville Hicks's treatment of, 228, 230-232; in America: Whittier's Verse, article on, by W. T. Scott, 258-275; "To the Hooper Sisters," by J. G. Whittier, 321-323; "The Boston Sabbath," 325-326; "To Mr. Smibert," 8, 19-21; "To Katherine Wigglesworth," by Jonathan Plummer, 89-90; "To Timothy Dexter," by Jonathan Plummer, 94-96; in provincial almanacs, 270-272, 558-559, 561; 9, 231, 238, 662, 667, 671; of Amy Lowell, article on, by W. T. Scott, 8, 320-330; "John Randolph of Roanoke," by J. G. Whittier, 552-553; English books of, popular in early 18th century, 9, 214-215; "Come go with me, ye Saints of

God" (Mormon), 610-611; "Lines in an Album," by J. G. Whittier, 699-700; of Edward Taylor: A Puritan Sacred Poet, article on, by T. H. Johnson, 10, 290-322; Later, of E. A. Robinson, article on, by D. Brown, 487-502; anti-imperialistic, 652-660; "The Demon Lady," by J. G. Whittier, 776-780. *See also* Ballads.

Poems of Edgar Allan Poe, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 2, 532.

Poems of Emily Dickinson, The, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 613.

Poems of Maria Lowell, The, edited by H. J. Vernon, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 606-607.

Poetry, Modern American, and Modern British Poetry, edited by L. Untermeyer, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 189-190.

Poetry and the Criticism of Life, by H. W. Garrod, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 4, 582-587.

Police Administration in Boston, by L. V. Harrison, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446.

"Police power," defined, 6, *sup.*, 5-6; exercise of, 64.

Political theory, of Federalists, 1, 6, 20; in 18th century, 3, 400; 4, 541-542, 562-570; of New England Puritans, 3, 681-705; 7, 236-256; 10, 638-644; in 19th century, 5, 479-480; 6, *sup.*, 2; books on, popular in 18th century, 9, 212-213.

Political Thought of John Winthrop, The, article on, by S. Gray, 3, 681-705.

Political Writings of James Otis, Some, edited by C. F. Mullett, reviewed by C. H. McIlwain, 4, 540-543.

Polk, James K., 2, 247; 5, 246*n*, 269, 276; 6, 69; 7, 682.

——— Leonidas, 8, 227.

Pollard, Graham, and John Carter, *An Enquiry into the Nature of Certain Nineteenth Century Pamphlets*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 7, 602-606.

——— John A., reviews by: *A Bibliography of John Greenleaf Whittier*, by T. F. Currier, 10, 596-597; *Quaker Militant: John Greenleaf Whittier*, by A. Mordell, 6, 841-842.

Pollitt, Josephine, 7, 33*n*; *Emily Dickinson: The Human Background of her Poetry*, reviewed by F. J. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.

Polly, ship, 3, 257.

Polly and Sally, ship, 3, 261.

Pomary, John, 8, 342.

Pomeroy, Pumroy, *etc.*

———, ———, deacon (*c* 1745), 5, 49.

——— Ebenezer, 4, 501.

——— Ebenezer, Jr., and reading of immoral books, 5, 43-44, 46.

——— Elizabeth, 5, 43, 46, 53.

——— Rev. Frank T., 9, 371*n*.

——— Seth, 4, 490; 5, 41, 48, 51.

——— and Robinson, 3, 121.

Pomfret, John E., memorandum by, Student Interests at Brown, 1789-1790, 5, 135-147.

Pond, Peter, 7, 196.

"Pond," 2, 400

Pontchartrain R. R., 10, 274*n*.

Pontiac's Conspiracy, 3, 494*n*.

Pontificia Americana—A Documentary History of the Catholic Church in the United States, 1784-1884, by D. Shearer, reviewed by G. La Piana, 7, 184-186.

Pontin, Marie Juliette, 5, 779*n*.

Poole, ——— (*c* 1670), 10, 582.

——— Caroline, and R. Nichols, *Peter Powers: Pioneer*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 371-372.

——— Matthew, 9, 207.

Poor, Alfred Easton, *Colonial Architecture of Cape Cod . . .*, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 6, 392.

Poor laws, 2, 543

Pope, Alexander, 2, 72; 3, 511; 8, 559*n*; 9, 214; 10, 297.

Pope. *See* Papacy.

Pope Day, celebration of, in Boston, 6, 101-103, 109, 116-117.

Population, Trends of, in North-Western New England, article on, by H. F. Wilson, 7, 276-306. *See also* Migrations.

Population Before . . . 1790, American, by E. B. Greene and V. D. Harrington, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 6, 829-830.

Population Distribution in Colonial America, by S. H. Sutherland, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 10, 395-396.

Pormort, Philemon, 8, 418*n*.

Porteous, John, 6, 100.

Porter, Lieut. ——— (*c* 1840), 6, 357.

——— Andrew W., 7, 36.

——— Mrs. Andrew W., and Mount Holyoke College, 7, 36-37.

——— Commodore David, 2, 527; 7, 334; as an author, 4, 270.

——— Col. Elisha, and Ely Rebellion, 5, 110-111.

——— Elizabeth, 7, 36.

——— Jacob, 10, 225.

——— Kenneth W., 2, 8*n*; article by, Samuell Gorton: New England Firebrand, 7, 405-444.

——— Rev. Noah, 4, 9; 6, 345, 844; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 208, 213.

——— Stephen, 5, 518.

——— *vs.* Phelps, 4, 500.

Portfolio (Boston), 1, 41.
Portfolio (Philadelphia), 1, 10, 42; 9, 487.
Portland, Oregon, 10, 87.
Portland Magazine, 3, 635-638.
Porto Plato Harbor, Santo Domingo, 1, 280; 5, 751*n*.
Portrait of an Independent: Moorfield Storey, 1845-1929, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by P. P. Chase, 5, 640-645.
Port Royal, Acadia, expedition against, 1, 176-178, 289-290.
Portsmouth, N.H., 1, 82, 511-512.
Portsmouth, R.I., The Lands of, and a Glimpse of Its People, by E. H. West, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 5, 855.
Portsmouth Mercury, 8, 71.
Port Society of Boston, 8, 310.
Portugal, trade of 1, 378; 3, 609, 613-614; 10, 438.
Portuguese, emigration of, 2, 559.
Postal service, about 1800, 5, 136.
Postgate, Raymond W., *That Devil Wilkes*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 372-374.
Postlethwat, Malachy, 1, 373*n*.
Potash, trade in, 10, 471.
Pothier, Gov. Aram J., R.I., 2, 288, 298*n*.
Potter, Abijah, 3, 259.
——— Alonzo, 10, 774.
——— Elisha R., 5, 543.
——— Indygoe, 8, 341.
——— James, 4, 763, 766.
——— John, 9, 210.
——— Mrs. Thomas, Jr., 5, 603.
Pottle, ———, 8, 97.
Potts, Rev. ——— (*c* 1630), 6, 777.
——— Rev. John Faulkner, 2, 272.
Potwine, John (*d* 1792), 1, 234-235.
Poulson, Niels, 10, 242.
Poultney, Vt., gift of, to Seth Warner, 4, 608.
Poultry, trade in, 4, 763, 768.
Pound, Arthur, *Native Stock*, reviewed by L. W. Labaree, 5, 164-165.
——— Ezra, 8, 113, 322.
Pounds, for cattle, 9, 248.
Poutrincourt, ———, 8, 404.
Powell, Chilton L., article by, Marriage in Early New England, 1, 323-334.
——— Lyman P., 7, 521; on Emmanuel Movement, 504.
——— T. R., reviews by: *The Constitution and the Men Who Made It*, by H. Lyon, 10, 389-390; *Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes*, edited by H. C. Shriver, 399-400.
Power, Tyrone, on Marblehead, 10, 532.
Power of Sympathy, The, by W. H. Brown, edited by M. Ellis, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 825; the authorship of, 5, 369-370.
Powers, Col. John, and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468, 471.
——— Leland, 6, *sup.*, 92.
Powers, Peter: Pioneer, by R. Nichols and C. Poole, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 371-372.
Powers, Samuel L., and Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17, 39, 42*n*, 72-73, 92.
Powicke, F. J., as editor, *Some Unpublished Correspondence of Richard Baxter and John Eliot*, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 206.
Pownalborough, Me., riots in, 6, 126-127.
Pownall, Gov. Thomas, Mass., 3, 303; 5, 380; political theory of, 4, 541.
Powys, Llewellyn, on Thoreau, 6, 743.
Pratt, ———, New York (*c* 1760), 4, 206.
Pratt, Enoch, by R. H. Hart, reviewed by L. C. Wroth, 9, 715-716.
Pratt, Ezra, 2, 141-142, 144.
——— George D., donor to New England Quarterly.
——— J. S., 5, 76.
——— James Bissett, review by, *The Thought and Character of William James*, by R. B. Perry, 9, 317-324.
——— John, 4, 675.
——— Dr. Joseph H., 7, 518; on treatment of consumptives, 499.
——— Peter, 5, 543*n*.
Pray, Frances Mary, 6, 591; *A Study of Whittier's Apprenticeship as a Poet*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 4, 188.
Preble, Commodore Edward, 1, 107; 4, 277.
——— Jedidiah, 7, 464.
Predestination, 3, 414; 4, 741-742.
Prence, Gov. Thomas, Plymouth, 1, 331*n*; 7, 412.
Prentice, George D., 6, 589; on Whittier, 590-591.
——— Nathaniel S., 3, 667-669.
Prentiss, ———, 1, 108, 123.
Presbyterian Church, 4, 683; in Scotland, 7, 239.
——— General Assembly, 1, 296.
Presbyterian Churches and the Federal Union, The, 1861-1869, by L. G. Vander Velde, reviewed by C. Wittke, 6, 407-409.
Presbyterians, 3, 700; 4, 727-728; 8, 548; 10, 561, 759-760, 766; in Holland, 6, 753.
Prescott, Rebecca. *See* Sherman, Rebecca (Prescott).
——— Gen. Richard, 4, 134.
——— William H., 3, 48; 5, 588; 6, 267, 292; 7, 664, 682; 10, 102, 223,

225; his *History of Peru* Re-Examined, article on, by P. A. Means, 4, 645-662; on annexation of Texas, 5, 600-601; on Bancroft's *History*, 7, 662, 678, 681.
President, warship, 4, 278; 9, 327.
President, whaler, 10, 363.
President Harding, ship, 4, 419.
President Roosevelt, ship, 4, 419.
Presidents, Genealogies of the Families of the, by R. B. Henry, reviewed C. K. Shipton, 9, 555.
Pressey, E. Pearson, 9, 429*n*.
Preston, Capt. Thomas, 4, 209; 6, 118*n*, 119.
——— William Campbell, 7, 535.
Price, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1685), 6, 309.
——— Abby M., Walt Whitman's letter to, 1, 358-359.
——— Lawrence, 5, 282.
——— Lucien, reviews by: *Cotton Mather, Keeper of the Puritan Conscience*, by Ralph and Louise Boas, 2, 327-331; *The Experimental College*, by A. Meiklejohn, 5, 832-833; *New Horizons In American Life*, by J. J. Chapman, 841-843.
——— Rev. Richard, 7, 69.
Prices, Wholesale Commodity, by R. Crandall, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 459-460.
Prideaux, Humphrey, 9, 207.
Priessnitz, ———, 6, 63.
Priestley, Herbert I., *The Coming of the White Man*, reviewed by C. H. Haring, 3, 563-568.
——— Joseph, 1, 16; 6, 259; on Franklin's work in electricity, 1, 185-188, 193; his interpretation of the Bible, 300.
Prime, Ebenezer, 5, 511.
Primrose, Mary, Countess of Rosebery, 8, 265.
Prince, Isaac, 6, 420.
——— Dr. Morton, 7, 517, 532.
——— Sally, 3, 298.
——— Rev. Thomas, 3, 298; 6, 574; 7, 675; 8, 388; on earthquakes, 3, 402; 9, 29-31, 38-40; on the Great Awakening, 6, 54; on requirements of Harvard College, 7, 651; The Science of, article on, by T. Hornberger, 9, 26-42; as mediator between science and religion, 33-42; on droughts, 33-35; on electricity, 35, 38-40.
——— W. R., 5, 785-786.
Prince de Neufchâtel, ship, 9, 327.
Prince Edward Island, and writs of assistance, 5, 100.
Prince of Wales American Volunteers, 4, 131-133, 138, 145-146.
Princeton College, Esther Burr's description of, 3, 302-303; raising of funds for, 303, conversions at, 304-307. *See also* College of New Jersey.
Princeton Review, on Darwinism, 8, 234-235.
Pring, Martin, voyage of, to America, 9, 473-474.
Printing, Early American Books and, by J. T. Winterich, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 597-598.
Printing presses, 3, 447.
Pritchard, Mrs. ———, 8, 278.
Pritchett, John Perry, memorandum by, "Friends" of the Constitution, 1836, 9, 679-683.
Privateers and privateering, 1, 538; 3, 484*n*; 5, 153; 7, 716; 10, 712; during War of 1812, 1, 216, 220; 10, 444; during American Revolution, 4, 134; 5, 849; 8, 183; 10, 517; during Queen Anne's War, 4, 232; 5, 154-156; difficulties over, in Rhode Island, 5, 148-149, 151-152, 155-156.
Privateers of the Revolution, Massachusetts, by G. W. Allen, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 601.
Private Schools of Colonial Boston, The, by R. F. Seybolt, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 547-549.
Prize money, 1, 556, 559; 5, 150; 6, 360-361.
Prizes, naval, 1, 538; 3, 332; 4, 136, 433; 5, 148-149, 849; 10, 473, 475, 482; condemned, 5, 150, 152, 157.
Problems of Wineland, The, by H. Hermannsson, reviewed by E. B. Delabarre, 10, 165-167.
Proclamation of 1763, purpose of, 6, 506-508, 511.
Procter, Jonathan, 7, 197.
Proctor, Elijah, 4, 294.
——— Sir W. B., 6, 106.
Prodigy, A Forgotten New England, memorandum on, by Tod B. Galloway, 4, 515-524.
Progressive Movement of 1912 and Third Party Movement of 1924 in Maine, The, by E. Ring, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 7, 388-389.
Progressive Party, Massachusetts, 6, *sup.*, 8, 11.
Progressive Union, 6, 75-76.
Prohibition, 1, 198; in Massachusetts (1850-1860), 7, 73, 77, 84; Southern attitude toward, 8, 218. *See also* Temperance movement.
Prohibitory Act of 1775, 4, 446.
Proof-readers, Walt Whitman on, 1, 368-369.
Propaganda, in colonial newspapers, 3, 484-485; 8, 63-65; against Catholics, 10, 4-9, 11-13.
Proper, Ida Sedgwick, *Monhegan, the*

Cradle of New England, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 384.
Propert, ———, 6, 584.
Property, confiscation of, 1, 338, 385, 386*n*, 389*n*, 390; 2, 569; 3, 666*n*.
Prophet of America: Emerson and the Problems of To-day, by N. Dillaway, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 174-177.
Prospective Review, on Margaret Fuller, 9, 622-623.
Prostitution, 5, 445, 695; punishment for, 8, 354*n*.
Protestantism in the United States, by A. B. Bass, reviewed by F. A. Christie, 2, 674-676.
Proust, Marcel, 7, 227.
Providence, Bahama Islands, William Phips at, 1, 279-280.
Providence, R.I., 7, 705; 10, 573; and the slave-trade, 3, 258-259, 264; merchants of, and the Sugar Act, 470-471, 481, 486-490; currency conference at (1776), 7, 63.
——— Baptist Church, 4, 724; 7, 706.
——— Library, 3, 487.
——— Presbyterian Church, 7, 705.
Providence Abolition Society, 3, 258-259.
Providence County Infantry Regiment, 4, 457*n*.
Providence Daily Journal, 8, 64*n*, 70; on conditions at Brown University, 5, 550*n*-551*n*; and observance of Christmas, 8, 510-511.
Providence Gazette, 3, 484-485; 8, 69*n*, 71-72, 82.
Providence Gazette Extraordinary, 8, 72, 76.
Providence Machine Co., 6, 730.
Province and Court Records of Maine, edited by C. T. Libby, Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 331-334; Vol. II, reviewed by J. F. Baldwin, 5, 352-357.
Provincial Literary Leaven, article on, by C. K. Shipton, 9, 203-217.
Provincial Society, by J. T. Adams, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 1, 413-415.
Provisions, trade in, 3, 608-609; 4, 762, 771; 6, 505; 9, 673; requisition of, 4, 64, 78, 83; prices of, 10, 755, 767, 771.
Prowse, Daniel, 6, 286; 9, 152.
Prudden, Rev. Nehemiah, his interpretation of the Bible, 1, 307-308.
Prussia, economic policies of (1800), 9, 496.
Prynne, William, 6, 790; on singing in churches, 568; punishment of, 569.
Prynne, William, by E. W. Kirby, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 202-205.
Psychology, early theories in, 6, 480-481; William James's work in, 10, 717-742.
Public Career of William M. Evarts, The, by B. Dyer, reviewed by G. F. Howe, 7, 192-193.
Public Schools of Colonial Boston, The, by R. F. Seybolt, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 8, 585-588.
Publishing, One Hundred Years Of, 1837-1937, reviewed by D. Malone, 10, 609-610.
Puerto Rico, 10, 537*n*.
Puffendorf, Samuel von, 3, 400; 9, 212.
Pulitzer, Joseph, 4, 819.
"Pulk," 2, 384, 386.
Pumpelly, Raphael, 2, 311.
Pumroy, *See* Pomeroy.
Punishments, in colonial period, 5, 434-452; 7, 311-314; of children, 2, 35; capital, 37, 48; 5, 265, 267, 270, 452; fixing of, 3, 695-698; 4, 83-84.
Punkapoag Plantation. *See* Stoughton, Mass.
Pupin, Michael, 3, 367.
Purchas, Samuel (*d* 1626), 9, 211.
Puritanism, 3, 414; 4, 629-630, 736-741, 746, 748-749, 755; 5, 236, 625-628; 6, 677; political aspects of, 3, 26-29; significance of, 30; in England, 4, 816-818; 6, 749-750; emotional thrill of, 7, 241-242; as a revolt, 9, 270-271; and Science, article on, by T. Hornberger, 10, 503-515; and capitalism, 10, 514. *See also* Calvinism; Congregational Church.
Puritanism, Children and, by S. Fleming, reviewed by E. B. Schlesinger, 6, 638-639.
Puritan Mind, The, by H. W. Schneider, reviewed by P. G. Miller, 4, 340-343.
Puritan Names, article on, by D. K. Dodge, 1, 467-475.
Puritan Outpost, A: A History of . . . Northfield, Massachusetts, by H. C. Parsons, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 795-796.
Puritan Pronaos, The, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 9, 510-519.
Puritans, 1, 98, 381; 3, 29; 4, 664-666, 707, 743; views of, on marriage ceremony, 1, 323-324, 327, 334; Christian names of, 467-475; their concept of the state and its relation to the church, 3, 700-702; 4, 745, 747, 753-754; 5, 231-232; 7, 236-256; 10, 638-641, 647; attitude of, toward pleasure and amusements, 3, 737; 4, 737; 8, 268; attitude of, toward Christmas, 3, 737; 8, 498-517; reasons for migration of, 5, 4-36; failure of, to join churches, 31-34; their theory of criminology, 449; 10, 642-644, 646, 648; reputation of, among fellow colonists, 5, 433-434; in Holland, 6, 222-223, 747-792; 7, 239; versus Celts, article on, by W. G. Bean, 70-89; on connection with Church of England, 237, 245-246, 250-252; significance of oath to,

250; economic ideas of, article on, by A. W. Griswold, 475-493; feeling of, toward New England, 10, 25-27; their concept of truth, 636-637. *See also* Calvinists; Congregationalists.
Puritans and Music, The, by P. A. Scholes, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 433-437.
Puritans at Home, by C. M. Webster, reviewed by P. Miller, 9, 710-712.
Puritans in the South Seas, by L. B. Wright and M. I. Fry, reviewed by D. Aaron, 9, 536-538.
Puritan's Progress, by A. Train, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 177-179.
Purvis, Robert, 7, 159*n*.
"Put a stopper on," 2, 643.
"Put in his oar," 2, 644.
Putnam, Judge ———, 6, 461; and trial of Abner Kneeland, 8, 30.
——— Aaron, 7, 720 *n*.
——— Elizabeth, 10, 347.
——— George, 1, 198*n*, 202.
——— George Granville, *Salem Vessels and Their Voyages, Series IV*, reviewed by G. C. Homans, 3, 770-771.
——— Israel, in French and Indian War, 4, 599; 5, 602, 610*n*, 613*n*, 616.
——— Lieut. James, 4, 118.
——— Capt. James (*d* 1789), 4, 209; activities of, during Revolution, 114-115, 118.
——— Dr. James G., and Emmanuel Movement, 7, 501-502, 516.
——— Phelps, 10, 808.
——— Rufus, 3, 39, 46; 4, 465, 628; and settlement of Northwest, 3, 40-41.
——— Mrs. Sarah B., 6, 813-814.
Putnam's, magazine, 8, 231; 10, 337*n*.
Pym, John, 3, 25; 4, 708.
Pynchon, Bathshua (Taylor), wife of John (*d* 1703), 1, 232*n*; 10, 295*n*.
——— John (*d* 1703), 1, 176*n*, 232*n*; 10, 295*n*.
——— Hon. Joseph, 1, 232, 235.
——— William, 4, 783; 6, 837; his relations with Connecticut, 4, 700, 710-711.
Pyne, Rev. John X., S. J., on colonial commencement theses, 5, 504-505.
Pythagoras, 10, 457.

QUAIFE, Milo M., article by, The Myth of the Kensington Rune Stone, 7, 613-645; his arguments on Kensington stone answered, 8, 42-62; review by, *Five Fur Traders of the Northwest*, edited by C. M. Gates, 7, 196.
Quainpin. *See* Cape Ann, Mass.
Quaker, British warship, 3, 611.
Quaker Militant: John Greenleaf Whittier, by A. Mordell, reviewed by J. A. Pollard, 6, 841-842.
Quakers (Friends), 4, 644, 715, 717, 751; 5, 434; 6, 678; 7, 336-337; 10, 558, 561, 573, 583; and doctrine of non-resistance, 2, 37, 45, 52; and abolition, 3, 270; treatment of, in colonial period, 4, 83, 85, 630; 7, 439; Francisco de Miranda's impressions of, 4, 724-726; influence of, 5, 386-387; and education, 7, 657; Bancroft's treatment of, 672; and the slave-trade, 8, 543; and fugitive slaves, 9, 452, 464. *See also* Society of Friends in America.
Quamine, John, negro, 8, 544.
Quarles, Francis, 1, 498; 10, 317, 318*n*, 319.
Quarry, Robert, 3, 614; 4, 238*n*.
Quarterly Review (Brownson's), 7, 75-76, 80.
Quarterly Review (English), on W. E. Channing, 3, 61.
Queach, Jeremy, 7, 553*n*.
"Queach," 2, 384, 386.
Quebec, Canada, 1, 165, 544; 6, 508; 10, 133; expedition against (1690), 1, 291.
Quebec, Province of, French in, 2, 279-280; exodus from, 284; and writs of assistance, 5, 100.
Quebec Act, 6, 506-508, 511-512.
Quebec Gazette, 8, 79*n*.
Queen Anne's War, 6, 505; effect of, on trade, 4, 232, 238*n*, 246.
Queen Charlotte Islands, 1, 71, 73-74, 76, 78.
Queen Kalama, schooner, 8, 101.
Queen's Guards, 4, 124.
Queen's Rangers, 4, 127, 139, 145-146.
Quest for Social Justice, The, by H. U. Faulkner, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 4, 543-544.
Quilt, The Romance of the Patchwork, by C. A. Hall and R. G. Kretsinger, reviewed by E. T. Halsey, 9, 729.
Quimby, Phineas P., 3, 344.
Quincy, Dorothy, 6, 4.
——— Edmund (*c* 1645), 10, 668.
——— Edmund (*d* 1788), 1, 230; on England, 10, 27.
——— Edmund (*d* 1877), 2, 40, 42, 47; 3, 48; 7, 157.
——— Josiah (*d* 1775), 4, 209.
——— Josiah (*d* 1864), 1, 230*n*; 4, 210; 5, 553; 7, 143; 8, 468; 9, 38*n*, 449; 10, 225; as president of Harvard College, 9, 3-4, 6, 8.
——— Josiah (*d* 1910), 5, 473.
——— Josiah (*d* 1919), and Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17, 54, 67.
——— Judith. *See* Hull, Judith (Quincy).
——— Samuel, 4, 208, 212.
Quinn, Arthur Hobson, *American Fiction*, reviewed by G. H. Nettleton, 10, 809-811. *A History of American Drama*,

reviewed by N. Wilt, 1, 427-432; revised edition, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 188. *The Soul of America, Yesterday and Today*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 5, 852; review by, *Constantia; a Study of the Life and Works of Judith Sargent Murray, 1751-1820*, by V. B. Field, 619-621.
Quinnipiac, 3, 86; government of, 88*n*, 89-91, 93; establishment of church at, 89. *See also* New Haven.
Quint, Alonzo H., 4, 572.
Quintard, George W., 5, 688, 691.
Quipus, Peruvian, 4, 657.
Quit-rents, 10, 34.
Quoist-Raille, G. D., *Le Négoce Havrais et la Guerre de Course durant la Guerre de l'Independence américaine*, reviewer unknown, 1, 268.

RABELAIS, François, 10, 89.
Rachel, ship, 3, 263.
Rackemann, Charles S., donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
Radcliffe College, William James on, 10, 424, 426.
Radicalism, Northern, Southern Resistance to, article on, by C. Eaton, 8, 215-231.
Rae, John B., memorandum by, Democrats and the Dorr Rebellion, 9, 476-483.
Raffinnson, Thomas C., 7, 643.
Rafn, Charles C., and Norse in America, 7, 640-644; 8, 372-373, 375; 10, 165, 224-231, 235.
Ragatz, Lowell Joseph, *Colonial Studies in the United States . . .*, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 6, 399; note by, *A History of Modern Civilization*, 8, 461.
Ragsdale, Martha, and E. Huntington, *After Three Centuries*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 613-617.
Raikes, Robert, his part in the establishment of Sunday Schools, 6, 137-143.
Railroads, early, 10, 69, 75, 274*n*, 756.
Rainbow, British warship, 4, 120.
Rainbow, ship, 4, 182.
Rajah, ship, 3, 425.
"Rakish," 2, 650.
Râle, Sebastian. *See* Rasles, Sebastian.
Raleigh, Sir Walter, 2, 264; 3, 35; 6, 133; 9, 473.
Ramage, Lieut. John, 4, 125.
Rammelkamp, Charles H., *Illinois College*, reviewed by G. W. Adams, 2, 334-335.
Rammohun Roy, 5, 264.
Ramonflues, Capt. ———, 6, 357.
Ramsay, Allan, 8, 87.
——— David, on the Stamp Act, 8, 65.
——— George, Earl of Dalhousie, 8, 198*n*, 200-201.
——— Robert, *Rough and Tumble on Old Clipper Ships*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 179-183.
Ramus, Petrus, 7, 721-723.
Rand, Benjamin, 8, 26; *Berkeley's American Sojurn*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 853.
——— Edward K., 7, 718-719, 721-724, article by, Liberal Education in Seventeenth-Century Harvard, 6, 525-551.
——— Rev. Silas T., 9, 135*n*, 141; on Indian legends, 138-139.
——— and Avery, 1, 360, 367-368.
Randolph, Edward, 1, 377; 4, 80, 239*n*, 260; 6, 497; 8, 354; 10, 683; and William Phips, 1, 275, 277, 285; 5, 737, 740*n*, 744; on Massachusetts coinage, 1, 389; on trade between New England and Newfoundland, 3, 610, 614-615; as advocate of Admiralty Courts, 5, 153.
——— John (*d* 1833), 1, 29; 2, 28; Whittier's poem on, 8, 551-553.
Randolph, Vt., mob violence in, 2, 234.
"Range," 2, 393.
Ranger, schooner, 4, 765, 767.
Ranke, Leopold von, 7, 686; on Bancroft's *History*, 680.
Rankin, H. W., 2, 472.
——— Rev. Jeremiah E., and Esther Burr's Journal, 3, 298-299.
——— Langdon Gilbert, memorandum by, An Englishman Views America (1795), 7, 702-717.
Ranking, ———, 4, 649.
Ransom, Gen. Thomas E. G., 5, 338.
Rantoul, Robert, Sr. (*d* 1858), reforms championed by, 5, 264-265, 271.
——— Robert, Jr. (*d* 1852), 5, 245-246, 249; 7, 351; The Reformer in Politics, article on, by M. E. Curti, 5, 264-280; education of, 266; personality of, 267; principles of, 267-268; opposition of, to privileges of wealth, 267-268, 272-274, 279-280; as defender of labor, 268; as district attorney, 269; and reform of criminal code, 269-270; and public education, 270-271; business enterprises of, 273-274, 279-280; political activities of, 275-277; 9, 628, 632-633.
Rape, 4, 692; 5, 446.
"Raphael." *See* Cross, James.
Rapin, Paul de, 9, 210, 212.
Rapp, George, 10, 243.
Rashdall, Hastings, 5, 491.
Rasles (Râle), Father Sebastian, 9, 142; spelling of his name, 7, 541*n*; feeling of Indians toward, 541-546; truthfulness of contemporary accounts concerning, 547-558; his *Dictionary*, 550, 563; 9, 133, 135; death of, 7, 552-553, 569, 576; his position among Norridgewocks, 556,

559-563; his physical infirmities, 563-564; his unfinished letter, 574.
Ratcliff, John, 6, 838.
"Rattlesnake Colonel," memorandum on, by Albert Matthews, 10, 341-345.
Raulet, ———, 1, 195*n*.
Rawlins, John (*d* 1719), 8, 420*n*-421*n*.
——— William, 10, 674.
Rawson, Edward, 4, 87; 5, 818; 10, 676.
——— Grindall, 7, 9*n*.
——— Marion Nicholl, *Handwrought Ancestors*, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 820-821.
(Ray), Sister Mary Augustina, *American Opinion of Roman Catholicism in the Eighteenth Century*, reviewed by G. La Piana, 10, 143-146.
Raymond, Henry J., 6, 74*n*.
——— Mary E., article by, Memories of William James, 10, 419-429.
——— W. O., 2, 62.
Raynal, Abbé, ———, 5, 79.
Rayneval, ———, 8, 590; 10, 110.
Rayón, Ignacio López, 9, 85, 89-90.
Read. *See also* Reed.
——— Rev. ———, 5, 141.
——— John, lawyer (*c* 1740), 4, 200, 202.
Reading, Mass., division of land in, 9, 222; early zoning in, 233.
Real Founders of New England, The, by C. K. Bolton, reviewed by J. T. Adams, 3, 179-182.
Reason, Charles L., negro, 7, 167.
Reaves, Judge ———, 3, 325.
Rebecca Nurse, Saint but Witch Victim, by C. S. Tapley, reviewed by P. G. Miller, 4, 380.
Rebellion, as criminal offence, 4, 692.
Recent Gains in American Civilization, edited by K. Page, reviewed by F. Mood, 2, 338-339.
Recollections of Seventy Years, by Cardinal O'Connell, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 8, 133-137.
Recollections of the Last Ten Years, by T. Flint, edited by C. H. Grattan, reviewed by J. O. Oliphant, 6, 414-415.
Reconstruction, Black, by W. E. B. Du Bois, reviewed by A. A. Taylor, 8, 608-612.
Records of the Court of Assistants of Massachusetts Bay, The, Vol. III, edited by J. F. Cronin, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 177.
Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of Rhode Island, 1716-1752, Vol. III, edited by D. S. Towle, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 10, 408-409.
Recovery, ketch, suit concerning voyage of, 8, 357-359.
Recovery, ship, 3, 771.
Redforth, ——— (*c* 1860), 1, 357.
Re di Portogallo, ship, 5, 691.
Re d'Italia, ship 5, 691.
Redmond, John, 5, 517.
Red Rover, The, by J. F. Cooper, reviewed by H. Melville, 5, 347-348.
Red Sky in the Morning, by R. P. T. Coffin, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 177-178.
Redstone, ———, 6, *sup.*, 16.
Redwood, Abraham, 3, 478.
Reed. *See also* Read.
———, ———, 3, 5.
——— Amy L., as editor, *Letters from Brook Farm*, by M. Dwight, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 2, 173-175.
——— Rev. Augustus B., 4, 789.
——— Deborah. *See* Edwards, Deborah (Reed).
——— Rev. James, 1, 125.
——— John (*c* 1830), 10, 63*n*, 64.
——— Rev. John, father of Sampson, 2, 250.
——— John Richard, his account of British policing of the Pacific, 4, 789-793.
——— Jonathan, 10, 786*n*.
——— Dr. Ralph Wallace, on Emmanuel Movement, 7, 516.
——— Rebecca Theresa, and Charlestown convent, 10, 10, 21.
——— Sampson, 1, 124; 2, 94; 7, 697-698; career of, 1, 125; 2, 249-250; his religious beliefs, 1, 125-126; his *Observations on the Growth of the Mind* and other writings, 1, 125-127; 2, 250*n*, 251. Influence of, on Emerson, 1, 126-127, 130-131; article on, by C. P. Hotson, 2, 249-277. His interpretation of Swedenborg, 270-271.
——— Thomas Brackett, on N. P. Banks, 9, 639*n*.
Reed, Thomas B.: Parliamentarian, by W. A. Robinson, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 4, 156-159.
Reed College, 3, 46.
"Reefer," 2, 650.
Reeve, Mrs. Darlene, 10, 347*n*.
——— Tapping (*d* 1823), 2, 475; 10, 782, 784.
Reformers, Two Forgotten New England, article on, by B. M. Stearns, 6, 59-84; Young, Climb Mount Washington, memorandum on, by T. Cabot, 158-172.
Reforming Synod (1678), 4, 754.
Refredo, Luigi Borsovelli, Marquis di, 6, *sup.*, 59.
Refugees, from Indian wars, 10, 32-33.
Regnier, Jean-Baptiste, 1, 399, 406.
"Regulators," 4, 464, 467-470, 473-474, 476-477.
Reilly. *See also* Riley.
——— Joseph J., on James Russell Lowell, 7, 115.
Reinterpretation of American Literature,

The, edited by N. Foerster, reviewed by S. Mitchell, **2**, 335-338.
Reisner, Edward H., review by, *The History of Secondary Education in . . . Maine*, by J. C. Hylan, **7**, 753-754.
Relf, Frances Helen, W. Notestein, and H. Simpson, as editors, *Commons Debates: 1621*, reviewed by W. C. Abbott, **10**, 156-157.
Religion, Finance, and Democracy in Massachusetts, article on, by J. C. Miller, **6**, 29-58. *See also* Theology.
Religious Background of American Culture, The, by T. C. Hall, reviewed by F. A. Christie, **4**, 168-172.
Religious tolerance, **1**, 27-28; **4**, 717, 734; **5**, 264, 352; John Cotton on, **4**, 743-747, 752; Roger Williams on, 743-744, 746, 751-752; lack of, in Silesia, **9**, 493-494; in 18th century, **10**, 143-146.
Reminiscences (Mainly Personal) of William Graham Sumner, by A. G. Keller, reviewed by P. A. Sorokin, **6**, 846.
Reminiscences of Present-Day Saints, by F. G. Peabody, reviewed by H. K. Sherrill, **1**, 438-439.
Reminiscences of Preserved Smith of Warwick, **9**, 429-446.
Remond, Charles L., **7**, 160*n*.
Rémusat, Charles, **7**, 161.
Reni, Guido, **6**, 336.
Rensselaer Woolen and Cotton Manufactory, **10**, 444.
Reporter, ship, **9**, 447.
Representative Men, by R. W. Emerson, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, **3**, 774.
Reprisal, brig, **9**, 485.
Republicanism, early 19th century, **10**, 430.
Republican Party (first), **1**, 15, 19.
Republican Party (present), **5**, 482; in Vermont, **2**, 248; early critical years of, **7**, 86-88; **9**, 636, 637*n*, 643-644; conventions of: (1856), 644*n*; (1880), **5**, 464; (1884), 469.
——— Massachusetts, **7**, 85; **9**, 646; 1916 platform of, **6**, *sup.*, 11; nativist tenets and policies of, **7**, 80, 83, 85-88; beginnings of, **9**, 637*n*, 640, 647*n*; 1856 convention of, 644*n*; factions within, 647-653.
Republican Religion. The American Revolution and the Cult of Reason, by G. A. Koch, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, **6**, 635-637.
Republicans (early), **10**, 432, 436, 438; and bank charters in Massachusetts, 433, 444.
Research in the Social Sciences, edited by W. Gee, reviewed by C. Brinton, **2**, 679-681.
Resins, trade in, **1**, 215-216, 224.
Resolution, brig, **1**, 221.
Resolution, schooner, **4**, 125-126.
Resolution, ship, **5**, 746.
Restraining Act (1775), **4**, 428-429, 432, 446.
Revere, Paul, as engraver of Massachusetts bills of credit, **7**, 52-53, 56.
Revere, Paul, by E. Taylor, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, **4**, 350-352.
Revere, Paul, His Own Story, compiled by H. E. O'Brien, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, **4**, 350-352.
Revolution, The Turning Point of the, by H. Nickerson, reviewed by T. G. Frothingham, **1**, 594-596.
Revolutionary New Hampshire, by R. F. Upton, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, **10**, 154-156.
Reynard, Elizabeth, *The Narrow Land*, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, **8**, 140-141.
Reyner, Rev. ———, **7**, 411; on duties of magistrates, **10**, 643.
——— John, **6**, 537.
Reynolds, Edward, **9**, 207.
——— Frederick, **7**, 330.
——— John, **6**, 720.
——— Joshua, **10**, 634.
——— Moses C., **6**, 453*n*.
Rhees, Harriet (Seelye), *Laurenus Clark Seelye, First President of Smith College*, reviewed by G. W. Adams, **2**, 529-530.
Rhoda, ship, **3**, 497*n*.
Rhode Island, **4**, 81-82; **5**, 398; marriage laws of, **1**, 329*n*; in colonial wars, 542; **5**, 302-303; **8**, 278; legislation of, on slave trade, **3**, 252-253, 258; **8**, 543; and the Sugar Act, article on, by F. B. Wiener, **3**, 464-500; dependence of, on trade, 465, 488-489; population of (1763), 488; franchise in, 496, 499*n*; **5**, 34; Tories in, **4**, 130, 133-134, 136-137; regulation of lawyers in, 200; military flags of, 457; and writs of assistance, **5**, 100, 102; ratification of federal Constitution by, 141; admiralty jurisdiction of, 148-158, 307-308; factional strife in early, 149-151; **7**, 414-415, 417-419, 432, 438-439; colonial agents of, **5**, 293-309; **6**, 375-376; Connecticut boundary dispute of, **5**, 295-296; Massachusetts boundary dispute of, 296-299; claims of, for expenses in imperial wars, 302-303; **8**, 278; attempts of Massachusetts to extend control over, **7**, 419-426, 431, 433-437; Norsemen in, 641-642; **10**, 227-229, 231; observance of Christmas in, **8**, 501, 511; abolition of slavery in, 543, 545; state of church in (1670), **10**, 573.
——— Charter (1663), **5**, 151, 153, 155; **9**, 477.
——— Constitution (1842), **9**, 477*n*.
——— Court of Admiralty, memorandum

on, by M. Appleton, 5, 148-158; composition of, 150*n*; legality of, 151-152, 155; procedure in, 152; under control of crown, 156; case of the *Oratavo* in, 6, 144-154.
Rhode Island, General Court, and Sir William Phips, 1, 542; remonstrance of, against Sugar Act, 3, 476, 481, 490-497; special session of, 482, 485; resolutions of, 492-493; committee of correspondence of, 500*n*.
——— Governor, authority of, in maritime affairs, 5, 154-157, 307.
——— Patent of 1643, 5, 148.
Rhode Island American and Providence Gazette, on conditions at Brown University, 5, 537-538, 547-553.
Rhode Island Anti-Slavery Society, 8, 545.
Rhode Island College, 3, 493*n*; thesis sheets of, 5, 485, 494, 499, 504, 524-532. *See also* Brown University.
Rhode Island Convention, 1790, Theodore Foster's Minutes of, edited by R. C. Cotner, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 376-377.
Rhode Island Historical Society, *Collections*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, Vol. XXIII (1930), 3, 377; Vol. XXIV (1931), 5, 398; Vol. XXVI (1933), 6, 421-422; Vol. XXVII (1934), 8, 143-144. *Publications*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, *The Letter Book of Peleg Sanford*, edited by H. M. Chapin and G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 1, 602-603; *Theodore Foster's Minutes of Rhode Island Convention, 1790*, edited by R. C. Cotner's, 3, 376-377.
Rhode Island Merchants and the Sugar Act, article on, by F. B. Wiener, 3, 464-500.
Rhode Island Missionary Society, 8, 547.
Rhodes, Cecil, 10, 661.
——— James Ford, 5, 467; 8, 611; 10, 102; on James Russell Lowell, 7, 115.
Rhodes, James Ford, American Historian, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 682-684.
Rhodes, Samuel, his dispute with S. Waldo, 3, 136-137, 144-145; letter of, edited by A. C. Ford, 137-144.
Rhubarb, 1, 216.
Ricardo, David, 9, 102.
Ricci, Scipio de, on monastic institutions, 10, 4-5.
Rice, Capt. ——— (1863), 5, 319.
——— Alexander H., 10, 239.
——— Howard C., articles by: Rudyard Kipling in New England, 9, 363-377; James Swan: Agent of the French Republic, 10, 464-486; *Rudyard Kipling, in New England*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 410.
——— Mary E., 9, 453.
——— Silas (*d* 1779), 1, 593.
——— William, 9, 466*n*.
Rice, 3, 722; trade in, 4, 771; 10, 471, 473, 475.
Rich, ——— (*c* 1775), 3, 672.
——— Robert, Earl of Warwick, 4, 697; 7, 434, 436; 10, 409-410.
——— Waldo Leon, 10, 785.
Richard I, King of England, 6, 113.
Richard Henry Dana: 1851-1931, by Bliss Perry, reviewed by J. D. Hart, 7, 391-393.
Richards, ———, 9, 439*n*.
——— Lieut. ——— (1863), 5, 319, 325.
——— Clarissa (Lyman), wife of William, 10, 324, 328, 336.
——— Mrs. Ellen, 6, 819*n*.
——— Francis, 9, 126*n*.
——— Henry, 9, 126*n*; on Kennebec River steamboats, 124*n*, 128*n*.
——— Irving T., memorandum by, Mary Gove Nichols and John Neal, 7, 335-355.
——— James, 10, 323.
——— Rev. James, 10, 323.
——— John, 9, 128*n*.
——— Laura E., wife of Henry, 9, 126*n*; *E. A. R.*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 743; *Samuel Gridley Howe*, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 8, 287; *Stepping Westward*, reviewed by L. Kilham, 5, 175-176.
——— Lydia (Shaw), wife of James, 10, 323.
——— Owen, tarred and feathered, 6, 121.
Richards, Robert Hallowell: His Mark, reviewed by H. G. Pearson, 10, 153.
Richards, Willard, 9, 599.
——— William (*d* 1847), The South Sea Solomon, article on, by Samuel Williston, 10, 323-336; his missionary work at Hawaii, 324-328; as adviser to Hawaiian king, 329-336.
Richardson, ——— (*c* 1706), 2, 396.
———, ——— (*c* 1820), 9, 136*n*.
——— Ebenezer, and Boston mob, 6, 118.
——— George Lynde, *Arthur C. A. Hall, Third Bishop of Vermont*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 6, 188-189.
——— Henry Hobson, 3, 52; 7, 182-183; 9, 568.
——— James P., 6, *sup.*, 63, 80.
——— John, 7, 18, 19*n*.
——— Joseph, 1, 344, 480-483.
——— Leon B., 5, 836; *History of Dartmouth College*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 173-179.
——— Lyon N., *A History of Early American Magazines, 1741-1789*, reviewed by F. L. Mott, 5, 621-622.
——— Samuel, 2, 63; popularity of his works, 3, 401; 5, 38-40; 9, 216; and

Sterne in the *Massachusetts Magazine*, article on, by H. R. Brown, 5, 65-82; 18th-century American criticism of, 66-68, 75; influence of, on *Massachusetts Magazine*, 71-76.
Richardson, Thomas, 6, 145.
——— Williams, 6, 588.
——— William Alexander, 9, 635*n*.
Richelieu, Armand Jean du Plessis, Cardinal and Duc de, 10, 134.
Richelieu River, 4, 620.
Richmond, Bebee M. *See* Smith, Bebee (Richmond).
——— Edward, letters of, describing life at Brown University, 5, 135-136, 138, 140, 142-143.
Richmond, Me., 7, 562.
Richmond Medical College, 8, 215.
Ricketson, Daniel, 8, 377.
——— Walton, and runic rock on No Man's Land, 8, 377.
Ricord, John, in Hawaii, 10, 335.
Riddick, Lemuel, 7, 366.
Riegel, Robert E., article by, The American Father of Birth Control, 6, 470-490.
Rife, Clarence W., article by, Ethan Allen, An Interpretation, 2, 561-584.
"Rig," 2, 639.
Rigdon, Sidney, 9, 602, 606.
"Rigged out," 2, 650.
Riley. *See also* Reilly.
——— James Whitcomb, 8, 527.
——— Woodbridge, 8, 392; on Rev. Samuel Johnson, 385.
Rind, William, 8, 78.
Rines, Edward F., *Old Historic Churches of America*, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 605-606.
Ring, Elizabeth, *The Progressive Movement of 1912 and Third Party Movement of 1924 in Maine*, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 7, 388-389.
Ring, use of, in marriage, 1, 327.
Rioting and riots, as criminal offence, 4, 504. *See also* Mobs.
Ripley, ——— (*c* 1864), 5, 330.
——— Rev. Ezra (*d* 1841), 3, 179; 6, 657, 659, 9, 442.
——— Rev. George, 1, 203, 206; 5, 238, 249*n*; 6, 264, 277, 656, 664, 666; 7, 359; 8, 40; 10, 250, 772*n*; and controversy between Unitarians and transcendentalists, 6, 657-661, 675; Emerson on, 10, 244, 249.
——— Sophia (Dana), wife of Rev. George. *See* Dana, Sophia Willard.
——— Thomas Emerson, *A Vermont Boyhood*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 611.
Ripton, Vt., 7, 288, 304.
Riscoe, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1670), 8, 346.
Rise and Fall of New France, The, by G. M. Wrong, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 2, 521-523.
Rise of American Civilization, The, by C. A. Beard and M. R. Beard, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 94-98.
Rise of the City, The, by A. M. Schlesinger, reviewed by C. R. Lingley, 6, 828.
Rise of the Common Man, The, by C. R. Fish, reviewed by M. E. Curti, 1, 415-418.
Rising Sun, ship, 6, 312.
Ritchie, Andrew, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 119-120.
——— John, 4, 119.
Rivera, Jacob Roderiques, 9, 295; trading ventures of, 3, 257; 4, 759*n*, 761, 765-766, 771.
——— Mrs. Jacob Roderiques, 9, 295.
Riverhead, by R. Hillyer, article on, by Z. Haraszti, 9, 273-280.
"Riverlet" or "rivulet," 2, 392.
Rivero, Don Mariano Eduardo de, 4, 661.
Riverside Press, Cambridge, Mass., 1, 82, 368.
Rives, William C., 6, 513, 516.
Rivett, John, 9, 208.
Rivington, ——— (*c* 1765), 7, 373.
Roach, ———, and migration of Nantucket whale fishery, 8, 189-190, 198, 200-201.
——— and Cramp, 5, 688.
Roads to the Revolution, by S. Comstock, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 2, 686-688.
Robbery, 8, 101.
Robbins. *See also* Robins.
——— Rev. Chandler, 6, 671.
——— Edward H., 1, 30.
——— Elizabeth, *Theatre and Friendship: Some Henry James Letters*, reviewed by J. McLane, 6, 845.
——— Howard Chandler, *Charles Lewis Slattery*, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 5, 161-163; *The Life of Paul Revere Frothingham*, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 8, 447-448.
——— Rev. Thomas, 8, 506; and Christmas celebrations, 505.
Robert, Adolphe, as editor, *Les Franco-Américains peints par eux-mêmes*, reviewed by E. B. Ham, 10, 405-406.
Robert and William, ship, 8, 361.
Robert Feke, Colonial Portrait Painter, by H. W. Foote, reviewed by J. H. Morgan, 4, 365-367.
Robert Frost: A Bibliography, by W. B. S. Clymer and C. R. Green, reviewed by R. S. Newdick, 10, 600-601.
Robert Frost, A Study in Sensibility and Common Sense, by G. B. Munson, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 1, 246-247.
Robert Hallowell Richards: His Mark, reviewed by H. G. Pearson, 10, 153.

Roberts, Elizabeth. *See* Neal, Elizabeth (Roberts).
——— Guy, 9, 162.
——— Marshall O., 3, 121; 5, 679.
——— Mary, 7, 351*n*.
——— Stephen, 7, 337*n*.
Robertson, Archibald, His Diaries and Sketches in America, edited by H. M. Lydenberg, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 211.
Robertson, Douglas S., as editor, *An Englishman in America, 1785. Being the Diary of Joseph Hadfield*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 394-395.
——— William, 4, 771*n*.
——— William Spence, as editor, *The Diary of Francisco de Miranda*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 495-498.
Robespierre, Maximilien Marie Isidore, 10, 468, 471.
Robie, Thomas, 2, 74.
Robins. *See also* Robbins.
——— Ensign ——— (*d* 1725), 9, 391, 393.
Robinson, Rev. ———, 6, 668.
———, ——— Irvin, third wife of James, 2, 302-303, 305-307.
——— Agatha (Hatch), first wife of James, 2, 299-300, 304, 306-307.
——— Gov. Charles, Kansas, and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 96, 117.
——— Daniel Arthur, 8, 137.
——— Edwin Arlington, 4, 801; 5, 402-404, 406; 7, 230, 260, 269; 8, 322; 9, 743; Later Poems of, article on, by David Brown, 10, 487-502; his concern with character-types, 488-490, 493; his symbolism, 489-490, 493-495, 499-501; his use of "dramatic monologue," 491-492, 494-495; his use of direct narrative, 492-496, 499; his philosophy of self-knowledge, 495-502; as selector, *Letters of Thomas Sergeant Perry*, reviewed by J. McLane, 3, 167-170; *Amaranth*, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 8, 113-114; *Captain Craig*, 10, 490-492, 499, 501; *Cavender's House*, 488, 494-496, 498, 502; *King Jasper*, 496, 501; review of, by M. Boie, 9, 154-156. *The Man Who Died Twice*, 10, 493, 499; *Matthias at the Door*, 500-502; *Richard Cory*, 488, 497; *Roman Bartolow*, 493, 499; *Talifer*, 496, 499, 501; *Tristam*, 487-488.
Robinson, Edwin Arlington, A Bibliography of, by C. B. Hogan, reviewed by M. Ellis, 10, 806-807.
Robinson, Edwin Arlington, Collected Poems of, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 3, 148-151.
Robinson, Edwin Arlington, A Friendly Glimpse of: Next Door to a Poet, by R. W. Brown, reviewed by M. Ellis, 10, 806-807.
Robinson, Franklin Clement, 8, 138.
——— G. Frederick, and R. R. Wheeler, *Great Little Watertown*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 599.
——— Gov. George D., Mass., 2, 366; 5, 466.
——— Hannah, 7, 194.
——— Harriet (Hanson), as factory girl, 10, 56-57; on Lowell, Mass., 61.
——— Harrison, 8, 138.
——— Isaac, 1, 332.
——— James, 2, 298, 300-307.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1625), 1, 145, 157, 326, 332; 3, 27, 33; 10, 573; views of, on marriage ceremony, 1, 324-325; his congregationalism, 4, 670*n*, 671; fate of his congregation, 6, 223.
——— John, Collector of Customs (*c* 1765), 3, 469; 4, 210; 6, 116.
——— Dr. John H., 9, 91, 92*n*, 93-94.
——— Joseph, 3, 261.
——— Mary (Clement), wife of Harrison, 8, 138.
——— Mary C., *Annals of a Happy Family*, reviewed by R. W. Noyes, 8, 137-139.
——— Nathan, 6, 452.
——— Rowland E., *Uncle Lisha's Shop and A Danvis Pioneer*, reviewed by J. H. Finley, Jr., 7, 383-384.
Robinson, Rowland E., The Centennial Edition of the Works of, reviewed by J. H. Finley, Jr., 7, 607-608, 755; 8, 458-459; 9, 745; 10, 191.
——— Mrs. Theresa, 2, 614.
——— Sir Thomas, Lord Grantham, 5, 615*n*.
——— Walter A., 8, 138.
——— William, sea-captain (*c* 1780), 3, 261.
——— William (*d* 1825), 2, 481.
——— William A., *Thomas B. Reed: Parliamentarian*, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 4, 156-159; reviews by: *Franklin Pierce*, by R. F. Nichols, 5, 650-652; *Jacobin and Junto, . . . as Viewed in Diary of Dr. Nathaniel Ames, 1758-1822*, by C. Warren, 186-188.
——— William S., 3, 509; 8, 109; on N. P. Banks, 9, 638*n*.
——— and Trumbull, 9, 421*n*.
Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Comte de, 9, 305.
Roche, Monsignor ———, 6, *sup.*, 26.
——— Jean-Baptiste de la, 1, 398-400, 402.
Rochester, Vt., 7, 291*n*.
Rochester Ladies' Anti-Slavery Society, 7, 167.
"Rock the boat," 2, 644.

Rockwell, Julius, 9, 640.
——— Mary E., review by, *Old Houses in the South County of Rhode Island*, Part I, compiled by the Colonial Dames of Rhode Island, 7, 193-195.
——— Mrs. W. W., 9, 439*n*.
Rockwood, George I., *Cheever, Lincoln and the Causes of the Civil War*, reviewed by W. B. Hesseltine, 10, 608.
Rocroft, Capt. ———, 3, 181.
Roddan, Father ———, 7, 75, 83.
Rodgers. *See also* Rogers.
——— Commodore John (*d* 1838), 1, 121.
——— Robert, 4, 127; 5, 602; scouting activities of, 610-615.
Rodgers' Rangers, 3, 677; 5, 610*n*.
Roger Ludlow in Chancery, by R. V. Coleman, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 389-390.
Rogers. *See also* Rodgers.
——— Rev. ——— (*c* 1757), 3, 418.
———, ——— (*c* 1820), 10, 623.
——— Anne, 6, 160.
——— Caroline, 6, 160.
——— Charles, 6, 160.
——— Daniel, 6, 160.
——— Ellen, 6, 160, 172.
——— Ezekiel, 7, 386; on Half-Way Covenant, 6, 682.
——— Frances, 6, 160, 163.
——— Henry, on Phips's treasure hunt, 6, 304-305, 313*n*.
——— Henry Munroe, 10, 100*n*; *Memories of Ninety Years*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 2, 320-322.
——— James Dummer, 2, 59.
——— Lieut. Jeremiah Dummer, 4, 118.
——— Rev. John, 7, 386.
——— John, 6, 163, 167.
——— Mary, 6, 160.
——— N. L., and Brothers, 3, 770.
——— Rev. Nathaniel, 7, 386.
——— Nathaniel P., 6, 160, 163.
——— Richard, and Samuel Ward, *Two Elizabethan Puritan Diaries*, edited by M. M. Knappen, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 386-387.
——— Thomas, 10, 394.
——— Will, 10, 175.
——— William B., 10, 556.
——— and Woolsey, 7, 714.
Roger Williams, New England Firebrand, by J. Ernst, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 205-207.
Roger Williams, Prophet and Pioneer, by E. Easton, reviewed by S. H. Brockunier, 3, 571-572.
Rolfe, Col. Paul, 1, 510.
Rolland, Pierre, 4, 769.
Roman, ship, Laura Spear's diary of voyage on, 2, 125-139.
Roman Catholicism in the Eighteenth Century, American Opinion of, by Sister Mary Augustina (Ray), reviewed by G. La Piana, 10, 143-146.
Romance of Old Sandwich Glass, The, by F. W. Chipman, reviewed by J. M. Phillips, 6, 195-196.
Romance of the Patchwork Quilt, The, by C. A. Hall and R. G. Kretsinger, reviewed by E. T. Halsey, 9, 729.
Romantic and Historic Maine, by A. H. Verrill, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 420-421.
Romanticism, 2, 98-99, 101-102; Norman Foerster on, 4, 95-96; in early magazines, 7, 697-699; Northern and Southern, distinguished, 8, 218; as cause of American interest in Norsemen, 10, 211-214.
Romeyan, John B., 1, 302.
Romney, British warship, 7, 454.
Rooms, Early American, 1650-1858, edited by R. H. Kettell, reviewed by E. J. Hipkiss, 10, 146-148.
Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 10, 84-85, 103.
——— Quentin, 6, *sup.*, 60.
——— Theodore, 4, 13, 532, 820; 5, 190; 6, 836; 6, *sup.*, 7; 10, 667; on human motives, 5, 453; and presidential campaign (1884), 467-471, 475-476, 481-482; on party allegiance, 477, 481-482; feeling of anti-imperialists toward, 10, 655, 664.
——— and Joyce, 5, 689.
Root, Simeon, reading by, of immoral books, 5, 43-45; contempt of, for the church, 48-50.
——— Timothy, reading by, of immoral books, 5, 43-45; contempt of, for the church, 48-51.
——— William B., 9, 119, 130.
Ropes, Hannah, 6, 452.
Ropes, John Codman, and J. C. Gray, War Letters of, edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by L. A. Craig, 1, 250-252.
Ropes, Joseph, 1, 216, 219; 10, 442.
——— Nathaniel, 3, 431.
——— Sally. *See* Orne, Sally (Ropes).
Rose, J. Holland, A. P. Newton, and E. A. Benians, as editors, *The Cambridge History of the British Empire*, Vol. I, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 688-692.
——— Peter, 4, 117.
Rose, British warship, 4, 109-110.
Rosenbach, A. S. W., *Early American Children's Books*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 381-383.
Rosenthal, James M., memorandum by, Free Soil in Berkshire County, 1781, 10, 781-785.
Rose of Argier, also called *Rose*, or *Golden Rose*, frigate, 1, 274-277, 537; 5, 732-

739, 740*n*, 742-748, 751-752; 6, 294, 304; 8, 359-363.
Rose-Troup, Mrs. Frances, *John White: The Patriarch of Dorchester*, reviewed by H. W. Foote, 4, 545-551; *The Massachusetts Bay Company and its Predecessors*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 3, 758-762.
Rosman, Jim, 8, 102.
Rosmini-Serbati, Antonio, 5, 495.
Ross, Samuel, 6, *sup.*, 71.
Rosser, Gen. ———, 5, 331, 334.
Rosseter, Ebenezer, 5, 511.
Rossetti, William Michael, 1, 362; 6, 334.
Rossetti, William Michael, Letters of, edited by C. Gohdes and P. F. Baum, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 754-755.
Rossy, J. B., and André Neveu, 10, 472.
Rotch, Abbott L., 1, 185.
——— Benjamin S., 6, 516-517.
——— Mrs. Benjamin S., diary of, edited by A. L. Lamb, 6, 513-524.
——— Francis, 4, 773.
——— Joseph, 4, 759*n*.
——— William, 4, 759*n*.
——— William, Jr., 3, 270.
——— William J., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120-121.
Roth, Rudolf von, 2, 116-117.
Rotheram, ———, 1, 186-187.
Rotterdam, Holland, English staple at, 6, 788.
Rouget de L'Isle, Claude, 2, 264.
Rough and Tumble on Old Clipper Ships, by R. Ramsay, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 179-183.
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, 2, 589; 5, 562; 7, 117, 136, 236.
Routh, ———, 10, 281.
Rouville, Hertel de, 10, 137.
Roux, Anton, 1, 216.
Row, John, 6, 115.
Rowe, Elizabeth, 9, 215.
——— John, Boston merchant (*c* 1760), 3, 477; 4, 212, 489; 6, 109, 584.
——— William Hutchinson, *Shipbuilding Days in Casco Bay, 1727-1890*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 337-338.
Rowe, Mass., dispute in church at, 9, 427-429.
Rowlandson, Mrs. Mary, The Narrative of the Captivity and Restoration of, edited by F. L. Weis, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 597.
Rowson, Susannah (Haswell), 2, 428, 441; as magazine editor, 434-435.
Rowson, Susanna Haswell, by R. W. G. Vail, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 412-413.
Rowson, William, 6, 412.
Roxbury, Conn., 4, 596.
Royal African Company. *See* Company of Royal Adventurers into Africa.
Royal Commissions. *See* Royal Commission *under* Massachusetts.
Royal Female Magazine, or the Ladies' General Repository of Pleasure and Improvement, 1, 43, 66.
Royal Fredrik University, Oslo, 10, 242.
Royal Instructions to British Colonial Governors, 1670-1776, edited by L. W. Labaree, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 10, 159-161.
Royal Society of London, 9, 34, 211; 10, 121, 503, 513, 705.
Royal Society of Northern Antiquaries, 10, 224, 227, 230; American members of, 225.
Royce, Ebenezer, 3, 665.
——— Hezekiah, 3, 665.
——— Jacob, 3, 663.
——— Josiah, 2, 469; 6, 275; 9, 66, 355; influence of, on Santayana, 8, 206-208; D. G. Mason's memories of, 9, 68-69.
Royce, Josiah, and Indian Thought, by K. F. Leidecker, reviewed by J. H. Woods, 6, 827.
Royce, Sarah, *A Frontier Lady: Recollections of the Gold Rush*, edited by R. H. Gabriel, reviewed by J. O. Oliphant, 6, 418.
Rudyard Kipling in New England, by H. C. Rice, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 410.
Ruff, Ruth. *See* Woodin, Ruth (Ruff).
Ruffin, Edmund, his religious position, 8, 225.
Rufus Choate, by C. M. Fuess, reviewed by L. C. Wroth, 3, 154-155.
Rugg, Arthur P., and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 6, *sup.*, 92.
——— Harold G., and A. W. Peach, as editors, *Vermont Prose: a Miscellany*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
——— Winifred K., on Anne Hutchinson, 10, 635; *Unafraid: A Life of Anne Hutchinson*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
Ruggles, David, 9, 450.
——— Lieut. John, 4, 118.
——— Gen. Timothy, 4, 108, 210; activities of, during Revolution, 110-111, 115, 118, 129, 141, 143.
Rugs and carpets, trade in, 1, 210.
Ruiz, Bartolomé, 4, 659.
——— José, and mutiny on the *Amistad*, 6, 357-359.
Rum, trade in, 1, 603; 3, 137-138, 273, 490, 609, 611-612, 626; 4, 427, 765-766, 769, 771; 5, 88*n*, 672; 6, 506; 7, 190, 706; 8, 355, 357; 9, 671; stowage of, 3, 144; distillation of, 272, 489, 498; 4, 426; New England, reputation of, 3, 624; rationed to soldiers, 5, 613.

Rumford Chemical Works, 10, 234.
"Run," 2, 385-386.
Rune stones. *See* Dighton Rock; Kensington Rune Stone; No Man's Land.
"Runlet," 2, 392.
"Runnet," 2, 385.
Rupert, Vt., 7, 284, 305.
Rush, Dr. Benjamin, 5, 598; 9, 526; on virtues of tea, 3, 423-424.
Rushworth, John, 6, 786*n*; 9, 210.
Rusk, Ralph L., 6, 612*n*; review by, *The Lonely Wayfaring Man: Emerson and Some Englishmen*, by T. Scudder, 10, 163-165.
Ruskin, John, 3, 58; 6, 334-335; on division of labor, 4, 100-101.
Russell, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1868), 2, 120.
——— Mrs. Ada, 8, 321.
——— Chambers, 4, 208; 5, 91.
——— Charles Edward, *Blaine of Maine: His Life and Times*, reviewed R. V. Harlow, 5, 361-362.
——— George, 2, 44; 4, 516.
——— Rev. John (*c* 1670), 9, 420.
——— Rev. John L. (*c* 1870), 6, 819*n*.
——— Joseph, auctioneer, 2, 192.
——— Joseph, Jr., merchant, 2, 192*n*.
——— Le Baron, and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 116, 120.
——— Nathaniel, 3, 266.
——— Noadiah, 7, 16*n*.
——— Phillips, *Emerson, The Wisest American*, reviewed by H. W. Garrod, 3, 177-179.
——— Stephen, 10, 786*n*.
——— Walter F., 6, *sup.*, 15, 58.
——— and Clapp, 10, 476.
——— and Co., 5, 676.
Russia, Francis Dana's mission to, 3, 717-735; blockade of, 4, 789-793.
Russia Company, British, 4, 263*n*; 6, 495*n*.
Rust, Richard S., 7, 167.
Rutherford, Ernest, baron, 8, 168.
——— Judge Joseph F., 8, 395.
Rutledge, Maj. ———, 2, 24.
——— John (*d* 1800), 1, 18.
Ryal Side from Early Days of Salem Colony, by C. P. Pierce, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 212.
Ryan, Rev. John A., on colonial commencement theses, 5, 504-506.
Rymes, Eliza. *See* Laighton, Eliza (Rymes).

SABBATH, in New England, 1, 532; 4, 718-721, 733; 5, 438; 10, 45; in the South, 3, 540, 552, 561; in Newfoundland, 612; sports on, 737; traveling on, 4, 720-721; 5, 438; failure to observe, 438, 448; 8, 351; in London, 6, 138; at Wheaton College, 809-810, 821-822; in Boston, 7, 325-326; observance of, opposed, 8, 223-224; at sea, 332.
Sabine, Lorenzo, on loyalists, 4, 117-118, 137.
Sacco and Vanzetti case, 8, 302-303.
Sacheverell, Dr. Henry, 4, 441.
Sackman, Gen. ——— (*c* 1861), 5, 312-313.
Sadism, 5, 445.
Sadler, Michael T., his theories on population, 9, 107*n*.
Sageran, ———, St. Eustatius (c 1735), 3, 140-141.
"Sail close to the wind," 2, 642.
Sailing Days on the Penobscot, by G. S. Wasson, *With a Record of Vessels Built there*, compiled by L. Colcord, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 397-398.
Sailing Ships, The History of American, by H. I. Chapelle, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 324-328.
Sailor, The Making of a, by F. P. Harlow, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 342.
Sailor Among the Transcendentalists, A, article on, by A. MacDonald, 8, 307-319.
St. Andrew Snow, ship, 6, 150-151.
St. Anselm, 5, 493-494.
St. Arnauld, Gen. Jacques Leroy de (1852), 6, 517.
St. Aulaire, ——— de (1787), 1, 82.
St. Bernard of Clairvaux, 4, 737.
St. Christopher, W. I. *See* St. Kitts.
St. Christopher Gazette, 8, 79*n*.
St. Clair, Gen. Arthur, defeat of (1791), 1, 397-398.
St. Croix and Lake Superior Mineral Company, 5, 274.
St. Edmundsbury, England, 3, 35.
St. Elmo's fire, 10, 537.
St. Eustatius, W. I., trade of, 3, 136-138; 4, 770.
Saint-Gaudens, Augustus (*d* 1907), his monument to Mrs. Adams, 9, 564, 579-581.
St. John, the Apostle, 1, 298.
St. John, Buckingham, 9, 311.
St. John, New Brunswick, 4, 145.
St. Johnsbury, Vt., 10, 696.
St. John's College (Fordham University), commencement at, 5, 489, 504.
St. John's Parish, Georgia, seeks admission to rebellious colonies, 4, 436.
St. Joseph and Helena affair, 5, 304.
St. Kitts, W. I., 10, 545; trade of, 3, 261, 266; 9, 674; early population of, 5, 4; description of, 10, 546.
St. Nicholas Society, 5, 696.
St. Patrick, 7, 147*n*.
Saint Paul, 1, 306-307; 3, 8.
Saint Paul, ship, 5, 152.
St. Paul's School, by A. S. Pier, reviewed by G. C. Homans, 7, 734-736.

Saints, Sinners and Beechers, by L. B. Stowe, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, **7**, 594-595.
Saintsbury, George, on scholasticism, **5**, 506-507.
St. Thomas, W. I., trade of, **3**, 266, 276.
Saint Thomas Aquinas, **5**, 494; political philosophy of, **7**, 240, 253; on thrift, 475*n*.
St. Vincent, W. I., **10**, 546.
Sala, Augustus, on Hawthorne, **8**, 480.
Salcedo, ——— (*c* 1812), **9**, 89*n*, 94.
Salem, Mass., Levant trade of, **1**, 209-210, 215-216, 221; riots in, **2**, 12; **6**, 115, 124, 129; and the slave-trade, **3**, 260-263, 265, 271; Canton and, article on, by Ping Chia Kuo, 420-442; Chinese trade of, 420-432; art exhibit in, 435; leaders in maritime trade of, **5**, 667; Hawthorne Gossips about, article on, by E. B. Hungerford, **6**, 445-469.
——— Athenæum, **8**, 485.
——— First Church, **3**, 598-599.
——— Lyceum, **6**, 451-452.
——— Merchants Bank, **10**, 439, 441.
——— Theatre, **6**, 451-452.
Salem Gazette, Chinese news and philosophy in, **3**, 435-438, 440-441; on the Knapp case, **6**, 461-464.
Salem Imprints, by H. S. Tapley, reviewed by S. E. Morison, **1**, 601-602.
Salem in the Seventeenth Century, by J. D. Phillips, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., **6**, 825-826.
Salem Vessels and Their Voyages, Series IV, by G. G. Putnam, reviewed by G. C. Homans, **3**, 770-771.
Salisbury, Ebenezer, **1**, 405*n*.
——— Edward Elbridge, **2**, 116; **6**, 345.
Salisbury, Mass., circular of committee of, on strike, **8**, 108-110.
Salisbury Manufacturing Company, strike at, memorandum on, by T. F. Currier, **8**, 105-112.
Sally, schooner, **5**, 212.
Sally, ship, **3**, 468*n*.
Sally VII, 25-footer, **9**, 328.
Salmon, Charles, **5**, 734, 751.
——— William, **9**, 212.
Salt, Henry S., on Thoreau, **6**, 736, 740-741, 744.
Salt, scarcity of, **1**, 349-350; **9**, 667; prices of, **1**, 350; trade in, 351, 376; **2**, 8; **3**, 613; **4**, 771; **8**, 357; **9**, 671.
"Salt-horse," **2**, 650-651.
Saltmarsh, John, **7**, 442.
Saltonstall, Gov. Gurdon, Conn., **5**, 511.
——— Sir Richard (*d* 1658), **3**, 32; **7**, 245; **9**, 223*n*.
——— Richard (*d* 1694), **4**, 73-74, 347; opposition of, to Life Council, 69-70.
Saltpeter, **3**, 452; trade in, **10**, 471.
Salubria, Iowa, **8**, 41.
Sam Adams, by J. C. Miller, reviewed by R. V. Harlow, **9**, 731-734.
Saman (Solman), Dr. William, **5**, 52.
Sampe, **10**, 130-131.
Samson, ——— (*c* 1685), **8**, 419*n*.
Samson Occom, by H. Blodgett, reviewed by J. D. McCallum, **9**, 552.
Samuel and Thomas, ship, **5**, 739, 741.
Samuel Gridley Howe, by L. E. Richards, reviewed by H. S. Commager, **8**, 287.
Samuel Sewall's Diary, edited by M. Van Doren, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, **1**, 257-259.
Sanborn, Frank B., **1**, 353; **3**, 48; **6**, 737; and Concord School of Philosophy, **2**, 201-202, 206, 214-215, 217-219, 221, 227-230; dirge by, on John Brown, **9**, 454.
——— Kate, **2**, 369; criticism of, on Matthew Arnold, 368.
Sanbornton, N.H., **1**, 83; **7**, 306.
Sanbornton Bridge, N. H., **9**, 121*n*.
Sand, George, **2**, 103; **9**, 623; William James on, **10**, 422.
Sandburg, Carl, **8**, 322, 324.
Sanderson, Edmund L., *Waltham, 1630-1884*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, **10**, 180-181.
——— Robert (*d* 1693), his partnership with John Hull, **10**, 674, 676-677, 679-684; agreement of, with Colony, 676-677, 681-682.
Sandown, N.H., **7**, 291*n*.
Sands, Capt. B. F., **1**, 555.
Sandwich glass, **6**, 331*n*; **8**, 581. *See also* Glass.
Sandys, Sir Edwin, **10**, 157.
Sanford, Rev. ——— (*c* 1790), **5**, 142.
———, ———, Paris, France (1852), **6**, 516.
——— John (*d* 1677), **8**, 418-419.
——— Gov. Joseph, R.I., **5**, 148, 151.
——— Peleg, **5**, 153.
Sanford, Peleg, The Letter Book of, edited by H. M. Chapin and G. A. Moriarty, Jr., reviewed by S. E. Morison, **1**, 602-603.
Sanford, Rollin, **3**, 121.
Sanger, Eleazer, **3**, 667-668.
Sanskrit, study of, **2**, 116-117.
Santa Claus, **8**, 513.
Santa Cruz Pachacuti-yamqui Salcamayhua, Juan de, **4**, 655.
Santayana, George, **6**, 268; **10**, 725; Emersonian qualities of, **2**, 473; on transcendentalism, **6**, 259; Debt of, to New England, article on, by D. MacCampbell, **8**, 203-214; his early life, 203-205; influence of Harvard College on, 205-209; D. G. Mason's memories of, **9**, 65-66; on William James, **10**,

724; *The Genteel Tradition at Bay*, reviewed by J. Dewey, 4, 529-531. *The Last Puritan*, 9, 261; article on, by J. Buchler, 281-285; A Postscript to *The Last Puritan*, memorandum on, by D. Aaron, 683-686.
Santo Domingo, 4, 284; 10, 467; trade of, 3, 268-269, 273; 5, 86-88.
Santuari, Gervasio Prodasio. *See* Leitensdorfer.
Sappho, ship, 9, 326.
Sapird, Abraham, 5, 613.
Sarah, brigantine, 5, 89.
Sarah Orne Jewett, by F. O. Matthiessen, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 2, 678-679.
Saratoga, N.Y., 8, 230.
Sargent. *See also* Sergeant.
——— Daniel, 3, 268.
——— Henry, 10, 118.
——— Lieut. John, 4, 118.
——— John Singer, 9, 471.
——— Rev. John Turner, 6, 671.
——— Lucius Manlius, 7, 333; 8, 31; 10, 118.
——— Winthrop, 2, 58-59; 6, 291.
Sarmiento, Juan de, 4, 651*n*.
Sarmiento de Gamboa, Pedro, 4, 651*n*, 659*n*.
Sassafras, 10, 543; as cure for syphilis, 9, 473-475.
Satires . . . in the British Museum, Catalogue of . . ., Vol. V, by M. D. George, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 9, 734-735.
Saturday Club, Later Years of the, edited by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 267.
Saunders, Daniel, and fugitive slaves, 9, 462.
Saunderson, Rev. H. H., on C. W. Eliot, 4, 23.
——— Nicholas, 8, 386.
Savage, Lieut. Abraham, 4, 118.
——— Faith, 8, 422*n*.
——— James, 1, 330; 4, 61; 5, 435.
——— Capt. Thomas, 4, 448, 453.
Savannah, Ga., 10, 79-80; and slave-trade, 3, 266.
Savannah, ship, 5, 688.
Saville, Foster H., and R. W. Babson, *Cape Ann: A Tourist Guide*, reviewed by C. J. Olson, Jr., 10, 191-192.
——— Jesse, 6, 115; tarred and feathered, 120.
Sawtelle, William Otis, 1, 397*n*.
Sawyer, Jesse, 4, 607*n*.
——— Martha. *See* Holmes, Mrs. Franklin.
——— Rev. Roland D., 6, *sup.*, 63.
Say, J. B., 9, 100, 116.
——— Thomas, 6, 795.
Say and Seal, Lord. *See* Fiennes, William; Twisleton-Wykeham-Fiennes, Geoffrey Cecil.
Saybrook, Conn., military flag of, 4, 451, 453; shipbuilding at, 5, 685.
Scalps, bounty for, 3, 527-528, 531; hunting for, 9, 382.
Scammon, James, 4, 498.
——— Samuel, 4, 498.
Scandinavian Memorial Society, 10, 238-239.
Scandinavians, as seamen, 5, 695; settlement of, in Minnesota, 7, 632*n*; 8, 48*n*; Culture of, New England Interest in, article on, by O. J. Falnes, 10, 211-242. *See also* Norsemen; Swedes.
Scarborough, British warship, 1, 515; 4, 140-141.
Scarlet letter, wearing of, as punishment, 5, 446.
Schaffer, Dr. ———, 10, 366.
Scheffer, Ary, 4, 286.
Schemel, Emma, memorandum by, A Swiss Surgeon Visits Rhode Island, 10, 536-548.
Schenck, Robert C. (*d* 1890), 10, 140.
Schenectady, N.Y., 1, 177, 178*n*, 289.
——— Truaxer's Tavern, 1, 486-487.
Schiller, Johann Christopher Friedrich von, 10, 461; Percival's criticism of, 2, 621-624.
Schlegel, J. F. W., 10, 225.
Schleiermacher, Friedrich Ernst, 6, 656, 658.
Schlesinger, Arthur M., 3, 464; 6, 837; editorial statement by, 10, 619; article by, The Colonial Newspapers and the Stamp Act, 8, 63-83; memorandum by, A Blue Bluejacket's Letters Home, 1863-1864, 1, 554-567. *The Rise of the City*, reviewed by C. R. Lingley, 6, 828; review criticized by D. Born, 7, 213-216; reviews by: *The Boston Transcript*, by J. E. Chamberlin, 3, 763-764; *Boston under Military Rule (1768-1769)*, compiled by O. M. Dickerson, 10, 386-387; *The Brown Decades*, by L. Mumford, 5, 199-200; *Emotional Currents in American History*, by J. H. Denison, 6, 390-391; *Forty Years of American Life, 1821-1861*, by T. L. Nichols, 10, 802; *From 'Prentice to Patron: The Life Story of Isaiah Thomas*, by A. R. Marble, 9, 146-148; *Intercolonial Aspects of American Culture*, by M. Kraus, 2, 171-173; *James Ford Rhodes*, by M. A. DeW. Howe, 682-684; *Let Freedom Ring*, by A. G. Hays, 162-163; *Lorenzo Dow, The Bearer of the Word*, by C. C. Sellers, 339-340; *Lucy Stone: Pioneer of Woman's Rights*, by A. S. Blackwell, 4, 339-340; *Nelson W. Aldrich, A Leader in American Politics*, by N. W. Stephenson, 531-534; *The New England Primer*

Enlarged, Twentieth Century Reprint, 5, 399; *Two American Pioneers: Seba Smith and Elizabeth Oakes Smith*, by M. A. Wyman, 1, 249-250.
Schlesinger, Arthur M., Jr., review by, *Sprigs of Hemlock*, by W. A. Dyer, 5, 168.
——— Elizabeth Bancroft, review by, *Children and Puritanism*, by S. Fleming, 6, 638-639.
Schneider, Herbert Wallace, on Samuel Johnson (*d* 1772), 8, 378, 388*n*, 397; *The Puritan Mind*, reviewed by P. Miller, 4, 340-343; review by, *Orthodoxy in Massachusetts, 1630-1650*, by P. Miller, 7, 173-175.
Schofield, William, 10, 242.
Schoharie, N.Y., 1, 341.
Scholarship, Modern, and the American Tradition, article on, by R. D. French, 4, 94-107.
Scholasticism in the Colonial Colleges, article on, by J. J. Walsh, 5, 483-532.
Scholasticism in the Colonial Colleges, Education of the Founding Fathers of the Republic, by J. J. Walsh, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 455-457.
Scholes, Percy A., *The Puritans and Music*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 433-437.
Schomburg, Arthur, as editor, *The Centennial Edition of the Works of Rowland E. Robinson*, reviewed by J. H. Finley, Jr., 10, 191.
Schoolcraft, Henry R., interest of, in Dighton Rock, 7, 641; 10, 229.
School-masters, 7, 177; 8, 587; women as, 1, 51; salaries of, 3, 527*n*, 547, 560, 661; 7, 653-654; criticism of modern, 4, 102-107; dearth of, in colonial period, 7, 653; functions of, in colonial period, 655; Catholic, in Lowell, 8, 258, 261; refused admittance to Boston, 420.
Schools, "select," 1, 32, 35-36; in Liberia, 50; land grants for support of, 3, 282; 10, 403-404; colonial opposition to compulsory, 7, 652-656; control of, 654; non-religious character of, 657; curricula of, 658-659; 8, 422-424; 9, 172, 547-548; methods of instruction in, 7, 667; for negroes, 10, 397; William James on, 421. *See also* Education.
——— Charity, 7, 660.
——— Church of England, 3, 660.
——— Dame, 7, 654; 8, 422*n*. *See also below* Reading Schools.
——— Dancing, 8, 421.
——— Evening, 8, 424.
——— Latin grammar schools, 7, 654; 8, 421-422; standards of, 7, 650-651; purpose of, 655; Boston, enrolment in, 660-661; curriculum of, 8, 423-424.
——— Moving (district), 7, 658.
——— Parochial, 2, 290-291; 8, 261-262; question of state grants to, 6, *sup.*, 3, 24-36.
——— Private, question of state grants to, 6, *sup.*, 3, 10, 15, 24-36; curriculum of, 7, 658-659; 8, 422-424; tuition of, 7, 659; 8, 422; in Seventeenth-Century Boston, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 418-424.
——— Public, 7, 660; 8, 422; early development of, 7, 652.
——— Reading, 8, 422, 423*n*. *See also above* Dame Schools.
——— Singing, 6, 574.
——— Writing, 7, 653-654; 8, 418-420, 422, 423*n*; 10, 32; enrolment in, 7, 660-661.
Schools of Colonial Boston, The Private, by R. F. Seybolt, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 547-549.
Schools of Maine, Curricula of the Small High, by E. B. Phillips, reviewed by A. H. Chadbourne, 6, 396-397.
"Schooner," 2, 651.
Schopenhauer, Arthur, Thoreau and: An Imaginary Conversation, article on, by F. DeArmond, 5, 55-64; anti-social nature of, 55, 57, 59; contradictions in character of, 56-57; egotism of, 59.
Schouler, James, on cultural aspects of colonial life, 2, 171.
Schramm, Wilbur L., reviews by: *And Gladly Teach: Reminiscences*, by B. Perry, 8, 576-579; *Literary Pioneers*, by O. W. Long, 9, 158-161.
Schriftgiesser, Karl, reviews by: *And This Is Cape Cod!*, by E. Early, 9, 556-557; *Cape Cod: Its People and Their History*, by H. C. Kittredge, 3, 355-358; *Lonely Americans*, by R. W. Brown, 2, 310-312; *Mooncussers of Cape Cod*, by H. C. Kittredge, 10, 804-805; *Philenia: The Life and Works of Sarah Wentworth Morton, 1759-1846*, by E. Pendleton and M. Ellis, 5, 368-370.
Schultze, M., 10, 718.
Schurz, Carl, 7, 87; 10, 652; and Henry Cabot Lodge, and the Campaign of 1884, article on, by C. M. Fuess, 5, 453-482; career of, 454-456; and the Civil War, 455; and Liberal Republican movement, 455-456; his relations with Lodge, 457-462, 464-466, 473-474; his feeling toward Blaine, 458, 467-470, 473-474; his support of Hayes, 460-462; as Secretary of the Interior, 462; as a Mugwump, 471-473, 475-476; his theory of politics, 479-480.
——— Mrs. Carl, 10, 162.
Schuyler, Fr. Henry, on Fr. Rasles, 7, 541*n*-542*n*.
——— Gov. John, N.Y., 7, 565.
——— Gen. Philip (*d* 1801), 1, 337-339,

487; 2, 567, 578*n*, 580; 3, 657; 8, 82*n*; and the Green Mountain Boys, 4, 617-620; his relations with the Indians, 620, 624-627; on Remember Baker's death, 627-628.
Schwartzenberg, Prince, 4, 280.
Schwarz, Vernolian, and E. Halloway, as editors, *I Sit and Look Out: Editorials from the Brooklyn Daily Times by Walt Whitman*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 850.
Schweizer, Johann-Casper, and James Swan, 10, 472, 474, 484-485.
——— Magdalena, wife of Johann-Casper, 10, 484.
Schwimmer, Rosika, 3, 361.
Science, study of, 2, 106, 111; 3, 401, 545, 711-712; 6, 538-539, 804-805, 819; 10, 553-557; 17th-century attitude toward, 7, 3-5; 8, 383-384, 393-396; 20th-century thought in, 168-172; Relation of Science and Religion in Provincial America, article on, by T. Hornberger, 378-397; in Almanacs of Ames and Franklin, memorandum on, by C. E. Jorgenson, 555-561; of Thomas Prince, article on, by Theodore Hornberger, 9, 27-42; reading on, in early 18th century, 211; Puritanism and, article on, by Theodore Hornberger, 10, 503-515. *See also* Astronomy; Electricity; Evolution.
Scioto Company, American, 1, 397, 401, 403.
Scioto Company, French, 1, 397.
Scobie, John, 3, 426-427.
Scoble, John, 2, 51.
Scollay, John, 10, 112.
Scoresby, William, Vicar of Bradford, on Lowell, Mass., 10, 41; on *Lowell Offering*, 49-50.
Scotch, in New England, 2, 540-541; as Loyalists, 4, 119.
Scotia, ship, 9, 124*n*.
Scotland, missionary zeal in, 1, 296, 310.
Scots Charitable Society of Boston, 4, 119.
Scott, Mrs. ———, 9, 77.
——— Arthur P., 7, 314.
——— Calvin, 9, 613.
——— Isaac, 9, 584, 597; letters of, 593-596, 600, 604-606; on polygamy, 594, 606; on dissension among Mormons, 595-596, 605-606; on murder of Joseph Smith, 600.
——— Luke, 5, 604.
——— Mrs. Margaret, 8, 279.
——— Martha Sarah, 9, 613.
——— Sarah (Hall), wife of Isaac, 9, 584, 588, 590-591, 595, 606*n*, 607, 608*n*, 609; letters of, 591-593, 596-599, 601-605, 613-615; on Mormons and Mormonism, 592-593, 596-599, 601-605, 613-615; on death of Joseph Smith, 597-598.
——— Sir Walter, 1, 51; 3, 63, 636; 7, 329; 10, 621.
——— Winfield Townley, articles by: Amy Lowell After Ten Years, 8, 320-330, Poetry in America: Whittier's Verse, 7, 258-275; letter by, to New England Quarterly, 8, 625.
——— and O'Shaughnessy, catalogue of, 6, 801.
Scottow, Joshua, on 17th-century heretics, 7, 405-406.
Scoville, J. A. (Walter Barrett), on New York merchants, 5, 670-671, 673, 676-677.
"Screed," 2, 384, 386.
Screws, manufacture of, 6, 723-724.
Scribner's, magazine, 10, 667*n*.
Scriptural Interpreter, magazine, 1, 201*n*.
Scudder, Horace E., 7, 116; on James Russell Lowell, 10, 338.
——— Townsend, *The Lonely Wayfaring Man: Emerson and Some Englishmen*, reviewed by R. L. Rusk, 10, 163-165.
——— Vida Dutton, *On Journey*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 609.
"Scuttle," 2, 636.
Seabury, Hannah. *See* Jarves, Hannah (Seabury).
——— Samuel, 6, 330.
Sea Captain to his Owner, A, memorandum on, by A. C. Ford, 3, 136-145.
Seafaring in Seventeenth-Century New England, article on, by J. W. McElroy, 8, 331-364.
Seal-hunting, 5, 693.
Seaman, ———, seaman (*c* 1840), 6, 355.
Seaman's Aid Society, 1, 50.
Seamen, taxation of, 3, 519-525; scarcity of, 4, 414; rowdyness of, 5, 449; 8, 346, 361-363; citizenship of, sailing out of New York, 5, 694-695; wages of, 6, 88; 7, 712; 8, 333; 10, 357; character of, 8, 331-333; apprenticeship of, 333; rations of, 10, 378-379. *See also* Fishermen; Impressment.
Searl, Isaac, 5, 47, 50.
——— John, 1, 228, 235, 237.
Searle, Mary, 8, 343.
——— Nathaniel, 5, 543.
Searls, Dr. ——— (*c* 1800), 8, 91.
Sears, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1840), and the *Amistad*, 6, 354-355.
——— Clara Endicott, *The Great Powwow*, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 7, 751-752.
——— George, 4, 771.
——— Louis M., on New England Federalism, 10, 430*n*.
Searsburg, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Sea serpents, 4, 300.

Sea Terms in Land Speech, article on, by S. F. Batchelder, 2, 625-653.
Seaver, ——— (*c* 1840), 5, 249.
Sebada, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1650), 5, 150.
Secker, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, 8, 395.
Second Hundred Years War, The, 1689-1815, by A. H. Buffinton, reviewed by J. G. King, Jr., 4, 381.
"Second-rate," 2, 626.
Securities, sale of, 1, 397; of emigrant aid companies, 3, 98-101, 103, 105-107, 110, 112, 115, 119; 4, 149-150, 153-154; influence of election of 1800 on, 3, 462; speculation in, 10, 436, 440, 443, 467-468, 478; effects of embargo and War of 1812 on, 437, 444.
Sedgwick, C. F., 1, 444*n*, 447, 453, 459*n*.
——— Catherine Maria, 1, 63; 2, 455; 3, 638; 6, 136; 7, 168; 10, 783; Observes Harriet Martineau, memorandum on, by B. M. Stearns, 7, 533-541; her novels, 533, 539; on Harriet Martineau, 534-536, 538-541.
——— Mrs. Henry, 7, 534.
——— John Hunter, article by, William Eaton, A Sanguine Man, 1, 107-123.
——— Robert, 7, 534*n*.
——— Theodore, 4, 484; 5, 561*n*; 10, 783-784.
——— W. E., reviews by: *American Plays*, edited by A. G. Halline, 8, 288-289; *The Origins of American Critical Thought, 1810-1835*, by W. Charvat, 9, 544-546; *Unpublished Poems of Emily Dickinson*, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, 143-145.
Sedition Act, 1, 17-18.
Seduction, 4, 498.
"See how the land lies," 2, 646.
Seekers, 4, 630, 751; 10, 573.
Seelye, Julius Hawley, his stand on Darwinism, 8, 398.
Seelye, Laurenus Clark, First President of Smith College, by H. S. Rhees, reviewed by G. W. Adams, 2, 529-530.
Selden, Mrs. Inge, 1, 452*n*; 3, 709*n*, 713*n*.
——— John, 9, 212; on ecclesiastical power, 7, 239.
Select Cases of the Mayor's Court of New York City, edited by R. B. Morris, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 617-620.
Select Documents in Canadian Economic History, edited by H. A. Innis, reviewed by F. Parkman, 3, 775.
Selected Essays, by T. S. Eliot, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 6, 402-404.
Selected Poems, by C. Aiken, reviewed by E. D. Finch, 3, 569-570.
Selected Poems, by Robert Frost, reviewed by R. S. Newdick, 10, 817-818.
Selected Poems of Amy Lowell, edited by J. L. Lowes, reviewed by E. H. Dewey, 1, 570-571.
Selected Poems of William Vaughn Moody, edited by R. M. Lovett, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 4, 797-801.
Selections from the Autobiography of Elizabeth O. Smith, edited by M. A. Wyman, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 439.
Selectmen, duties of, in early Massachusetts, 1, 383, 385. *See also* Selectmen *under* Boston.
Selion, Mme. ———, 6, 521.
Sella, Austin, 4, 607*n*.
Sellars, William, and machine-tool industry, 6, 727, 730.
Sellers, Charles C., *Lorenzo Dow, The Bearer of the Word*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 2, 339-340.
——— William, 7, 59*n*.
Semple, John, 4, 119.
Sénancour, Étienne Pivert de, 10, 452-453.
Senex, ——— (*c* 1735), 5, 296.
Separatists, 3, 417-418; 4, 668, 670-671, 699; 5, 20; and relations between church and state, 3, 700-702; polity of, 4, 664-665; Thomas Hooker's attitude toward, 666-667, 689; in Holland, 6, 753. *See also* Pilgrims.
Serapis, British warship, 5, 693.
Sergeant. *See also* Sargent.
——— Jonathan, 5, 518.
Serjeant, ———, Boston Tory, 6, 128.
Sermons. *See* Election sermons; Fourth of July sermons; Funeral sermons.
Serra, Antonio, 1, 371.
Servants, indentured, 3, 620; 5, 436, 448; 8, 333; number of, in Massachusetts, 5, 435; influence of, on morals, 436-437, 445; abuse of, 436; deportation of, 437; offences committed by, 448; wages of, 803, 807, 811; 7, 482.
——— John, 5, 747*n*.
Servillian, ship, 5, 152.
Sessions, Elizabeth (Marchant), wife of Thomas, 8, 283.
——— Thomas, 8, 283.
Settlements and Churches in Nova Scotia, 1749-1776, by I. F. MacKinnon, reviewed by V. F. Barnes, 4, 374-375.
Seven Liberal Arts, as basis of education at Harvard, 6, 525-551.
Seventeenth-Century Painting in New England, compiled by L. Dresser, reviewed by A. K. McComb, 9, 331-332.
Seventeenth Territorial Regiment of New Hampshire, 3, 676.
Seventy-First Regiment, British, 4, 139.
Seven Years War. *See* French and Indian War.
Sever, ———, Captain U. S. Navy (1800), 4, 273-276.

Sever, Judge ———, 1, 528-529.
Several of My Lives, by L. N. Parker, reviewed by R. Withington, 2, 530-531.
Sevil, ——— (*c* 1775), 4, 613.
Sewall, Rev. ——— (*c* 1770), 7, 449.
——— Elizabeth, 8, 419*n*.
——— Ellen, 6, 743.
——— Hannah, 8, 419.
——— Jonathan, 4, 513; and royal patronage, 208; as "Massachusettensis," 512.
——— Rev. Joseph, 8, 26, 503; 9, 29; his schooling, 8, 420-421, 422*n*.
——— Mary, 8, 420.
——— Samuel (*d* 1730), 1, 534, 537; 3, 366, 397, 413; 4, 454; 7, 7; 8, 18, 265, 504; 9, 211, 213, 233, 243; 10, 26; on Lady Phips, 1, 284; 6, 316; on singing in church, 571; on Boston schools, 8, 419-422; and Christmas celebrations, 503; on fight at Pigwacket, 9, 386, 401; and Edward Taylor, 10, 295.
Sewall, Samuel, Diary of, edited by M. Van Doren, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 257-259.
Sewall, Samuel, son of Samuel (*d* 1730), schooling of, 8, 419.
——— Stephen, 8, 395.
Seward, William H., 2, 142; 3, 95-96; 5, 320, 349; 7, 168; 9, 651-652.
Seybolt, Robert F., memoranda by: Captured by Pirates: Two Diaries of 1724-1725, 2, 658-669; Casualties of April 19, and June 17, 1775, 4, 525-526; Dress Reform in Massachusetts, 3, 333-338; Governor Trumbull Addresses The Assembly, 4, 793-794; Hunting of Indians in Massachusetts: A Scouting Journal, 3, 527-531; Private Schools of Seventeenth-Century Boston, 8, 418-424; Trade Agreements in Colonial Boston, 2, 307-309; *The Private Schools of Colonial Boston*, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 547-549; *The Public Schools of Colonial Boston*, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 8, 585-588.
Seymour, Gov. ———, Virginia (*c* 1707), 4, 262.
——— Dr. ——— (*c* 1780), 5, 112.
——— George D., *Captain Nathan Hale . . . and Major John Palsgrave Wyllys*, reviewed by H. Thoms, 7, 179.
——— Horatio, 7, 397.
Shackford, Prof. C. C., 2, 222.
——— Rev. W. H., 6, 664-665; 7, 361*n*.
Shafer, Henry Burnell, *The American Medical Profession, 1783-1850*, reviewed by J. F. Fulton, 10, 177-178.
Shaftesbury, Earl of, 8, 556.
Shaker Furniture, by E. Andrews and F. Andrews, reviewed by R. H. Kettell, 10, 599.
Shakers, 10, 243.
Shakespeare, William, 1, 150; 2, 256; 3, 23; 8, 323; 9, 473; 10, 456, 461.
Shaler, Sibbel (Warner), wife of Timothy, 9, 72*n*.
——— Timothy, 9, 72*n*.
——— William, A New England Apostle of Rational Liberty, article on, by R. F. Nichols, 9, 71-96; trading ventures of, 72-74; as United States agent in Havana, 76-85; as United States agent in Natchitoches, 85-96; his later diplomatic career, 96*n*.
Shannon, Fred A., review by, *American Political and Social History*, by H. U. Faulkner, 10, 598.
Sharon, Vt., 3, 289; 7, 291.
Sharp, Dallas L., *The Better Country*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 1, 598-599.
——— Granville, 8, 546.
——— James C., 6, 819*n*.
——— William (Fiona Macleod), 6, 738.
Sharpe, Henry D., donor to New England Quarterly.
Shattuck, George Otis, and O. W. Holmes, Jr., 6, 20-21, 23.
——— Job, 4, 470.
——— Samuel W., 5, 312.
Shaw, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1790), 1, 410.
——— Anna, 3, 53.
——— Elizabeth Knapp. *See* Melville, Elizabeth (Shaw).
——— Frank, 9, 120*n*-121*n*.
——— Lemuel, 5, 268-269, 351; 6, *sup*., 88; and trial of Abner Kneeland, 8, 38.
——— Lydia. *See* Richards, Lydia (Shaw).
——— Mary B. *See* McClintock, Mary (Shaw).
——— Nathan, 1, 452.
——— Nina (Perkins), wife of Frank, 9, 120*n*.
——— Pauline, 3, 54.
——— Robert Gould, 10, 652.
——— Dr. Samuel, 10, 349.
——— Sarah (Bryant), wife of Dr. Samuel, 10, 349*n*.
——— Susan B. *See* Bliss, Susan (Shaw).
——— Thomas, his broadsides, 5, 282-283.
——— Wilfred B., as editor, *From Vermont to Michigan: Correspondence of James Burrill Angell*, reviewed by H. M. Jones, 10, 592-593.
Shays, Abigail (Gilbert), first wife of Daniel, 4, 464, 466, 480.
——— Daniel, 2, 582; 5, 105, 770; 10, 465; Rebellion of, article on, by W. A. Dyer, 4, 460-481; his early life, 464-465; his military career, 465-466; his political career, 466; as leader of Rebellion, 467-477; his life after Rebellion, 478-480; price on, 479; character of, 480.

Shays, Rhoda, second wife of Daniel, 4, 479.
Shays's Rebellion, 1, 10-11; 2, 18; 3, 460; 4, 644; 5, 117, 129, 232, 557, 776; 6, 29; 7, 69; 10, 782; Embattled Farmers, article on, by W. A. Dyer, 4, 460-481; numbers in, 461; pardoning of participants in, 461, 477, 479; course of, 467-477; results of, 478.
Shea, John Gilmary, on Fr. Rasles, 7, 541*n*-542*n*, 571; on Charlevoix's *History*, 548, 551.
——— John J., 6, *sup.*, 71.
Sheafe, Sampson, 1, 377.
Shearer, Donald, *Pontificia Americana—A Documentary History of the Catholic Church in the United States (1784-1884)*, reviewed by G. La Piana, 7, 184-186.
"Shear hulk," 2, 635.
Shearman, Philip, 2, 384*n*.
Sheep and goats, 4, 235; 6, 495*n*; 9, 240, 655; 10, 762, 770; Jonathan Edwards's purchase of, 1, 229, 232-234; raising of, 382-383; 9, 246-247; trade in, 1, 602; 3, 609; Peruvian, 4, 660; prices of, 10, 763.
"Sheer hulk," 2, 635.
"Sheer off from," 2, 645.
"Sheet anchor," 2, 642.
Sheffield, Lord, 1, 517.
Sheffield, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 477.
Shelburne, Earl of. *See* Petty, William.
Shelburne, Nova Scotia, 2, 59; Tory settlement at, 4, 120, 147.
Sheldon, C., 3, 472.
——— Caleb, 5, 41, 50.
——— Edward, 1, 431.
——— Moses, his reading of immoral books, 5, 42, 44-45.
Shelley, Mary (Wollstonecraft), 7, 149-150. *See also* Wollstonecraft, Mary.
——— Percy B., and a literary ghost, 7, 149-150.
Shepard, Shephard, *etc.*
——— Dr. ——— (*c* 1780), 5, 111.
———, ——— (*c* 1835), 7, 538.
——— Ann (Hill), wife of Joel, 1, 335.
——— Charles U., 2, 618.
——— Elizabeth G., 10, 238.
——— Grace F., memoranda by: Female Education at Wheaton College, 6, 803-824; Letters of Lucy Larcom to the Whittiers, 3, 501-518.
——— James, 1, 344.
——— Joel, Narrative of his Revolutionary Experiences, edited by J. A. Spear, 1, 335-352, 476-490.
——— John, 7, 313.
——— Mary L., and Whittier, 6, 801-802; 7, 324-325.
——— Odell, *The Harvest of a Quiet Eye*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 1, 98-100; *Pedlar's Progress: The Life of Bronson Alcott*, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 10, 584-591; as editor, *The Heart of Thoreau's Journals*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 1, 252-254; *Longfellow*, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737; review by, *Gravestones of Early New England*, by H. M. Forbes, 3, 165-167.
——— Samuel, 1, 339-340.
——— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1649), 4, 674, 678, 755; 5, 16; 7, 242; 10, 558; on position of ministers, 4, 685-686; on grace, 741; his reasons for migrating, 5, 21-22, 433; influence of, on Half-Way Covenant, 6, 699, 704.
——— Thomas (*d* 1685), 7, 15.
——— William, 1, 339.
——— Gen. William (*d* 1817), and Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468-469, 471-474.
Sherbrooke, Lieut.-Gov. ———, Nova Scotia, 8, 199-200.
Sherburne, Nelson, 6, *sup.*, 41*n*.
Sherburne, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Sheridan, Gen. Philip, 5, 311, 329, 342-343; his Virginia campaign, 330-332, 335-340.
Sherman, Anne (Cleave), wife of Edmond, 8, 265.
——— Caroline B., memorandum by, A New England Boy in the Civil War, 5, 310-344.
——— Mrs. Caroline K., 2, 221.
——— Carrie, 5, 344.
——— Edmond, 8, 265.
——— Elisha, 4, 607*n*.
——— Frederic Fairchild, *Early American Painting*, reviewed by T. Bolton, 5, 837-841.
——— John (*c* 1670), 7, 16*n*; 10, 552*n*.
——— John (*d* 1900), 8, 265.
——— Rebecca (Prescott), second wife of Roger (*d* 1793), 8, 267.
——— Roger (*d* 1793), 8, 274, 277; A Cordwainer Statesman, article on, by J. P. Boyd, 5, 221-236; compared with Jared Ingersoll, 224-225; his early life, 227; 8, 266; his political career, 5, 227-228; 8, 266; his political philosophy, 5, 228-231; part of, in framing of federal constitution, 230, 232-234; as member of Continental Congress, 230-232; as member of Congress, 234-236; his family, 8, 265-267; as almanac-maker, 267, 272-273.
——— Roger Minot (*d* 1844), 3, 318; career of, 317; letters of, 320, 323, 329-331.
——— Rose, 3, 147.
——— Stuart, on Ph.D.'s, 4, 102.
——— William (*d* 1741), 8, 266.

Sherman, Gen. William Tecumseh, 1, 251; 5, 329, 333, 336; 6, 609*n*; 8, 265.
Sherrill, Henry Knox, 7, 182; review by, *Reminiscences of Present-Day Saints*, by F. G. Peabody, 1, 438-439.
Sherwin, Oscar, *Benedict Arnold. Patriot and Traitor*, reviewed by J. Pell, 5, 834-835.
Sherwood, Joseph, 5, 309; as colonial agent, 3, 469, 492; 6, 375-376, 380, 383.
——— Capt. Justus, 2, 572-573, 580, 593*n*, 595; 4, 607*n*.
——— Mary Martha, 10, 10.
Shield, ———, 6, 580.
Shilton, Dorothy O., and Richard Holworthy, *High Court of Admiralty Examinations, 1637-1638*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 198-199.
Shinn, ———. *See* Robinson, James.
Shipbuilding, 1, 381; 4, 180; 5, 670, 677, 851; 9, 128*n*, 669-670; regulation of, 1, 394; centers of, 5, 683, 685-691.
Shipbuilding Days in Casco Bay, 1727-1890, by W. H. Rowe, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 337-338.
Shipman, C., 10, 425-426.
——— Rev. Orren, 2, 242.
Shipmasters, compensation of, 3, 136; places of birth of, 5, 692-694; responsibilities of, 8, 355-356; portlidge privilege of, 10, 377.
Shipmasters of Cape Cod, by H. C. Kittredge, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 604-606.
Shippee, Robert, 4, 649*n*.
Shippen, Edward, 5, 517.
——— John, 3, 306.
——— William, 3, 306; 5, 517.
Shipping, 3, 770-771; American, under British protection, 1, 211-225; charter-hire, 399; 8, 344; 9, 666; cost of outfitting brig for slave-trade, 3, 265; percentage of, in American bottoms, 4, 410, 415, 419; effect of World War on, 412-413; centers of, 5, 665-667, 683; Yankee hold on, 678-681; subsidizing of, 679; British monopoly of colonial, 6, 496-497, 500*n*, 510; portlidge privilege, 8, 333; 10, 377; demurrage, 8, 344; regulations concerning ballast, 351-352; damages to cargo, 356; charter-party, 356; "neutralization" of cargoes, 10, 475-476.
Ships, striking of colors by, 1, 275-276, 279; 5, 738-741, 744, 746; tonnage duties on, 1, 391-392; whaling, 2, 126-127; requisition of, 4, 64, 78; right of, to fly American flag, 411; coastwise, 411; 8, 344; prices of, 5, 150; 6, 148; 9, 122*n*; condemned, 5, 269; 6, 144; distribution of ownership of, 5, 683-687; 8, 355; fishing, 337; collisions of, 341-342, 351*n*; 10, 288; fires on, 8, 345; foundering, 10, 379; submarines, 709. *See also* Boats; Clipper ships; Prizes.
Ships, American Merchant, 1850-1900, by F. C. Matthews, reviewed by S. E. Morison, *Series One*, 4, 179-183; *Series Two*, 5, 851.
Ships, The History of American Sailing, by H. I. Chapelle, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 324-328.
"Ship-shape," 2, 650.
"Ship's husband," 5, 684.
Shipton, ———, pirate (*c* 1725), 2, 659, 661, 664-666.
——— Clifford K., 8, 576; articles by: Literary Leaven in Provincial New England, 9, 203-217; The New England Frontier, 10, 25-36; Secondary Education in the Puritan Colonies, 7, 646-661; as compiler, A Bibliography of New England, 1, 101-105, 604-611. *Sibley's Harvard Graduates*, Vol. IV, *1690-1700*, reviewed by S. K. Wilson, 7, 169-171; Vol. V, *1701-1712*, reviewed by P. G. Perrin, 10, 815-816. Reviews by: *After Three Centuries*, by E. Huntington and M. Ragsdale, 8, 613-617; *American Kenyons*, by H. N. Kenyon, 9, 184; *Descendants of Edward Small*, by L. A. W. Underhill, 8, 438; *Early American Jews*, by L. M. Friedman, 141-142; *Genealogies of the Families of the Presidents*, by R. B. Henry, 9, 555; *Harvard Heroics*, compiled by R. A. Aubin, 8, 143; *A History of Dedham, Massachusetts*, by F. Smith, 10, 148-150; *A Puritan Outpost. A History of . . . Northfield, Massachusetts*, by H. C. Parsons, 795-796; *The Stroud Family History*, by H. D. Lowell, 192; *The Tracy Genealogy*, by S. W. Tracy, 9, 554; *Vital Records of Berlin, Massachusetts*, compiled by F. L. Eaton, edited by M. F. Duren, 745; *Waltham, 1630-1884*, by E. L. Sanderson, 10, 180-181.
Shipwrecks, 3, 357; 8, 344-345.
Shipwrights, 8, 333; wages of, 2, 161.
"Shire town," 2, 390.
Shirley, ——— (*c* 1735), 3, 143.
——— Gov. William, Mass., 2, 7; 3, 303; 5, 606*n*, 614*n*, 616*n*; 6, 144, 373; 7, 562; and writs of assistance, 5, 84.
Shlakman, Vera, *Economic History of a Factory Town*, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 9, 713-714.
Shoe and Leather Industries, Location Theory and the, by E. M. Hoover, Jr., reviewed by B. H. Sprague, 10, 818-820.
Shoe Industry, Trade Union Policies in the Massachusetts, by T. L. Norton, reviewed by D. V. Brown, 6, 208.
Shoe Industry of Weymouth, The, by B.

Torrey, reviewed by B. H. Sprague, 7, 393-394.
Shoemaker, Ervin C., *Noah Webster*, 9, 688-689; reviewed by H. R. Warfel, 723.
Shoemakers, regulation of, 1, 385; incorporation of, 9, 661.
Shoes, trade in, 3, 136, 427; 9, 661; manufacture of, 4, 235; 7, 705; 9, 661; prices of, 7, 713.
"Shoot anchor," 2, 642.
Shoreham, Vt., 7, 305.
Shoreman, The, 8, 340.
Shores, Louis, *Origins of the American College Library*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 430-431.
Shorey, Paul, on Emerson, 10, 175.
Short, ———, sea-captain, 1, 546, 548; William Phips's treatment of, 539-541.
——— Thomas, 3, 443.
Shorthand, study of, 1, 34.
Shovell, Sir Cloudesley, 6, 310.
"Show your colors," 2, 637.
Shriver, Harry C., as editor, *Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes*, reviewed by T. R. Powell, 10, 399-400.
Shuckford, Samuel, 9, 210.
Shurcliff, Arthur A., *New England Journal*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 823.
Shute, ——— (*c* 1755), 5, 618.
——— Gov. Samuel, Mass., 1, 379*n*; 4, 251; on Charlevoix, 7, 548; on Fr. Rasles's mission, 561.
Sibbald, Rev. ———, 6, 768*n*.
Sibley, Dr. John, 9, 88.
——— John Langdon, on Edward Taylor, 10, 290.
Sibley's Harvard Graduates, by C. K. Shipton, Vol. IV, *1690-1700*, reviewed by S. K. Wilson, 7, 169-171; Vol. V, *1701-1712*, reviewed by P. G. Perrin, 10, 815-816.
Sidis, Dr. ———, 7, 517.
Sidney, Philip, 9, 215.
Siebert, Wilbur H., articles by: Loyalist Troops of New England, 4, 108-147; The Underground Railroad in Massachusetts, 9, 447-467.
Sierra, Manuel J., 9, 89*n*.
Sierra Leone Colony, 8, 545.
Sierra Leone Company, and American slavers, 3, 263-264.
Sigel, Gen. Franz, 5, 328.
Significance of Sections in American History, The, by F. J. Turner, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 6, 630-634.
Sigourney, Charles, 3, 532.
——— Lydia (Huntley), wife of Charles, 1, 63; 3, 631, 647; 6, 366; 8, 477; and Longfellow, memorandum on, by G. S. Haight, 3, 532-537.
Sigourney, Mrs., The Sweet Singer of Hartford, by G. S. Haight, reviewed by F. Parsons, 4, 183-185.
Sigüenza y Góngora, Carlos de, 7, 19.
Silesia, J. Q. Adams's description of life in, 9, 490-496.
Silliman, Benjamin, 3, 120; 9, 310*n*; 10, 225, 554; his "cabinet of minerals," 3, 711-712; on Darwin's theories, 8, 221; on Ezra Stiles, 9, 289.
Sills, Kenneth C. M., review by, *Thomas Hill: Twentieth President of Harvard*, by W. G. Land, 7, 738-740.
Silsbee, Edward Augustus, 6, 349*n*.
——— William, 1, 201*n*; 6, 657.
Silver, Rollo G., memorandum by, Emerson as an Abolitionist, 6, 154-158.
Silver, sterling, 10, 668*n*; trade in, 681.
Silverware, trade in, 3, 136.
Sim, Lieut. ——— (*c* 1864), 5, 325.
Simcoe, Maj. John G., 4, 127.
Simkhovitch, V. G., 9, 102.
Simms, W. G., Hawthorne on, 8, 484, 491.
Simon, Rev. ———, 7, 29.
Simonds, Katherine, article by, The Tragedy of Mrs. Henry Adams, 9, 564-582.
Simons, Lao Genevra, 5, 483*n*.
——— Nicholas, 2, 658, 660-661, 663; diary of, edited by R. F. Seybolt, 2, 663-669.
Simpson, Alexander, 10, 333.
——— George (*c* 1740), 6, 144; instructions to, 145-153.
——— Sir George, and Hawaiian independence, 10, 332-333.
——— Hartley, W. Notestein, and F. H. Relf, as editors, *Commons Debates: 1621*, reviewed by W. C. Abbott, 10, 156-157.
——— Rev. Sidrach, 6, 789.
Sims, Thomas, negro, 5, 269.
Sinclair, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1790), 3, 262-263, 271.
——— Upton, 7, 225-226.
Singing, in New Haven, 2, 616-618; in churches, 4, 723, 783-788; 6, 568-571, 573-578, 582-583; among early colonists, 5, 433; 6, 567-580; 9, 354; in New England, article on, by J. A. Kouwenhoven, 6, 567-588. *See also* Music; Songs.
Singing societies, 2, 617-618; 6, 584-585.
Singleton, E., 3, 422.
——— John, 10, 115-116.
——— Mary. *See* Copley, Mary (Singleton).
"Sink," 2, 385.
Sir Billy Howe, by B. Partridge, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 5, 623-624.
Sirén, Osvald, 6, 340.
Sismondi, Jean Charles Léonard de, 9, 116.
Sisters of Mercy, 10, 528.
Sizer, Theodore, article by, James Jackson

Jarves, A Forgotten New Englander, 6, 328-352.
Skerrett, Mark N., 6, *sup.*, 71.
Skerry, ———, sea-captain, 3, 425.
Skiff, Odell, 1, 34.
Skillings River, Me., 1, 409*n*, 410.
Skjol dabrand, ship, 1, 109.
"Skylarking," 2, 628.
"Sky-scraper," 2, 640.
Slack, Charles W., on Know-Nothing Party, 7, 78-79.
"Slack," 2, 633.
Slafter, Edmund, 10, 240.
Slander. *See* Libel.
"Slang," 2, 385-386.
Slater, Samuel, and textile industry, 6, 716, 718, 721-722, 724, 726; 10, 38.
Slattery, Charles Lewis, by H. C. Robbins, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 5, 161-163.
Slavery, 5, 389, 600; as cause of Civil War, 1, 96-97; Nathaniel Chipman on, 5, 581; resolutions of the House of Representatives on petitions concerning, 589-591; abolished in British Empire, 599; Emerson on, 6, 155-157; Wheaton College resolution concerning, 823; as a conservative force, 8, 230. *See also* Abolition.
Slavery and the Negro, Judicial Cases Concerning American, Vol. IV, edited by H. T. Catterall and J. J. Hayden, reviewed by E. Donnan, 10, 396-397.
Slaves, fugitive, 1, 356; 2, 234, 238; 7, 80-82; 9, 447-467; 10, 280; diet of, 1, 507; prices of, 3, 266; mutiny of, 6, 357-361; manumission of, 8, 552*n*; abetting of run-away, 10, 280. *See also* Negroes.
Slave-trade, 3, 137-141, 376; 6, 502, 506; 8, 546; 9, 674; after the Revolution, article on, by Elizabeth Donnan, 3, 251-278; legislation on, 252-254, 269, 277-278; 8, 543; speculative nature of, 3, 265-266; justification of, 8, 542.
Slave Trade to America, Documents Illustrative of the History of the, edited by E. Donnan, reviewed by W. E. Dodd, Vol. I, 4, 368-371; Vol. II, 5, 630-631; Vol. III, 7, 190-191; Vol. IV, 8, 592-594.
"Slickers," 2, 649.
Slidell, John, 5, 316.
Sloan, Gen. Samuel, 1, 461*n*.
Sloane, Hans, 6, 317.
Sly, John Fairfield, *Town Government in Massachusetts*, reviewed by O. C. Hormell, 3, 767-769.
Small, Edward, Descendants of, by L. A. W. Underhill, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 438.
Smallwood, W. M., memorandum by, The Williams Lyceum of Natural History, 10, 553-557.
Smart, George K., memorandum by, Emerson and Communism, 10, 772-773.
Smedes, Susan Dabney, 3, 366.
Smibert, Alison (Bell), wife of John of Edinburgh, 8, 15.
——— John, Edinburgh, 8, 15.
——— John (*d* 1751), 3, 404; Shows His Pictures, article on, by H. W. Foote, 8, 14-28; his family, 15; early life of, 15-16; and George Berkeley, 16-18, 22, 27-28; in Boston, 18-28; poem inspired by painting of, 19-21; marriage of, 23; his shop, 25.
——— Mary (Williams), wife of John (*d* 1751), 8, 23, 28.
Smith. *See also* Smyth.
——— Rev. ——— (*c* 1630), 9, 419*n*.
———, ———, lawyer (*c* 1755), 3, 304.
———, ———, Philadelphia contractor (*c* 1755), 3, 302.
———, ———, student at Princeton (*c* 1755), 3, 304, 306.
———, ———, deacon (*c* 1850), 2, 142-143.
———, ———, Vermont (1848), 1, 35-36, 40.
———, ———, London bookseller (*c* 1885), 9, 472.
——— Abiah, 4, 498.
——— Abiel, seeks bank charter, 10, 436, 437*n*.
——— Adam, 1, 391; 3, 243; 8, 185; 9, 110-111, 498.
——— Amasa, 3, 259.
——— Augustus, 3, 547.
——— Bebee (Richmond), wife of Rev. Preserved (*d* 1881), 9, 439.
——— Benjamin E., 2, 118.
——— C. (*c* 1860), 9, 122.
——— C. C., 1, 206*n*.
——— Caroline, 3, 122.
——— Charles (*c* 1850), 2, 141.
——— Chileab, deacon, Hadley, Mass. (*c* 1680), 9, 421.
——— Chileab (*d* 1800), influence of Great Awakening on, 9, 421-422; his life in Ashfield, 422-424.
——— Cotton Mather (*d* 1806), 9, 419*n*.
——— David, 8, 102.
——— Dorothy, wife of Henry (*d* 1648), 9, 419.
——— Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1824), 9, 422; as champion of Baptists, 423-424; missionary work of, 424-425.
——— Elihu Hubbard, 9, 313.
Smith, Dr. Elihu Hubbard, A Lesser Hartford Wit, by M. E. Bailey, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 2, 153-154.
Smith, Mrs. Elizabeth Oakes, 1, 63.
Smith, Elizabeth O., Selections from the Autobiography of, edited by M. A. Wy-

man, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 439.
Smith, Elizabeth Oakes, and Seba Smith: Two American Pioneers, by M. A. Wyman, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 1, 249-250.
Smith, Emily Binney, *Whittier*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 187.
——— Ethan, 1, 35, 39.
——— Eunice (*c* 1750), 3, 407.
——— Eunice (Wells), wife of Preserved (*d* 1834), 9, 427.
——— Frances Grace, memorandum by, The American Revolution Hits Church Music, 4, 783-788.
——— Frank, *A History of Dedham, Massachusetts*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 148-150.
——— Gerome, 1, 40. *See also below* Smith, Jerome.
——— Gerrit, 2, 49.
——— Helen Everston, 9, 420.
——— Rev. Henry (*d* 1591), 9, 418.
——— Rev. Henry (*d* 1648), 9, 418-419; will of, 420.
——— Rev. Henry Preserved (*d* 1927), 9, 427, 446; on Darwinian controversy at Amherst College, 8, 398-399.
——— Hyrum (*d* 1844), 9, 605; murder of, 585-586, 597-598, 600.
——— Ichabod, son of Henry (*d* 1648), on his father, 9, 419.
——— Ichabod, son of Samuel (*d* 1703), 9, 421.
——— J. B., 2, 198.
——— J. Raphael, 1, 516.
——— James, 3, 615.
——— James McCune, negro, 7, 167.
——— Jerome, 10, 225. *See also above* Smith, Gerome.
——— Jerome Sands, 6, *sup.*, 61.
——— Dr. Jerome van Crowninshield, 1, 356; 7, 344-345.
——— Joel, 9, 454.
——— Capt. John (*d* 1631), 1, 133*n*; 6, 286; 7, 242; on mariners, 8, 331; on value of fishing, 335; his Map of New England, memorandum on, by J. M. Morse, 399-404.
Smith, Captain John, by E. K. Chatterton, reviewed by A. I. Dixon, 1, 254-255.
Smith, Rev. John, Amsterdam (*c* 1630), 7, 246.
——— John, as partner in Phips's treasure-hunting venture, 6, 298, 300-302, 308, 310, 313-314.
——— John, New York (*c* 1750), 1, 241.
——— John Cotton (*d* 1865), 9, 419*n*.
——— Joseph (*d* 1844), 5, 774, 798; 9, 591-592, 599, 614; revelations of, 584-585, 594, 597-598, 602; description of, 585; murder of, 585-586, 597-598, 600; his high-handedness, 595-596, 605.
——— Joseph E. A., 7, 728.
——— Justin E., 9, 127*n*.
——— L. A., 7, 167.
——— L. E., 1, 35.
——— Lucius, 2, 141.
——— Lucy (Mayo), wife of Preserved (*d* 1887), 9, 443*n*.
——— Mary (Smith), wife of Preserved (*d* 1713), 9, 421.
——— Newton, 9, 123.
——— Noah, son of Henry (*d* 1648), 9, 420.
——— P. H., 8, 103.
——— Peregrine, son of Henry (*d* 1648), 9, 420.
——— Perry, 9, 482*n*.
——— Philip (*d* 1684), 9, 421.
——— Preserved (*d* 1713), 9, 421.
——— Rev. Preserved (*d* 1834), 8, 412*n*; 9, 425; his religious views, 426; trip of, to Niagara Falls, 427; quarrel of, with parishioners, 427-429; the burning of his house, 429-431.
——— Rev. Preserved (*d* 1881), Reminiscences of, edited by Preserved Smith, 9, 429-446; education of, 432-436; library of, 439*n*.
——— Preserved (*d* 1887), son of Rev. Preserved (*d* 1881), 9, 443.
——— Preserved, 8, 549; on the impact of science, 7, 4; on the humanitarian movement, 8, 534; article by, Chronicles of A New England Family, 9, 417-446; memorandum by, Evolution in New England, 8, 398-399.
——— Rev. Ralph, and Samuell Gorton, 7, 410-412.
——— Remember (Ellis), wife of Ebenezer (*d* 1824), 9, 422.
——— Dr. Robert (*c* 1720), 9, 211.
——— Robert (*d* 1842), 9, 76, 81*n*, 85*n*, 86.
——— Royal (*d* 1820), 9, 431-432.
——— Royal, son of Preserved (*d* 1881), 9, 443.
——— Lieut. Samuel (*c* 1635), 9, 421.
——— Samuel (*d* 1703), 9, 420-421; on Rev. Henry Smith (*d* 1648), 419.
——— Samuel (*d c* 1840), a Mormon, 9, 600.
——— Rev. Samuel Francis (*d* 1895), 3, 53.
——— Samuel and John, 3, 269.
———Sarah (Ensign), wife of Samuel (*d* 1703), 9, 421.
——— Sarah (Moody), wife of Chileab (*d* 1800), 9, 422.
Smith, Seba, and Elizabeth Oakes Smith: Two American Pioneers, by M. A. Wy-

man, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 1, 249-250.
Smith, Stephen, 5, 689.
——— Rev. Sydney, 3, 71.
——— T. C., Vermont (*c* 1850), 1, 37-39.
——— Theodore Clarke, 6, 836.
——— Thomas, treasure-hunting venture of (1685), 6, 294*n*, 296-297, 305.
——— Thomas (*c* 1680), 8, 14.
——— Thomas, sea-captain (*c* 1790), 3, 260*n*.
——— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1795), on scalp-hunting, 9, 382*n*.
——— Thomas Vernor, on pragmatism, 6, 276; review by, *Mr. Justice Holmes*, edited by F. Frankfurter, 5, 358-360.
——— Walter B., 9, 382*n*.
——— Rev. William, 8, 394*n*; on Franklin's almanac, 556.
——— William, first provost of Philadelphia College, 5, 502-503, 517.
——— William, Halifax merchant (*c* 1775), 4, 434, 443; trouble of, over tea, 423-424.
——— William (*d* 1840), U. S. senator, 3, 275-276.
——— William, a Mormon, 9, 600.
——— William A., president of Randolph-Macon College (*c* 1855), 8, 227.
——— William Robertson (*d* 1894), 9, 427.
——— and Dimon, 5, 689.
Smith Boys, The, entertainers, 1, 38.
Smollett, Tobias, 2, 89.
Smuggling, 1, 395; 3, 465, 471-472, 611, 614, 616; 4, 430, 770; 5, 87-91, 94*n*; 6, 107, 111, 116, 121, 502; 8, 64; of immigrants, 2, 543; of people out of Newfoundland, 3, 621-624; of Canary Wine, memorandum on, by D. S. Towle, 6, 144-154.
Smyrna, Turkey, American trade with, 1, 209-213, 214*n*, 215, 220-221, 224.
Smyth. *See also* Smith.
——— Clifford, 5, 247*n*.
——— George, 9, 242.
——— Mary W., article by, Contemporary Songs and Verses about Washington, 5, 281-292; and F. H. Eckstorm, as collectors, *Minstrelsy of Maine*, reviewed by A. K. Davis, Jr., 1, 585-588.
"Snag" or "snagwood tree," 2, 384.
Snakes, 10, 541-542; as emblems, 342-344.
Snell, Ebenezer, 1, 444, 457, 465; 3, 707, 709; 10, 346.
——— Edwin Marion, *The Modern Fables of Henry James*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 623-624.
——— Sarah. *See* Bryant, Sarah (Snell).
——— Thomas, 1, 455, 457, 465.
Snelling, William Joseph, *Tales of the Northwest*, reviewed by H. A. Blaine, 10, 803-804.
Snider. *See also* Snyder.
———, ———, 1, 36, 38-40.
——— Denton J., and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 205, 207, 210, 217.
Snodgrass, J. E., 3, 109*n*.
Snorri, son of Karlsefni, 7, 643.
Snow, Benjamin, 9, 454.
——— Edward Lowe, *The Islands of Boston Harbor*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 744.
——— Elliott, and H. A. Gosnell, *On the Decks of "Old Ironsides,"* reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 852.
——— Erastus, 9, 596.
Snowden, William W., 3, 627.
Snyder. *See also* Snider.
———, ——— (*d* 1770), 6, 118.
——— James W., Jr., memorandum by, Voyage of the *Ophelia*, excerpts from Journal of Capt. Samuel Hill, 10, 355-380.
Soap, trade in, 1, 376*n*.
Social Ideas of American Educators, The, by M. E. Curti, reviewed by M. Lerner, 9, 168-170.
Social Problems and Policy During the Puritan Revolution, by M. James, reviewed by W. B. H. Court, 4, 816-818.
Social Sciences, Research in the, edited by W. Gee, reviewed by C. Brinton, 2, 679-681.
Social security, 6, *sup.*, 74.
Société des Vingt-Quatre, 1, 397-398.
Society for Encouraging Trade and Commerce within the Province of Massachusetts Bay, and the Sugar Act, 3, 474-476, 477*n*, 480-482, 499; 5, 90-91; purpose of, 89; and writs of assistance, 91.
Society for Propagating Christian Knowledge, 8, 544.
Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians and Others in North America, 1, 296, 304.
Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 1, 388; 3, 670; 10, 403-404; Vermont Lands of, article on, by L. D. Clarke, 3, 279-296; purpose of, 280; missionary activities of, 280, 297, 660; its holdings in New Hampshire Grants, 281-282; legality of its land claims, 283-284, 286-289; transfer of its title to lands, 284-285, 288, 290, 296; administration of its lands, 291-295; income of, from lands, 295-296.
——— Board of Land Agents, 3, 291-292, 296; leases of, 292-294.
Society of Friends in America, 1, 296; 3, 363. *See also* Quakers.
Society of Peacemakers, 4, 199*n*.

Socrates, 10, 457, 507.
Sodomy, 5, 445, 447.
"Soft berth," 2, 634.
Soldan, F. L., and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 221, 226.
"Soldiering," 2, 634.
Solman, Dr. William. *See* Saman, Dr. William.
Somerset, Henry, first Duke of Beaufort, 6, 299*n*.
Somerset, Vt., 7, 291*n*.
Somersworth, N.H., 7, 303*n*.
Someruelos, Marqués de, and Cuban affairs, 9, 79, 83-84.
Some Unpublished Correspondence of Richard Baxter and John Eliot, edited by F. J. Powicke, reviewed by P. G. Miller, 5, 206.
Sommerville, Mrs. ———, 2, 145.
Songs, 1, 66, 488; 2, 143, 616-618, 621; 3, 502; 5, 499*n*; 6, 573, 579-582, 587; 9, 380; patriotic, 3, 53; 6, 584; 7, 329-331, 334; "Fair Harvard," 3, 146; about Washington, 5, 284-287; about Henry C. Lodge, 475; sung at Merrymount, 6, 572; "Chester," 584; slave songs, 9, 448. *See also* Music; Singing.
Sons of Liberty, 4, 423; 6, 33; 8, 72; of Connecticut, 3, 444, 450; 8, 79; 10, 707; of Taunton, 4, 108; of Boston, 6, 104, 110, 118; 7, 447-448, 450, 452, 454-455, 457, 459-460, 463-464, 467-468, 470; 8, 73; 10, 465; of Philadelphia, 8, 73; of New York, 82.
Sons of Temperance, 8, 217.
Sophia, brig, 1, 109; 2, 27-28.
Sophocles, 1, 451.
Sophocles, Evangelinus A., 3, 148.
Soranzo, ———, Venetian ambassador (*c* 1630), 5, 12.
Sorel River, 4, 620.
Sorokin, Pitirim A., reviews by: *Essays of William Graham Sumner*, edited by A. G. Keller and M. R. Davie, 8, 298-299; *Reminiscences (Mainly Personal) of William Graham Sumner*, by A. G. Keller, 6, 846.
Sotheby, William, 9, 485.
Soul of America, Yesterday and Today, The, by A. H. Quinn, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 5, 852.
"Sound," 2, 647.
Sources for Early American History in the City of New York, A Guide to the Principal, by E. B. Greene and R. B. Morris, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 183.
Southack, Capt. Cyprian, 8, 141, 285.
South America, trade of, 3, 276-277; 4, 254; 5, 672-673.
South American in New England, A, article on, by R. M. Peterson, 4, 713-734.
Southampton, Earl of. *See* Wriothesley, Henry.
Southampton, N.H., 7, 291*n*.
South and Northern Radicalism, The, article on, by C. Eaton, 8, 215-231.
Southbridge, Mass., 2, 283.
South Carolina, legislation of, on slave-trade, 3, 254; trade of, 275-276; 4, 261; as source of naval stores, 260-261; and writs of assistance, 5, 101, 103-104; emigration from, 10, 71*n*.
"South Carolina," The Frigate, by L. F. Middlebrook, reviewed by J. P. Baxter, 3rd., 3, 184.
South-Carolina and American General Gazette, 8, 64*n*, 77*n*.
South-Carolina Gazette, 8, 64*n*, 74*n*, 77*n*.
South-Carolina Gazette; and Country Journal, 8, 78.
Southern Historical Association, note on, 8, 460.
Southern Rights Association, 8, 215.
Southern Rose, magazine, 3, 640.
Southern Rose Bud, magazine, 3, 640.
South Sea Company, British, 6, 503.
Southwick, Thankful, 2, 46.
Southworth, Mrs. E. D. E. N., 8, 495.
"Sou'wester," 2, 649.
Sowbungy Mountain, Me., origin of name of, 9, 132-142.
Sows, Mrs. ———, 9, 567.
Spain, trade of, 1, 378; 2, 8, 16; 3, 609, 613-614; 4, 238*n*, 246; 5, 8; 6, 501*n*; 10, 438, 544; regulation by, of colonial trade, 9, 72-73; unrest in colonies of, during Napoleonic Wars, 75-96.
Spalding. *See also* Spaulding.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1775), 3, 663.
——— Mrs. ——— (*c* 1890), 3, 518.
——— Isaac, 3, 557.
——— Mary, 3, 548.
——— Walter Raymond, *Music at Harvard*, reviewed by R. G. Appel, 9, 352-355.
Spanish-American War, 4, 818-820.
"Spanking," 2, 641.
Spargo, John, 4, 611; 9, 745.
Sparhawk, Samuel, 4, 117.
——— Thomas, New Hampshire Tory, 3, 667-668.
——— Thomas (*c* 1855), 8, 111.
Sparks, Jared, 1, 200*n*; 2, 582*n*; 7, 362*n*, 663-664, 747; 10, 225, 228; Letter of de Tocqueville to, memorandum on, by J. Maynard, 7, 142-145; and George Bancroft, 668-670, 677; on American Revolution, 681-682; on A. H. Everett's theories of population, 9, 116; and Franklin's Red-Line Map, 10, 105-111.
Spaulding. *See also* Spalding.
——— E. Wilder, article by, The *Connecticut Courant*, A Representative News-

paper in the Eighteenth Century, 3, 443-463.
Spaulding, Simeon, 10, 786*n*.
Spear, John A., as editor, Joel Shepard Goes to War, 1, 335-352, 476-490.
——— Laura J., diary of, edited by M. W. Jernegan, 2, 125-139.
——— Nathan, 2, 128, 131.
——— Prescott, 2, 131-139.
Spearman, Robert (*d* 1761), 8, 394, 396.
Speck, Frank G., on Fr. Rasles, 7, 544; on Indian legends, 9, 141.
Spectator, Hawthorne's, edited by E. L. Chandler, 4, 288-330.
Spectator, magazine, 9, 204-205; on Thoreau, 6, 739-740.
Speculation. *See* Land; Securities.
Speke, ship, 10, 360.
Spelman, Henry, on Indian pastimes, 3, 739-740.
Spence. *See also* Spense.
——— Dr. ——— (*c* 1750), 1, 180; 9, 35.
——— Harriet Traill. *See* Lowell, Harriet (Spence).
——— Keith, 7, 358*n*.
——— William (*d* 1860), 2, 256.
Spencer, ——— (*c* 1760), 3, 305.
——— Mrs. Almira, as magazine editor, 3, 629-630.
——— Anna W., 3, 653.
——— Herbert, 6, 273; 10, 419, 721, 724.
——— Ivor Debenham, article by, Chrismas, The Upstart, 8, 498-517.
——— Robert, Earl of Sunderland, 6, 299*n*.
——— Theodore, review by, *Further Poems of Emily Dickinson*, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, 2, 498-501.
——— Wilbur D., *Maine Immortals*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 5, 655.
Spengler, Joseph J., article by, Alexander Hill Everett, Early American Opponent of Malthus, 9, 97-118.
Spense. *See also* Spence.
——— Sir Patrick, 7, 358*n*.
Sperry, Willard L., review by, *The Life of Phillips Brooks*, by W. Lawrence, 4, 166-168.
Spicer, ———, 1, 488.
——— Michael, 1, 487.
——— Stephen, 1, 487.
Spices, trade in, 1, 209, 215-216; 3, 424-425; 8, 355.
Spiers, ———, England (*c* 1855), 8, 9.
Spiess, Mathias, 6, 843.
Spiller, Robert E., article by, A Case for W. E. Channing, 3, 55-81; bibliographical note by, on *Letter to Gen. Lafayette by James Fenimore Cooper*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 654. As editor, *Gleanings in Europe*, by J. F. Cooper, Vol. I (*France*), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 341; Vol. II (*England*), reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 161-166. Review by, *Americans in England*, by R. B. Mowat, 8, 290-291.
"Spin a yarn," 2, 639.
Spinden, ———, 4, 658.
Spinoza, Baruch, 2, 597; 9, 209; 10, 455-456.
Spirit of the Pilgrims, magazine, 1, 199.
Spiritualism, 2, 56; 8, 217.
Spiritualist churches, 8, 223*n*.
Spiritual Telegraph, magazine, 8, 217.
Spitfire, ship, 5, 269.
"Splice," 2, 639.
"Splicing the main brace," 2, 651.
Spoerry, Felix-Christian, journal of, edited by E. Schemel, 10, 536-548; his medical practice, 538-539, 543; on New England, 539-545; on Indians, 539-540; on whaling, 544-545; on West Indies, 546-547.
——— Fred, 10, 537.
Spofford, Harriet Prescott, by E. K. Halbeisen, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 8, 612-613.
"Spoke," 2, 128, 130-131, 136.
"Spong," 2, 384, 386.
Spooner, Lieut. Ebenezer, 4, 118.
——— John Coit, 4, 531.
——— William B., 3, 120.
——— *vs.* Burt, 4, 493.
Spōri. *See* Spoerry.
Sports. *See* Amusements; Games.
Sportsman's Scrapbook, A, by J. C. Phillips, reviewed by O. Bangs, 2, 176-177.
Spotswood, Lieut.-Gov. Alexander (*d* 1740), Va., 4, 236, 262.
Sprague, ———, poet (*c* 1825), 8, 471.
——— A. W., 6, 819*n*.
——— Blanche Hazard, reviews by: *Location Theory and the Shoe and Leather Industries*, by E. M. Hoover, Jr., 10, 818-820; *The Shoe Industry of Weymouth*, by B. Torrey, 7, 393-394.
——— Mrs. Frank J., 1, 363*n*.
——— Gen. William, 5, 313-314.
——— William B., on Ezra Stiles, 9, 304; on Edward Taylor, 10, 290.
"Sprang," 2, 384.
"Spread sail," 2, 641.
Spriggs, ———, pirate (*c* 1725), 2, 659-660, 663-665, 668.
Sprigs of Hemlock, by W. A. Dyer, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, Jr., 5, 168.
Spring, Rev. Samuel, 8, 547-548; his interpretation of the Bible, 1, 307.
Springfield, Mass., 4, 487; 9, 206; in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468-470; jurisdiction over, disputed, 677; currency con-

ference at, 7, 64; on underground railroad, 9, 465-466.
Springfield, Mass., Armory Hill, battle of, 4, 462, 473-474.
——— Chapin Tavern, 4, 474.
Springfield Republican, 3, 52; 10, 659, 667*n*.
Spring Rice, Cecil, 9, 581-582.
Spry, Dr. ——— (*c* 1765), 6, 564*n*.
Squier, Ephraim George, 4, 661.
Squirrel, British warship, 3, 472.
Stackpole, Edouard A., reviews by: *Martha's Vineyard, Summer Resort, 1835-1935*, by H. B. Hough, 10, 385-386; *Nantucket: The Far-Away Island*, by W. O. Stevens, 410-413.
Stacy, George, 9, 72*n*.
Staël-Holstein, Anne (Necker), Baronne de, 2, 252-253; 7, 111; 10, 624.
Stafford, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1740), 6, 147.
——— Miss ——— (*c* 1850), 3, 543.
——— Marquis of, 10, 621.
Stage, The Boston, and the War of 1812, memorandum on, by L. Gafford, 7, 327-335. *See also* Drama.
Stamford, Conn., theocracy in, 5, 434.
Stamford, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Stamp Act, 3, 450, 498, 500, 519; 4, 761; 6, 98; 10, 705; repeal of, 1, 508; 2, 157; 6, 565; attitude of lawyers toward, 4, 206; opposition to, 6, 376, 556-558, 566; 10, 706-707; in Nova Scotia, article on, by W. B. Kerr, 6, 552-566; Colonial Newspapers and, article on, by A. M. Schlesinger, 8, 63-83; provisions of, 66.
Stamp Act Congress, 4, 110; 6, 377.
Stamp Act Riots, 8, 72; in Nova Scotia, 4, 420-421; 6, 558; in Boston, 108-109, 555; in Newport, 555. *See also* Berkshire Riots.
"Stand by," 2, 632.
Standish, G. B., 9, 443.
——— Miles, 1, 148*n*; 9, 443.
"Stand watch and watch," 2, 630.
Stanford, Alfred, *Navigator: The Story of Nathaniel Bowditch*, reviewed by H. T. Stetson, 1, 255-257.
Stanford White, by C. C. Baldwin, reviewed by A. H. Mayor, 5, 393-395.
Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn (*d* 1881), Dean of Westminster, 9, 568.
——— Edward G. G. S., Earl of Derby, 8, 109.
Stansby, R., on Thomas Hooker, 4, 688.
Stanton, Edwin McMasters, 5, 335.
——— John, sea-captain, 3, 270.
——— Robert, 9, 241.
Staple Act (1663), 6, 497, 500.
Star Island, Me., 3, 171.
Stark, John, 5, 610*n*; and Battle of Bennington, 3, 658-659, 677, 679.
Stark, N.H., 7, 303.
Starksboro, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Star of the East, ship, 9, 128*n*.
Starr, Ephraim, 2, 599.
——— Frank Farnsworth, 9, 72*n*.
——— Joseph, 5, 604.
Starrett. *See also* Sterett.
——— Mary J. E., 2, 62.
State Anti-Slavery Society (Vermont), 2, 236-237.
State Control of Local Finance in Massachusetts, by R. S. Van De Woestyne, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 182-183.
"State of the Trade," report of Boston merchants, 3, 475-477, 481, 483, 490, 494-495.
"State of the Trade," report of Providence merchants, 3, 494-495; analysis of, 487-490.
Statesman and Friend, Correspondence of John Adams and Benjamin Waterhouse, edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 266-267.
State socialism, 6, *sup.*, 70-74; in Massachusetts, 4, 38.
Staughton, Rev. ——— (*c* 1820), 4, 303.
Staunton, Sir George, 3, 438.
Stave Island, Me., 1, 405*n*.
Stead, George Albert, article by, Roger Williams and the Massachusetts Bay, 7, 235-257.
——— William, 4, 759, 771*n*.
Stearn, Richard, 6, 467.
Stearns, Bertha M., articles by: Early New England Magazines, 2, 420-457; New England Magazines for Ladies, 1830-1860, 3, 627-656; Two Forgotten New England Reformers, 6, 59-84; 7, 335; memorandum by, Miss Sedgwick Observes Harriet Martineau, 7, 533-541.
——— Charles, 2, 55.
——— Frank Preston, on Celia Thaxter, 8, 527.
——— George L., 9, 651.
——— Lieut. Jonathan, 4, 125.
——— Raymond Phineas, article by, The New England Way in Holland, 6, 747-792; memorandum by, Correspondence of John Woodbridge, Jr., and Richard Baxter, 10, 557-583; reviews by: *Captain John Underhill*, by L. E. De Forest and A. L. De Forest, 8, 132-133; *The Great Powwow*, by C. E. Sears, 7, 751-752; *The Life and Times of Major John Mason of Connecticut, 1600-1672*, by L. B. Mason, 10, 151-152.
Stebbing, Henry (*d* 1763), 1, 230.
Stebbins, ———, Hartford (*c* 1645), 4, 683.
——— Abigail. *See* Noyon, Abigail (Stebbins) de.

Stebbins, Horatio, 3, 43.
——— John, 10, 137-138.
——— Moses, 4, 783.
——— Rowland, 4, 783.
——— Rufus P., 4, 783.
Stedman, Alexander, 5, 517.
——— Arthur, on Melville, 8, 99.
——— Edmund Clarence, 1, 355; 8, 527.
Steel, James, trial of, 3, 665.
Steel. *See* Iron.
"Steer a straight course," 2, 645.
"Steer clear of," 2, 645.
Steevens. *See also* Stevens.
——— Samuel, 3, 127*n*.
Steffens, Lincoln, The Autobiography of, reviewed by A. N. Holcombe, 5, 192-195.
Steiner, Walter R., 6, 843.
Stemmons, Walter, *Connecticut Agricultural College*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 657.
Stendhal, De. *See* Beyle.
Stenton, F. M., J. E. B. Gover, A. Mawer, and F. T. S. Houghton, *The Place-Names of Warwickshire*, reviewed by F. P. Magoun, Jr., 10, 400-401.
Stephen, Fitz-James, 2, 468.
——— Josiah, 4, 117.
——— Leslie, 2, 468; 5, 38, 40; 7, 117.
Stephens, Mrs. Ann S., as magazine editor, 3, 635-638; her *Malaeska*, 637.
——— C. A., *My Folks in Maine*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 7, 743-744.
Stephenson, Nathaniel Wright, *Nelson W. Aldrich, A Leader in American Politics*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 4, 531-534.
——— Wendell H., 8, 460.
Stepney, Francis, 8, 421.
Stepping Westward, by L. E. Richards, reviewed by L. Kilham, 5, 175-176.
Sterett. *See also* Starrett.
——— Samuel and Joseph, 10, 474.
"Sterling," 10, 668*n*.
Stern, Daniel. *See* Agoult, Comtesse d'.
Sterne, Laurence, 1, 44; 2, 89; Richardson and, in the *Massachusetts Magazine*, article on, by H. R. Brown, 5, 65-82; 18th-century American criticism of, 68-70, 76-77, 79; influence of, on *Massachusetts Magazine*, 76-81.
——— Thomas, 3, 664.
Sterry, Cyprian, 3, 259.
Stetson. *See also* Stutson.
——— H. T., review by, *Navigator: The Story of Nathaniel Bowditch*, by A. Stanford, 1, 255-257.
——— John, 8, 102.
——— Oscar Frank, *The Art of Ancestor Hunting*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 9, 553-554.
Steuart, Andrew, 8, 78.
Steuben, Friedrich Wilhelm August Heinrich Ferdinand, Baron von, 4, 139; 6, 306; 10, 106, 108.
Stevens. *See also* Steevens.
———, ——— (*c* 1725), 9, 383.
———, ———, New York constable (*c* 1770), 4, 605, 607, 609.
——— Enoch, 8, 554-555.
——— Capt. Phineas, 3, 663*n*.
——— Thaddeus, 8, 610.
——— Wayne E., review by, *Honest John Adams*, by G. Chinard, 7, 378-379.
——— William O., *Nantucket: The Far-Away Island*, reviewed by E. A. Stackpole, 10, 412-413.
——— family, 5, 688.
Stevenson, Mrs. ———, London (*c* 1774), 8, 281.
——— A. Z., 5, 779*n*.
——— Andrew J., 7, 161.
——— Robert Louis, 2, 469; 6, 319, 743; on Thoreau, 736, 739; William James on his *Lantern Bearers*, 10, 422.
Steward, Alexander, 8, 351.
"Steward," 2, 633.
Stewardstown, N.H., 7, 282*n*.
Stewart, ———, seaman (*c* 1840), 9, 450.
——— Charles, Colrain, Mass., 4, 497.
——— Rev. Charles, missionary work of, in Hawaii, 10, 324, 326.
——— John, Colrain, Mass., 4, 494-495.
——— John, Philadelphia College (*c* 1763), 5, 518.
——— Randall, 8, 488*n*; elected to Board of Editors of NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY, 5, 425; articles by: Hawthorne and Politics: Unpublished Letters to William B. Pike, 237-263; Hawthorne in England, 8, 3-13; memorandum by, Two uncollected Reviews by Hawthorne, 9, 504-509; as editor, *The American Notebooks*, by N. Hawthorne, reviewed by P. G. Miller, 6, 393-396; reviews by: *Emerson*, edited by F. I. Carpenter, 7, 737; *Hawthorne*, edited by A. Warren, 737; *The Heart of Hawthorne's Journals*, edited by N. Arvin, 2, 517-521; *A Literary History of the American People*, Vols. I and II, by C. Angoff, 4, 534-537; *Longfellow*, edited by O. Shepard, 7, 737; *Whitman*, edited by F. Stovall, 737.
——— William, 1, 212.
Stickney, ——— (*c* 1780), 4, 784.
Stifler, Susan Reed, memorandum by, English on the High Seas, 4, 789-793.
"Stile," 2, 400.
Stiles, Benjamin, 2, 587, 599.
——— Elizabeth (Hubbard), first wife of Ezra, 9, 288-289, 314.
——— Rev. Ezra, 2, 570*n*, 587, 600; 3, 402; 4, 731, 758*n*; 8, 545; 9, 212; 10, 224, 290*n*, 295*n*; on Ethan Allen, 2, 562*n*; on Aaron Lopez, 4, 776; on Sam-

uel Ely, 5, 106; on Dighton Rock, 7, 640; and Samuel Hopkins, 8, 538-539, 544; of Yale, article on, by F. Parsons, 9, 286-316; his scholarly distinction, 290-291; on Episcopal Church, 292*n*-293*n*; at Newport, 293-304; his diary, 293-294; linguistic attainments of, 295, 298; tolerance of, 296-297; political theories of, 299; his theological position, 302-304; as president of Yale, 304-314; and literary revival at Yale, 309-314; on Edward Taylor, 10, 295; on President Clap of Yale, 701; and Benjamin Gale, 704-705, 709.
Stiles, Rev. Isaac, 9, 287, 290; 10, 290*n*, 295*n*.
——— Kezia (Taylor), wife of Isaac, 10, 295*n*.
——— Mary (Cranston) Checkley, second wife of Ezra, 9, 288.
Stillingfleet, Edward, 9, 207.
Stillwell, Margaret Bingham, *Incunabula and Americana*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 5, 171-172.
Stimson, Dorothy, on effect of Puritanism on science, 10, 503.
——— Frederick J., 1, 24*n*; *My United States*, reviewed by G. R. Nutter, 5, 371-374.
Stirk, George (*d* 1665), 5, 508.
——— S. D., memorandum by, John Q. Adams's *Letters on Silesia*, 9, 485-499.
Stock, Rev. Thomas, 6, 137*n*.
Stockbridge, Mass., Indian mission at, 1, 240; in French and Indian War, 3, 313-314; in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 477.
Stockbridge, Vt., 7, 288, 295.
Stocker, Eben, 3, 274.
Stockholm Tar Company, 4, 255.
Stocks, J. C., 1, 208*n*.
Stocks, as punishment, 1, 333*n*; 6, 103.
Stocks and bonds. *See* Securities.
Stockton, Richard, 3, 301*n*.
Stoddard, Deering, 8, 569.
——— Col. John, 5, 41, 49; 7, 659; 10, 35.
——— Marguerite, 4, 406.
——— Paul W., reviews by: *The American Lyceum*, by C. B. Hayes, 5, 637-638; *An Autobiography of America*, edited by M. Van Doren, 3, 365-367.
——— R. H., 5, 243-244.
——— Rev. Solomon, 3, 415; 9, 302; on isolated houses, 10, 28; on Puritan theory of criminology, 642.
Stoddard, N.H., 7, 289.
Stoeber, Charles, 6, *sup.*, 57.
Stokes, ———, Mission of, to Nova Scotia (1791), 8, 195-197.
——— Anthony, 5, 101.
"Stoking up," 2, 629.
Stone, ———, London merchant (*c* 1630), 6, 778.
———, ———, Salem (*c* 1790), 3, 263.
——— Dr. ——— (*c* 1850), 2, 144.
——— Lieut. ——— (1863), 5, 319, 325.
——— Anna B., wife of Philip S., 7, 356*n*.
——— Anson J., in Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120.
——— Rev. C., 3, 643.
——— Rev. Daniel, 4, 30.
——— Miss E. C., 3, 428*n*.
——— Ellen, 2, 212*n*.
——— Lucy, 3, 53.
Stone, Lucy, Pioneer of Woman's Rights, by A. S. Blackwell, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 4, 339-340.
Stone, Mason S., *History of Education: State of Vermont*, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 740-741.
——— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1663), 4, 667, 676, 683; 5, 21; 10, 558, 562, 565*n*-566*n*.
——— William L., and James Fenimore Cooper, 3, 127.
Stoneman, David A., 6, *sup.*, 36.
Stonington, Conn., as birthplace of sea captains, 5, 669, 693.
Storace, Stephen, 6, 580.
Storer, Malcolm, 10, 679*n*.
——— Richard, 10, 668.
Storey, Moorfield, 5, 380; as a Mugwump, 472-473, 477.
Storey, Moorfield, Portrait of an Independent, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by P. P. Chase, 5, 640-645.
Storm, Gustav, 4, 555.
Storrs, Dr. ——— (*c* 1850), 2, 145.
Story, Joseph, 5, 588, 591*n*, 592; 9, 407; on annexation of Texas, 5, 593-594.
——— William Wetmore, 3, 421; 7, 160*n*.
——— Zebediah, 4, 771*n*.
Story of American Dissent, The, by J. M. Mecklin, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 116-122.
Story of Fay House, The, by C. H. Baker, reviewed by L. B. R. Briggs, 3, 146-148.
Story of Henry Howland Crapo, 1804-1869, The, by H. H. Crapo, reviewed by L. G. Vander Velde, 8, 606-607.
Story of Old Nantucket, The, by W. F. Macy, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 602.
Story of the Jews of Newport, The, by M. A. Gutstein, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 10, 383-384.
Stoughton, C. B., 5, 313.
——— Israel, 4, 680.
——— Dr. John, 6, 775.
——— Lieut-Gov. William, Mass., 1, 375,

377, 549; 8, 14; 10, 683; and William Phips, 1, 278, 534; 5, 751-752.
Stoughton, Mass., 8, 266.
Stoughton Musical Society, 6, 584-585.
Stovall, Floyd, as editor, *Whitman*, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737.
"Stowage," 2, 647.
"Stowaway," 2, 647.
Stowe, Baron, 2, 44.
——— Calvin, 7, 594.
——— Harriet (Beecher), 1, 368; 2, 54; 3, 503; 4, 16; 8, 218, 527; 9, 456; and the *Liberty Bell*, 7, 160*n*, 168.
——— Lyman Beecher, *Saints, Sinners and Beechers*, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 7, 594-595.
Strachey, Lytton, 5, 406.
——— William, on Indian sports, 3, 740; on viticulture in Virginia, 6, 134-135.
Strafford, Earl of. *See* Wentworth, Thomas.
"Stranded," 2, 648.
Strang, ——— (*c* 1840), 9, 614.
——— James J., 7, 632*n*.
Strangham, Mrs. Rosa, 5, 779*n*.
Strauss, David Friedrich, 6, 265, 656, 665.
Street, Augustus Russell, 6, 345.
——— Nicholas, 6, 697.
Street Railway in Massachusetts, The, by E. S. Mason, reviewed by E. Chamberlin, 6, 217-221.
"Streetway," 2, 388.
Strettell, Amos, 5, 517.
Strickland, Rev. ——— (*c* 1630), 6, 748*n*.
——— Sir Roger, 6, 310.
Strickler, V. O., on difference between Christian Science and Emmanuel Movement, 7, 511.
"Strike bottom," 2, 647.
Strikes, 2, 555-556; 8, 106-112; 10, 57.
Strong, Gov. Caleb, Mass., 2, 31; 4, 490, 492.
——— Charles F., review by, *The March of Democracy*, Vol. I, *The Rise of the Union*, by J. T. Adams, 6, 230.
——— Experience, 5, 43, 47.
——— Ezra, publications of, 5, 773*n*.
——— Job, 1, 228.
——— Lucy, 5, 43.
——— Naomi, 5, 43, 48.
——— Rebecca, 5, 43-44.
——— Simeon, 4, 484.
Stroud, Richard, 10, 192.
Stroud Family History, The, by H. D. Lowell, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 192.
Struensee, ———, 9, 496.
Stuart. *See also* Steuart.
——— Gilbert, 1, 516; 3, 62; 4, 34; 10, 622; and Washington Allston, 629, 633.
Stuart, Gilbert, by W. T. Whitley, reviewed by T. Bolton, 5, 837-841.
Stuart, Gen. J. E. B., 5, 329.
——— John, Earl of Bute, 6, 106-108, 556.
——— John, Superintendent of Indian Affairs, 4, 129.
——— Rev. Moses, 7, 581.
——— Richard, 6, 473.
——— Tabitha. *See* Knowlton, Tabitha (Stuart).
Stuart Geography, Late Tudor and Early, 1583-1650, by E. G. R. Taylor, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296.
Stuarts, The Early, 1603-1660, by G. Davies, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 603-604.
Stuarts, The Later, 1660-1714, by G. N. Clark, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 142.
Stubbs, M. Wilma, article by, Celia Laighton Thaxter, 8, 518-533.
Stuber, Dr. ———, 1, 185-186.
Stubler, Edward, 2, 256.
Studies in Massachusetts Town Finance, by E. E. Oakes, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 10, 800-801.
Studies in the History of American Law, by R. B. Morris, reviewed by T. F. T. Plucknett, 3, 574-577.
Study of Whittier's Apprenticeship as a Poet, A, by F. M. Pray, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 4, 188.
Stukeley, William, on earthquakes, 9, 41.
Sturge, Joseph, 2, 39, 51.
Sturges, Russell, 8, 8.
Sturgis, Gen. ——— (1862), 5, 315.
——— Ellen. *See* Hooper, Ellen (Sturgis).
——— Russell, 10, 441; seeks bank charter, 436.
——— Susan. *See* Bigelow, Susan (Sturgis).
——— William, 9, 570; 10, 356.
Stutson. *See also* Stetson.
——— Anna Smith. *See* Jarves, Anna (Stutson).
——— Lydia, 6, 331.
——— W., 6, 331.
Submarines, 10, 709.
Suffield, Mass., 4, 483; disturbance in town meeting of, 5, 434.
Suffolk County, England, economic conditions in, 5, 8; nonconformity in, 15, 20.
Suffolk County, Mass., law enforcement in, 5, 437-438; moral offences in, 447; and anti-aid amendment, 6, *sup.*, 36.
——— Court, order of, 5, 813; Records of, memorandum on, by M. Howe, Jr., 7, 307-314; jury trial in, 308-311; assessment of damages in, 310-311; respect of, for legislation, 311-312; rules of evidence in, 312; reliance of, upon precedent, 312-313.
Suffolk County Court, Records of the, (Collections of the Colonial Society of Massa-

chusetts), reviewed by T. F. T. Plucknett, 7, 586-587.
Sugar, trade in, 1, 209, 215-216, 377, 603; 3, 609-610; 4, 246, 427, 762, 765, 769; 5, 86, 88*n*, 672, 680; 7, 190; 8, 355, 357; 9, 672, 674; 10, 277, 545-546; Silesian, industry, 9, 492-493; made from corn, 10, 126.
Sugar and Molasses Act (1733), 5, 304; 6, 509; purpose of, 3, 465; enforcement of, 465-466, 468-472, 477, 480, 497; 5, 88-90; opposition to passage of, 299-302.
Sugar and Molasses Act (1764), 1, 395; 3, 450; 4, 759, 761; 6, 376, 504, 506; 8, 64; The Rhode Island Merchants and, article on, by F. B. Wiener, 3, 464-500; protests against enactment of, 473-476, 478, 482-483, 487-493, 497; purpose of, 6, 508-509, 511.
Sullivan, Edward Dean, *Benedict Arnold. Military Racketeer*, reviewed by J. Pell, 5, 834-835.
——— Edward Grigor, 6, *sup.*, 51.
——— Francis, 3, 715.
——— Gov. James, Mass., 2, 30; 3, 251*n*; 4, 484; 10, 748*n*.
——— Gen. John, reviews N.H. militia, 1, 82-83.
Sullivan, Major-General John, the Letters and Papers of, edited by O. G. Hammond, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, Vol. I, 4, 570-572; Vol. II, 5, 363-364.
Sullivan, Michael Augustine, 6, *sup.*, 51.
——— Rev. T. R., 6, 4, 7.
——— William, Lawyer (*c* 1825), 4, 207.
——— William H., 6, sup., 32, 74.
Sullivan River, Me., 1, 409*n*.
Sully, James, 10, 719.
Sumatra, trade of, 3, 425-426.
Summers, Montague, *The Geography of Witchcraft*, reviewed by E. W. Taylor, 1, 424-427.
Sumner, ——— (*c* 1775), 7, 65.
——— Capt. Benjamin, 3, 675, 677, 679; trial of, 665-671; bonded for good behavior, 672-674; business career of, 678.
——— Charles, 1, 6; 2, 144; 3, 48, 50-51; 5, 277, 318, 455, 457; 6, 257, 266-267; 7, 72-73, 81, 87; 8, 610; 9, 626, 632, 634, 644*n*, 647, 648*n*, 650*n*, 652; 10, 100*n*; and peace movement, 3, 364; Brooks's attack on, 505-506; on fugitive slaves, 9, 459-460.
——— William Graham, 1, 89; on attitude of England toward Puritan migration, 387; and anti-imperialist movement, 10, 650, 662-664.
Sumner, William Graham, Essays of, edited by A. G. Keller and M. R. Davie, reviewed by P. A. Sorokin, 8, 298-299.
Sumner, William Graham, Reminiscences (Mainly Personal) of, by A. G. Keller, reviewed by P. A. Sorokin, 6, 846.
Sumptuary laws, 5, 800.
Suncock, N. H., French-Canadians in, 2, 293.
Sunday schools, founding of, 5, 265; 6, 137-143; observance of Christmas by, 8, 515.
Sunderland, Earl of. *See* Spencer, Robert.
Sunny Meadows, by T. Dreier, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 583-585.
Supernaturalism of New England, The, by J. G. Whittier, reviewed by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 9, 505-507.
Superstition, in 18th-century New England, 3, 401-402; in 19th-century Pennsylvania, 8, 224.
Surgeon's Journal: 1915-1918, From a, by H. Cushing, reviewed by R. S. Morison, 9, 529-530.
Surinam, trade of, 3, 267; 4, 766-767, 770.
Survey of the Medical Facilities of the State of Vermont, A, by A. Peebles, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, 5, 853-854.
Susanna Haswell Rowson, by R. W. G. Vail, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 412-413.
Susquehannah Company, 10, 707-708.
Susquehannah Company Papers, The, Vols. I-IV, edited by J. P. Boyd, reviewed by F. Merk, 9, 521-523.
Sutherland, Stella H., *Population Distribution in Colonial America*, reviewed by C. Bridenbaugh, 10, 395-396.
Swain, David, 8, 226*n*.
——— Elizabeth Russell. *See* Jarves, Elizabeth (Swain).
Swaine, Jonathan, 10, 363.
Swallow, frigate, 5, 150.
Swallowtail Line, 5, 675.
Swammerdam, Jan, 2, 256.
"Swamp," 2, 398-399.
"Swampy," 2, 392.
Swan, Hepzibah (Clarke), wife of James, 10, 465; her house, 485; her style of living, 486.
——— James, as Agent of the French Republic, 1794-1796, article on, by H. C. Rice, 10, 464-486; his early career, 465-466; his activities in France, 466-473; his memoranda on French trade, 469-471; instructions of French government to, 473; and "neutralizing" of cargoes, 475-476; and funding of Franco-American debt, 477-478; and Jay Treaty, 480-481; imprisonment of, 485.
——— James, and Co., 10, 469, 471-472.
——— and Schweizer and Co., as purchasing agent for France, 10, 472-483.
Swan Island, Kennebec River, Me., 9, 135*n*.
Swearing, 5, 435, 441.

Sweden, 1, 112; trade policy of, 3, 722; as source of naval stores, 4, 255-257.
Swedenborg, Emanuel, 2, 251-252, 261, 277; 6, 63; 7, 698; 10, 455; influence of, on Emerson, 1, 124-132; 2, 249, 265-272, 274; influence of, on Melville, 403-404, 408, 413, 418.
Swedenborgian Churches, distribution of, 8, 223*n*.
Swedes, immigrants from, 2, 554, 559. *See also* Scandinavians.
Sweeney, Miss ———, 10, 425-426.
Sweet, William Warren, *Methodism in American History*, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 116-122.
Swett, ——— (*c* 1845), 9, 590.
Swift, ———, and Boston mob (1765), 6, 102, 109.
——— Jonathan, 5, 70; 8, 280; his Literary Relationship with James Otis, memorandum on, by F. P. Gates, 5, 344-346; his satiric methods, 345.
——— Zephaniah (*d* 1823), 2, 487.
Swift, ship, 3, 277.
Swig, Louis, 6, *sup.*, 80.
Swinburne, Algernon Charles, 7, 604-605.
Swine, 9, 240; trade in, 1, 602; 3, 609; 4, 768; raising of, 9, 248-249; 10, 764-765.
Swink, Martha. *See* Alvord, Martha (Swink).
Swiss Surgeon Visits America, A, memorandum on, by E. Schemel, 10, 536-548.
Switzerland, 1, 302.
Sword Fish, ship, 5, 687, 690.
Syasy the Fairhaired, 7, 643-644.
Sybelle, British warship, 4, 789.
Sydenham, Thomas (*d* 1689), 9, 212.
Sydney, Lord, 8, 186; and migration of Nantucket whale fishery, 191-194.
Symmes, Rev. Thomas (*d* 1725), on singing, 6, 575-576; his account of battle of Pigwacket, 9, 378-402.
Syng, Philip, 5, 517.
Synod of the English and Scottish Ministers in the Netherlands, 6, 756; abolished, 774.
Synods, place of, in Congregationalism, 4, 672, 690; Richard Baxter on, 10, 580-581; of 1637, 6, 792; of 1643, 4, 683; of 1646, 683; of 1648, 738; 6, 680, 683, 686; of 1657, 680; of 1662, 680-681, 683, 687-688, 707, 713; 10, 561-562, 575; of 1678, 4, 754; of 1680, 6, 686; of English ministers in the Netherlands, 756, 774.
Syrians, as immigrants, 2, 559.
Syrjela, Jacob, 6, 599.
——— John, 6, 599.

T. F. *SECOR*, ship, 9, 123-125.
. Taber, Constant, 3, 257.
Tablet, magazine, on Laurence Sterne, 5, 70.
Tabor, S. J. W., 6, 471*n*.
"Tacking," 2, 652.
"Tackle," 2, 639-640.
Tafel, J. F. Immanuel, 2, 272.
Taft, Rev. George, 6, 719.
——— William H., 6, *sup.*, 7.
Taggard, Genevieve, *The Life and Mind of Emily Dickinson*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 753-757.
Taiib, Sheik El, 1, 113-115.
Tailer. *See also* Taylor.
——— Gillam, 7, 50*n*.
Tail of the Comet, The, by M. C. Dennis, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 608.
Taine, H. A., 10, 719, 721, 737.
"Take a reef," 2, 634, 641.
"Take back water," 2, 644.
"Take in sail," 2, 641.
"Take in tow," 2, 634.
"Take it by and large," 2, 642.
"Taken all aback," 2, 649.
"Take the wind out of his sails," 2, 641.
"Take warning," 2, 652.
Taking of Ticonderoga in 1775, The: The British Story, by A. French, reviewed by J. Pell, 2, 163-168.
Talbot, Col. ——— (*c* 1645), 4, 450.
——— G. F., 7, 162.
Talbot, ship, 8, 332.
Talcott Williams: Gentleman of the Fourth Estate, by E. Dunbar, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 171-172.
Tales of the Northwest, by W. J. Snelling, reviewed by H. A. Blaine, 10, 803-804.
Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de, 7, 107, 113-114; 9, 305; 10, 484; negotiations of, with Gerry, 2, 25-28, 29*n*; 7, 101-103, 109-110; on American envoys, 101*n*; stay of, in America, 105; and John Trumbull, 105-106, 108, 110-112.
Tamahamaha, King of Windward Islands, 10, 364-365, 367.
Tamooeree, King of Attooi, 10, 365.
Tamworth, N.H., 7, 306.
Tanners, trade agreement of, 2, 308-309.
Tans'ur, William, influence of, on American singing, 6, 581-582.
Tapley, Charles Sutherland, *Rebecca Nurse, Saint but Witch Victim*, reviewed by P. G. Miller, 4, 380.
——— Harriet S., 9, 398*n*; *Salem Imprints*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 601-602; as editor, *Danvers Historical Society Collections*, Vol. XIX (1931), reviewed by S. E. Morison, 5, 212.
Tappan, Arthur, 2, 47.

Tappan, Rev. Benjamin, 4, 37, 39; installation of, 31-33; remonstrates with parishioners, 38; and question of dancing by church members, 45-48, 50.
——— Caroline (Sturgis), Henry James on, 9, 571.
——— Rev. David, 4, 31.
——— E. S., and question of dancing by church members, 4, 39, 43-48, 51-52.
——— Jane, 8, 420*n*.
——— Lewis, 2, 39.
Tar. *See* Naval stores.
Tarbell, Arthur Wilson, *Cape Cod Ahoy!*, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 6, 183.
——— Lieut. Samuel, 4, 142.
"Tarred with the same stick," 2, 629.
Tarring and feathering, 6, 114-117, 119-121, 123-127, 129-130; history of, 112-113.
Tatler, magazine, 9, 204-205.
Tatlock, John, 2, 106, 112.
Taunton, Mass., general muster at, 5, 140.
Taunton Bay, Me., 1, 400, 409*n*.
Taussig, F. W., his criticism of Malthusianism, 9, 100.
Taverner, Capt. William, 3, 612.
Tavernol, le Chevalier de, 1, 406.
Taverns, 1, 276; 8, 338; 10, 787; number of, 3, 402; 5, 440; purpose of, 439; disturbance in, 439; 6, 573; extension of credit by, 8, 339.
Tawney, R. H., 7, 475-476.
Taxation, for maintenance of clergy and churches, 1, 27; 4, 693; 9, 423-425; of seamen for Greenwich Hospital, 3, 519-525; for support of schools, 5, 267-268; 6, *sup.*, 3, 10, 15, 24-36; question of, at Massachusetts Convention (1917-1919), 4, 69-70; of business, 9, 676; of absentee landowners, 10, 34. *See also* Customs duties.
Tayler, J. Lionel, New England and New America and other Writings of, edited by F. H. Hayward, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 186-188.
Taylor. *See also* Tailer.
———, ———, seaman (*c* 1685), 6, 300.
———, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1765), 3, 478.
———, ——— (*c* 1800), 7, 712.
——— A. A., review by, *Black Reconstruction*, by W. E. B. Du Bois, 8, 608-612.
——— Abigail, 10, 291*n*.
——— Amos, 6, 586.
——— Ann. *See* Lord, Ann (Taylor).
——— Bathshua. *See* Pynchon, Bathshua (Taylor).
——— Bayard, 10, 222.
——— E. G. R., *Late Tudor and Early Stuart Geography, 1583-1650*, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296; *Tudor Geography, 1485-1583*, reviewed by F. Mood, 294-296.
——— E. W., review by, *The Geography of Witchcraft*, by M. Summers, 1, 424-427.
——— Rev. Edward (*d* 1729), his Poetry, article on, by T. H. Johnson, 10, 290-322; his family, 291*n*, 295*n*.
——— Edward Thompson, 1, 50*n*; A Sailor Among Transcendentalists, article on, by A. MacDonald, 8, 307-319; conversion of, 308-309; and Emerson, 312-316, 318; on W. E. Channing, 313; on transcendentalism, 314; quality of his preaching, 315-319; Walt Whitman on, 316-317, 319; as model for Melville's Father Mapple, 317.
——— Eldad, 10, 295*n*.
——— Elizabeth, 10, 291*n*.
——— Elizabeth (Fitch), first wife of Rev. Edward (*d* 1729), 10, 295*n*.
——— Emerson, *Paul Revere*, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 4, 350-352.
——— G. R. Sterling, *Cromwell*, reviewed by S. H. Brockunier, 1, 599-600.
——— Henry Wyllys, 10, 290*n*.
——— J. Bayard, 7, 160n.
——— James, 10, 291*n*.
——— John (*d* 1824), 1, 25, 29, 92; 6, 280.
——— John, a Mormon (*c* 1845), 9, 586, 599.
——— Lieut. Joseph, 3, 663.
——— Keziah. *See* Stiles, Keziah (Taylor).
——— Mehitabel. *See* Gager, Mehitabel (Taylor).
——— Naomi. *See* Devotion, Naomi (Taylor).
——— Ruth. *See* Colton, Ruth (Taylor).
——— Ruth (Wyllys), second wife of Rev. Edward (*d* 1729), 10, 295*n*.
——— Walter Fuller, *A History of American Letters*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 9, 738-740.
——— William, 3, 470.
——— Zachary, 1, 34, 39; 2, 144; 9, 629*n*.
Tea, trade in, 1, 216; 3, 421-423, 425; 4, 758*n*, 770; 5, 673; cultural value of, 3, 423-424; as political issue, 451; 4, 423-424. *See also* Boston Tea Party.
Teague, Henry, 9, 162.
Technologia at Early Harvard, Possible Sources of, memorandum on, by P. G. Perrin, 7, 718-724.
Teft, Rev. Benjamin F., on Darwinism, 8, 250-251.
Teignmouth, Lord, 1, 208*n*.
Telemachus, ship, 1, 215.

Temperance movement, 2, 36, 53, 141, 143, 241; 3, 423-424; 5, 265, 268, 271; 10, 754; at Wheaton College, 6, 814-815. *See also* Prohibition.
Temple, Earl, 1, 166.
——— John, 3, 469; and the Sugar Act, 467*n*, 479-480, 497.
——— Gov. Sir Thomas, Acadia, 1, 161; on New England trade, 9, 673; and Massachusetts minted money, 10, 679-680.
——— Sir William, 8, 279-280; 9, 210.
Temple, N.H., 7, 291.
"Tender," 2, 633.
Tender Act, repeal of, 5, 108.
Teneslas, Nicolas, 9, 135*n*.
Tenison, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, 3, 280.
Tennent, Rev. Gilbert, 1, 313; 3, 300, 310-311; 8, 535-536; and conversions at Princeton, 3, 305-306; and the Great Awakening, 417; 6, 36-39, 42, 49.
Tenney, Sanborn, 6, 819*n*.
Tennyson, Lord Alfred, 2, 267; 10, 492, 495, 500-501; Hawthorne on, 8, 494-495.
Tercentenary Commission of the State of Connecticut, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 843-845.
Tercentenary History of the Boston Public Latin School, A, by P. Holmes, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 171-174.
Terra Nova, by C. K. Bolton, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 594-596.
Terret, Richard, 5, 743.
Terry, Eli, 4, 814.
——— Capt. Zebedee, 4, 134.
Tew, Paul, 4, 758*n*.
Texas, opposition to annexation of, 2, 242; 5, 587, 593, 595, 599, 600-601; ideal community in, 8, 218.
Text-books, 1, 204; used at Wheaton (1835), 6, 804; used at Mount Holyoke (1848), 7, 26, 28; used in Lowell (1838), 8, 261. *See also* Books.
——— Blair's *Lectures on Rhetorick*, 2, 193, 195; Boethius's *De Musica*, 6, 528; Bopp's *Sanskrit Grammar*, 2, 116; Butler's *Analogy*, 6, 820; Dalzel's *Collectanea Græca Minora*, 1, 451, 459; Dalzel's *Græca Majores*, 3, 711; Day's *Algebra*, 2, 144; Dugard's *Rhetoric*, 193; Enfield's *Philosophy*, 3, 711; Goodrich's *American History*, 6, 804, 806; Herschel's *Astronomy*, 2, 111; Johnson's *Elementa Philosophica*, 8, 392, 394; Legendre's *Geometry*, 1, 33; Liddell and Scott's *Latin Grammar*, 6, 533, 536*n*; Magirus's *Physiologia Peripatetica*, 7, 6*n*; Olmsted's *Astronomy*, 2, 110; Quintilian's *Rhetoric*, 110; Rollins's *History*, 1, 33; Sacro Bosco's *De Sphæra*, 7, 6*n*; Watts's *Mind*, 6, 803-804, 806-807; 7, 27; Tacitus's *Germania*, 2, 111.
Textile industry, in colonial period, 1, 382-384; 4, 233-235, 249-254; 6, 499; 9, 664-665; in 19th and 20th centuries, 3, 428; 4, 560-562; 5, 645-647; 7, 713-714; 10, 284; British, 5, 8-11, 35; 6, 493-494; Silesian, 9, 490-491.
Textiles, trade in, 1, 209, 215; 3, 273, 426-428, 614, 721; 4, 233; 5, 677-678; 6, 493-495; 8, 355; 9, 665-666, 669-670, 672, 675; 10, 443; Peruvian, 4, 659-660.
Thacher. *See also* Thatcher.
——— Judge ———, 8, 33-35.
——— Oxenbridge, 4, 206, 483; 5, 91, 99*n*; as a Whig lawyer, 4, 205, 211.
——— Rev. Peter (*c* 1740), 3, 412; 6, 570*n*.
——— Peter (*d* 1802), 10, 748*n*.
Thaddeus, brig, 10, 324.
Thanksgiving, 4, 38, 83; 8, 513; at Mount Holyoke College, 3, 538, 544.
Thanksgiving Day Proclamation, Elbridge Gerry's, attacking clergy, 2, 30.
Thatcher. *See also* Thacher.
——— Rev. ——— (*c* 1810), 1, 197.
——— Rev. Anthony, 8, 344.
That Devil Wilkes, by R. W. Postgate, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 372-374.
Thaxter, Celia (Laighton), wife of Levi, 3, 170-171; article on, by M. W. Stubbs, 8, 518-533; family of, 518; childhood of, 519-523; her married life, 525-526; her salon, 527-529.
——— Levi, 3, 171; 8, 524-527, 530.
——— Lucy, 8, 524.
——— Roland, 8, 531.
Thayer, Deborah, 8, 420.
——— Ebenezer, 8, 420*n*.
——— Eli, and New England Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 95-96, 98-108, 111-112, 114-116, 118, 120, 122; 4, 148-154; plan of, for colonization of South, 8, 227-228.
——— W. and J., 10, 474, 479.
——— William R., 2, 168; 5, 453, 470; on Henry Adams, 9, 568-569.
——— and Eldridge, 1, 355, 359-361.
Theatre. *See* Drama; Stage.
Theatre and Friendship: Some Henry James Letters, by E. Robbins, reviewed by J. McLane, 8, 845.
The Friends, ship, 9, 72.
Theft, 4, 433; 5, 435, 448, 813; 8, 345, 507.
Theller, Ralph L., 6, *sup.*, 18, 63.
Theodore Foster's Minutes of the Rhode Island Convention, 1790, edited by R. C. Cotner, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 376-377.

Theodore Parker, by H. S. Commager, reviewed by M. Curti, 9, 540-542.
Theology, Southern attitude toward, in 19th century, 8, 222-226; European influence on, in colonial period, 9, 206-210; and science: in 17th century, article on, by T. Hornberger, 10, 503-515; in 18th century, articles on, by T. Hornberger, 8, 378-397; 9, 26-42; in 19th century, article on, by B. J. Loewenberg, 8, 232-256, 398-399. *See also* Congregational church.
Theory of *Moby Dick*, A, article on, by W. S. Gleim, 2, 402-419.
Therburn, ——— (*c* 1835), 10, 352.
There Was War in Heaven, article on, by E. S. Drown, 4, 30-53.
Thiers, Louis Adolphe (*d* 1877), 10, 45, 49.
Thirty Years War, 5, 8.
This is Vermont, by Margaret and Walter Hard, reviewed by C. Brinton, 9, 724-725.
This Man Adams, by S. McCoy, reviewed by E. Perkins, 2, 326.
Thomas, Gov. ———, Pennsylvania, 5, 306.
———, ——— (*d* 1844), 10, 767.
——— Col. ——— (*c* 1840), 5, 245.
——— Admiral ———, and Hawaiian independence, 10, 333-334.
——— Alice, offences of, 8, 353*n*-354*n*.
——— Charles M., review by, *Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts*, Vol. XXVII, *Transactions, 1927-1930*, 7, 177-178.
——— Gen. George Henry, 5, 333.
——— Georgine (Holmes), donor to New England Quarterly.
——— Isaiah, 3, 455; 8, 78; on Ames's *Almanac*, 556.
Thomas, Isaiah, From 'Prentice to Patron, The Life Story of, by A. R. Marble, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 9, 146-148.
Thomas, John, 3, 665.
——— Mary Carey, 3, 160.
——— Samuel, 3, 665.
——— T. H., review by, *Leonard Wood: A Biography*, by H. Hagedorn, 5, 188-191.
——— Zebal, 3, 665.
Thomas, ship, 10, 324.
Thomas B. Reed: Parliamentarian, by W. A. Robinson, reviewed by H. S. Commager, 4, 156-159.
Thomas Hill: Twentieth President of Harvard, by W. G. Land, reviewed by K. C. M. Sills, 7, 738-740.
Thomas Holley Chivers: Friend of Poe, by S. F. Damon, reviewed by T. O. Mabbott, 4, 177-179.
Thomas Mayhew (*d* 1682), by L. C. M. Hare, reviewed by J. G. King, Jr., 5, 846-848.
Thomas Sergeant Perry, by J. T. Morse, Jr., reviewed by J. McLane, 3, 167-170.
Thomaston, Me., shipbuilding at, 5, 686.
Thomlinson, John, Sr., 6, 372.
——— John, Jr. (*d* 1765), 6, 372.
Thompson. *See also* Thomson; Tompson.
——— Gen. ——— (*c* 1788), 1, 12.
——— Judge ——— (*c* 1825), 3, 289.
———, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1840), 9, 22.
——— Alan Reynolds, 4, 539.
——— Ann. *See* Gerry, Ann (Thompson).
——— Benjamin, Count Rumford, article on, by R. W. Hale, 1, 505-531, his experiments and inventions, 505, 508, 515-516, 519-521, 526-530; in Bavaria, 505, 518, 521-527; early life of, 506-512; his autobiography, 509; in the Revolution, 513-517; 4, 140-141, 143-144; 6, 401; in England, 1, 515-516, 518; portraits of, 516.
Thompson, Daniel Pierce, The Life of, by J. E. Flitcroft, reviewed by H. H. Eddy, 2, 684-686.
Thompson, Mrs. Elizabeth, and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 206-207.
——— George, 2, 51; 7, 161; in America, 9, 403-404, 409-410.
——— Mrs. George, 9, 409.
——— John Lerue, 6, *sup.*, 18.
——— John R., 8, 229.
——— Margaret J., *Captain Nathaniel Lord Thompson*, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 797.
——— Marie Anne Pierrette (Paulze) Lavoisier, second wife of Benjamin, 1, 530.
Thompson, Captain Nathaniel Lord by M. J. Thompson, reviewed by J. D. Phillips, 10, 797.
Thompson, Ralph, memorandum by, The *Liberty Bell* and Other Anti-Slavery Gift-Books, 7, 154-168; *American Literary Annuals and Gift Books*, reviewed by F. L. Pattee, 9, 736-738.
——— Col. Samuel, 4, 434.
——— Sarah (Walker) Rolfe, first wife of Benjamin, 1, 510-511.
——— Zadock, 10, 686; on Ethan Allen, 687.
Thoms, Herbert, reviews by: *Captain Nathan Hale . . . and Major John Palsgrave Wyllys*, by G. D. Seymour, 7, 179; *A History of Bristol, Connecticut*, by E. Peck, 6, 419-420.
Thomson. *See also* Thompson; Tompson.
———, ——— (*c* 1760), 4, 495.
——— Charles, 7, 59.
——— James, 8, 556, 559.
——— John, 9, 183.

Thoreau, Henry David, 1, 86-87; 2, 199, 276; 3, 48, 355; 5, 387-388, 783; 6, 260, 264, 267, 404, 611*n*; 7, 230; 8, 211, 481; 9, 14; 10, 245, 252, 255; and Beston, Two Observers of Cape Cod, article on, by E. B. Hinckley, 4, 216-229; and Schopenhauer: An Imaginary Conversation, article on, by F. DeArmond, 5, 55-64; his anti-social nature, 55, 57-59; contradictions in his character, 56; his pessimism, 58; his egotism, 59; as a transcendentalist, 633; English and American Criticism of, article on, by J. P. Wood, 6, 733-746; Emerson's influence on, 734, 737, 742; influence of, on Robert Blatchford, 741; influence of, on Gandhi, 741-742; influence of, on H. S. Canby, 746; on Whitman, 8, 262-264; and fugitive slaves, 9, 454; and Emerson, 10, 256-261; Zimmermann's influence on, 789-791; *Men of Concord*, edited by F. H. Allen, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 174-177.
Thoreau's Journals, The Heart of, edited by O. Shepard, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 1, 252-254.
Thorfinn Karlsefne, 10, 232, 235, 238, 242.
Thorley, ——— (*c* 1790), 7, 708-709.
Thorndike, ———, Boston merchant (*c* 1815), on secession of New England, 10, 432.
——— Edward Lee, 9, 170.
Thorneley, Thomas, 5, 587.
Thorner, Horace E., memorandum by, Hawthorne, Poe, and a Literary Ghost, 7, 146-154.
Thornton, Dr. ——— (*c* 1850), 2, 143.
Thornwell, James Henley, on Unitarianism, 8, 223.
Thoron, Ward, as editor, *The Letters of Mrs. Henry Adams: 1865-1883*, reviewed by C. K. Bolton, 10, 139-143.
Thorwald, 10, 238, 242.
Thorwaldsen, ———, 6, 334; 10, 624.
Thought and Character of William James, The, by R. B. Perry, reviewed by J. B. Pratt, 9, 317-324.
Thought, 1810-1835, The Origins of American Critical, by W. Charvat, reviewed by W. E. Sedgwick, 9, 544-546.
Three Brothers, ship, 3, 260.
Three Centuries of Harvard, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 594-596.
Three County Troop, 4, 456-457.
Three Essays on America, by Van Wyck Brooks, reviewed by L. B. Beach, 9, 163-165.
Three Friends, ship, 3, 257.
Three Jameses, The, A Family of Minds, by C. H. Grattan, reviewed by A. Warren, 6, 415-416.
Three Puritans on Prosperity, article on, by A. W. Griswold, 7, 475-493.
"Three sheets to the wind," 2, 651.
Through the Hawse-Hole, by F. B. Anderson, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 422.
"Thrown overboard," 2, 630.
Thursday Sketch, magazine, 3, 652.
Thurston, Rev. ——— (*c* 1790), 5, 142.
Thwing, Charles Franklin, *The American College and University*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 348-349.
Ticknor, George, 7, 666; and J. G. Percival, 2, 610-612, 614; influence of German culture on, 9, 159-160.
Ticknor, George, and Thomas Jefferson, by O. W. Long, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 197.
Ticknor, William D., 5, 244, 257; 8, 12; and Hawthorne, 494-496.
——— and Fields, 3, 507-508; Hawthorne and, 8, 481.
Ticonderoga in 1775, The Taking of: The British Story, by A. French, reviewed by J. Pell, 2, 163-168.
"Tiding over," 2, 646.
Tiffin, ——— (*c* 1800), 7, 712.
Tilden, Samuel J., 5, 475; as presidential candidate, 460-462.
Tillinghast, George, 8, 413.
——— Joseph L., 5, 543*n*.
——— Nicholas, 3, 486-487, 490.
——— Thomas, 4, 765.
Tillotson, John, Archbishop of Canterbury, 9, 207.
Tilted Moons, by S. Foster Damon, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 3, 347-349.
Tilton, ——— (*c* 1855), 3, 548.
——— George Fred, 8, 376.
Tilton, N.H., 9, 121*n*.
Tinker, Chauncey Brewster, 9, 294.
Tipping, Henry, 8, 420*n*.
Tobacco, 3, 722; 4, 260; trade in, 3, 273, 609-611; 4, 65, 237, 246; 7, 190-191; 8, 346-347, 355, 357; 9, 671-672, 674; 10, 69, 277, 444, 544-545; prices of, 4, 234; trade in, restricted, 6, 496.
Tobey, Samuel B., 3, 120.
Tocqueville, Alexis de, 7, 161; letter of, to Jared Sparks, 142-145.
Todd, Walter, 2, 395.
Toilet, magazine, contents of, 2, 431-433.
Toilet, or Ladies' Cabinet of Literature, 2, 447; contents of, 448-449.
Toland, John (*d* 1722), 8, 559; 9, 210.
Toledo, José Alvarez de, filibustering expedition of, 9, 93-96.
Toleration, Cotton and Williams Debate, article on, by H. B. Parkes, 4, 735-756. *See also* Religious intolerance.

Tolman, Susan T., at Mount Holyoke, 7, 25, 34, 36-37.
Tolstoy, Leo, Count, 2, 56-57, 469; A Letter from, memorandum on, by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 777-782.
Toltecs, Indians, 4, 658.
Tomkins, Abel, 3, 633.
Tomlinson, H. M., 4, 222; on Thoreau, 6, 741-742.
Tompson. *See also* Thompson.
——— Benjamin, 10, 322; poetry of, 1, 422-423.
——— Joseph, 1, 422.
——— Rev. William, 1, 422; his insanity, 423.
"Took him between wind and water," 2, 649.
Tools and implements, agricultural, 9, 119*n*, 226-227, 232, 234; 10, 708, 754. *See also* Machine-tools.
Toombs, Robert, 8, 216.
Topham, John, 3, 257.
Topographical Terms in the Seventeenth-Century Records of Connecticut and Rhode Island, article on, by C. E. Tyler, 2, 382-401.
Tories, American, 1, 343, 486; 2, 61, 63; 3, 374; trick on, 1, 336-339; in New York, 336-339; 4, 130-131; property of, confiscated, 2, 569; 3, 666*n*; in Vermont, 2, 569, 578; 4, 122; in New Hampshire, 3, 661-679; 4, 134; trial of, 3, 662-669; Troops of, in New England, article on, by W. H. Siebert, 4, 108-147; in Massachusetts, 108-126, 134, 142; 6, 123, 128-129; 7, 445-446, 450, 459, 461, 468; in Nova Scotia, 4, 120, 123, 144, 427, 433-434, 437; in Rhode Island, 130, 133-134, 136-137; in Connecticut, 131-132, 134.
——— Board of Associated Loyalists, 4, 129.
Torrey, Bates, *The Shoe Industry of Weymouth*, reviewed by B. H. Sprague, 7, 393-394.
——— Bradford, 8, 518, 533.
——— Clara, 3, 538-539; letter of, 541-543.
——— John (*d* 1873), 10, 348.
——— William, 5, 818.
Tort, action of, 4, 495-497.
Toscan, ———, extract from a memoir of, 1, 82-83.
Tourgueneff, Nicholas, 7, 161.
Tournefort, Joseph Pitton de, 9, 212.
Toward Standards, by N. Foerster, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 537-539.
"To weather," 2, 653.
Towle, Dorothy S., memorandum by, Smuggling Canary Wine in 1740, 6, 144-145; as editor, *Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of Rhode Island, 1716-1752*, Vol. III, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 10, 408-409.
Town and towns, land grants to, 3, 282; 9, 221-222; 10, 34; practices of, in dividing land, 3, 282-283; 9, 222-224, 227-228, 238; confinement within limits of, 3, 669-670; 7, 429; regulation of economic life by, 9, 224-225, 241; zoning regulations of, 233; and absentee proprietors, 10, 34.
Town Finance, Studies in Massachusetts, by E. E. Oakes, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 10, 800-801.
Town Government in Massachusetts, by J. F. Sly, reviewed by O. C. Hormell, 3, 767-769.
Townley, Col. ———, England (*c* 1785), 6, 137.
Town meeting, 2, 10, 12; 7, 454-458, 465, 469; character of, 3, 28; warrants for, 4, 500; disturbance in, 5, 434.
Town Proprietors in Vermont, The, by F. M. Woodward, reviewed by H. F. Wilson, 10, 402-405.
Townsend, Capt. ——— (*c* 1680), 1, 289-290; 8, 420.
——— Charles, 5, 96.
——— Mrs. Hannah, 8, 420*n*.
——— Harvey Gates, *Philosophical Ideas in the United States*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 7, 588-590.
——— Rev. Luther Tracy, on Darwinism, 8, 243.
——— Rev. Shippie, his interpretation of Calvinism, 1, 313-314.
Townshend Act, 6, 98, 507; 7, 448; as authority for writs of assistance, 5, 96-98; opposition to, 6, 378-382.
"Township," 2, 400-401.
"Townside," 2, 384-385.
Toy, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1690), 1, 540.
Toys, Chinese, 3, 434.
Tracy, Sherman Weld, *The Tracy Genealogy*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 554.
——— Uriah (*d* 1807), 2, 489; on prosperity of New England, 10, 434*n*.
Tracy Genealogy, The, by S. W. Tracy, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 554.
Trade Agreements in Colonial Boston, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 2, 307-309.
Trade and commerce, American, under British protection, 1, 209-225; restrictions imposed on, by Massachusetts, 385-390; 4, 85; 9, 244, 247, 661; with Indians, 1, 385, 538; 4, 65, 235; 10, 669, 671; passenger, 2, 543, 545-546; 3, 620-624; 8, 344, 347; coastwise, 2, 546; 3, 488; 4, 411, 759; 5, 670, 680;

8, 344-346; 10, 431, 437, 444; with enemy during Seven Years War, 3, 465-467; 4, 759; 5, 85-89; bonding of, 3, 610, 621-622; of the Incas, 4, 659. *See also* Fur-trade; Navigation Acts; Slave-trade.
Trade and commerce, Africa, New England and, 3, 136-137, 252-257, 260-277, 490, 770; 4, 761-762, 765, 769, 771.
——— Belgium, New England and, 3, 426.
——— Canary Islands, New England and, 4, 769; 6, 501*n*; 9, 667, 674.
——— China, New England and, 3, 420-432; 10, 376-377, 438.
——— East Indies, New England and, 3, 258, 273, 425-426.
——— England, New England and, 1, 374-395; 2, 8; 4, 231-260, 264-266, 759-761, 769; 6, 498-499, 502, 506; 9, 665-669, 675; 10, 544.
——— Europe, New England and, 1, 378; 2, 8, 16; 3, 426, 429, 522; 4, 238*n*, 239, 246, 265, 765, 770-771; 6, 498; 9, 667-668, 672, 674-675; 10, 438, 544.
——— France, New England and, 1, 378; 2, 16; 10, 544.
——— Holland, New England and, 3, 429; 4, 769; 10, 544.
——— Mediterranean area, New England and, 1, 209-225, 376; 3, 522.
——— Newfoundland, New England and, 3, 607-626; 4, 265, 769; 6, 506; 9, 673.
——— Nova Scotia, New England and, 4, 426, 428, 432-433; 9, 673.
——— Portugal, New England and, 1, 378; 3, 522; 4, 769; 9, 668, 672, 674-675; 10, 438.
——— Southern colonies, New England and, 3, 273, 275-276; 6, 498; 8, 344-347; 10, 445.
——— South Sea Islands, New England and, 3, 770-771.
——— Spain, New England and, 1, 378; 2, 8, 16; 3, 522; 4, 238*n*, 246, 769; 9, 667-668, 672, 674-675; 10, 438, 544.
——— Spanish America, New England and, 3, 276-277; 4, 254, 769-770.
——— Surinam, New England and, 4, 766-767.
——— West Indies, New England and, 1, 602-603; 2, 8, 16; 3, 136-137, 254-256, 266-277, 464-468, 472-473, 488-489, 498; 4, 231-232, 238*n*, 265, 426-428, 757, 759, 761-770, 773; 5, 86-90, 301; 6, 144-154, 505, 509; 7, 190, 706; 8, 333, 355; 9, 244, 667-668, 671-675; 10, 544, 673, 681, 699.
Trades and Tradesmen of Essex County, Massachusetts, by H. W. Belknap, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 2, 693.
Trade Union Policies in the Massachusetts Shoe Industry, 1919-1929, by T. L. Norton, reviewed by D. V. Brown, 6, 208.
Trail, ship, 9, 674.
Traill, Robert, 7, 358*n*.
Train, Arthur, *Puritan's Progress*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 177-179.
——— George Francis, 3, 367; 4, 340.
Training days, 3, 406; 9, 239, 243.
Transcendentalism, 1, 203; 2, 57, 96-102, 252, 266; 6, 259-260, 273-276; 8, 218, 220; 9, 271; 10, 585, 590; William James on, 2, 459; optimistic quality of, 4, 638; conflict of, with Unitarianism, 6, 262-263, 651-675.
Transcendentalism, The Orient in American, by A. Christy, reviewed by L. B. Beach, 6, 404-405.
Transcendentalism, The Periodicals of American, by C. L. F. Gohdes, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 5, 632-633.
Transmutation of metals, 5, 501.
"Trans-shipped," 2, 633.
Trask, Rev. George, 2, 42.
Travel, on the Sabbath, 4, 720-721; 5, 438; Bibliography of, in Maine, compiled by R. G. Wood, 6, 426-439; cost of: in 1650, 8, 347-348; in 1800, 7, 712; in 1860, 9, 131; Melville's Lecture on, 7, 725-728; as antidote to sectionalism, 8, 231; by sea, 347-348; popularity of books on, 9, 210-211; in the southern states (1833), 10, 73, 78-83, 271-272, 279, 287-288.
Treadwell, John (*d* 1830), 6, 451.
——— John W., 6, 451.
Treason, 5, 108; 6, 144.
Treasure-hunting, in West Indian waters, 1, 273-282; 5, 731-752; 6, 303-309; share of Crown in treasure, 5, 733; 6, 298, 312; articles of agreement among hunters, 5, 733-734, 743; 6, 299; in Minnesota, 7, 614.
Treasury notes, Massachusetts, issues of, during Revolution, 7, 45, 48*n*, 49, 64-65; distinguished from bills of credit, 46-51; appearance of, 61; redemption of, 66; consolidation of, 66-67. *See also* Bills of Credit.
Treat, Robert (*d* 1710), 8, 583.
——— Robert (*d* 1770), 5, 511.
Treaty of Ghent, news of, 7, 717.
——— of Paris (1783), terms of, 3, 283; negotiation of, 728, 731-735; 8, 590-591; 10, 105-111.
——— of 1778, between United States and France, 3, 717.
——— of 1786, commercial, between England and France, 10, 466.

Trecothick, Barlow, 9, 502*n*; as colonial agent, 6, 372, 377, 380-381.
Trefrey, William D. T., 6, *sup.*, 70.
Trelawny, ———, 7, 149-150.
Trenton, Me., 1, 399-400, 402, 409*n*.
Trespass, action of, 4, 490-491.
Trevelyan, George M., 3, 75.
——— Sir George O., on emblematic rattlesnake, 10, 342-343.
Trialville, Ohio, 8, 218.
"Trimmer," 2, 641.
Trine, Ralph Waldo, 7, 494.
Trinity Church in Newport, Rhode Island, by N. M. Isham, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 10, 391-392.
Trinity Church in the City of Boston, Massachusetts, 1733-1933, reviewed by H. B. Washburn, 7, 181-183.
Trinity College, Hartford, Conn., and Bible convention, 8, 224-225.
Tripoli, tribute levied by, 1, 110; and war with United States, 111-119; 4, 277-278.
Troeltsch, Ernst, 7, 475-476.
Troil, Minna, 7, 358*n*.
Trollope, Anthony, 3, 23; 6, 334; Hawthorne on, 8, 497; on Lowell, Mass., 10, 37, 43.
——— Frances (Milton), wife of Thomas Anthony, 2, 455; 10, 287.
Troops, impressment of, 1, 289; 4, 64, 78, 83; enlistment of, for foreign service, 82; Loyalist, of New England, article on, by W. H. Siebert, 108-147; recruiting of, 143; Flags of, article on, by H. M. Chapin, 448-459; organization of colonial, 451-452; pay of, in arrears, 466, 499; 5, 114, 318, 320; desertion of, 4, 498; 5, 608; and election of officers, 4, 681; looting by, 5, 107; general muster of, 140. *See also* British Army; United States Army.
Trott, Bernard, 8, 420.
Trover, action of, 4, 496.
Troy, N.Y., 1, 336.
Troy, Vt., 7, 282*n*.
Truaxer, ——— (*c* 1780), 1, 486.
Trudeau, Felix, 9, 89*n*.
"True colors," 2, 637.
Truelove, ship, 8, 341.
Trumball, ———, sea-captain, 8, 341.
Trumbull, J. Hammond, 4, 511.
——— J. R., 5, 43.
——— John (*d* 1831), 2, 153-154; 3, 460; 5, 484*n*; verse by, 3, 453; 6, 114; Origin of his *M'Fingal*, memorandum on, by L. Grey, 4, 509-514; and John Adams, 510-511; and literary revival at Yale, 9, 310-313.
Trumbull, John, by A. Cowie, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 716-717.
Trumbull, John (*d* 1843), 5, 484*n*; 10, 469; his trips to the continent, 7, 101, 103-113; and the Jay Treaty, 103-104, 113; his relations with Talleyrand, 105-106, 110-112; and "X Y Z" negotiators, 107-108, 113-114.
——— Gov. Jonathan (*d* 1785), Conn., 5, 97*n*, 100*n*, 484*n*; 9, 301; Addresses the Assembly, memorandum on, by R. F. Seybolt, 4, 793-794.
——— Gov. Jonathan (*d* 1809), Conn., 7, 105.
Truro, Judah, 8, 471.
Tryall, ship, 8, 346.
Tryon, Gov. William, N.Y., 3, 375; activities of, during Revolution, 4, 132, 135-136; and New Hampshire Grants, 608, 613-614.
Tschudi, Johann Jakob von, 4, 661.
Tucker, Andrew, 8, 342-343.
——— Judge Beverley, 3, 251, 277; 8, 551.
——— George, 9, 113, 114*n*; his criticism of A. H. Everett's theories, 117.
——— John, 8, 343.
——— John C., 7, 88.
——— Mary, wife of Andrew, her belligerent ways, 8, 342-343.
——— St. George, 8, 551.
——— Thomas W., 8, 308.
Tuckerman, Henry T., 1, 197, 206*n*; 3, 648.
——— Rev. Joseph, 5, 587-588, 592, 594, 596.
Tudor, William, 1, 5*n*; 10, 748*n*.
Tudor Geography, 1485-1083, by E. G. R. Taylor, reviewed by F. Mood, 8, 294-296.
Tufts, Rev. John, 6, 574; 9, 354.
Tulley, ———, as almanac-maker, 8, 268-269, 272.
Tumaco, 4, 659.
Tunis, John R., 10, 96-97.
Tunis, William Eaton's experiences in, 1, 109-112; levy of tribute by, 110, 112.
Tupac Yupanqui, 4, 659.
Tupper, Frederick, and W. J. Coates, as editors, *Vermont Verse, an Anthology*, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Turkey, American trade with, 1, 209-225; concessions by, to Levant Company, 211; in Biblical prophecy, 298, 300, 304.
Turnblad, Swan J., 7, 614.
"Turn end to end," 2, 640.
Turner, ——— (*c* 1845), 6, 160, 168, 170.
——— Frederick Jackson, 1, 17; 6, 507; 7, 137*n*, 616*n*; *The Significance of Sections in American History*, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 6, 630-634.
——— John, and Son, 4, 770.
——— Joseph (*c* 1750), 5, 517.
——— Joseph M. W. (*d* 1851), 10, 624.

Turner, Ross, 8, 527.
——— William, on scholasticism, 5, 493.
Turning Point of the Revolution, The, by H. Nickerson, reviewed by T. G. Frothingham, 1, 594-596.
"Turns in all standing," 2, 650.
"Turn to," 2, 634.
Turretinus, Franciscus, his *Institutio Theologiae Elencticae*, 1, 229-230, 232, 234.
Tuttle, Julius H., 3, 705*n*; on libraries of the Mathers, 10, 550*n*.
Tweed Ring, 5, 787.
Twistleton-Wykeham-Fiennes, Geoffrey Cecil, Baron Saye and Sele, memorandum on, by C. K. Bolton, 10, 345-346.
Twitchell, Dr. Amos, 6, 478.
Two American Pioneers: Seba Smith and Elizabeth Oakes Smith, by M. A. Wyman, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 1, 249-250.
Two Elizabethan Puritan Diaries, by R. Rogers and S. Ward, edited by M. M. Knappen, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 386-387.
Two Forgotten New England Reformers, article on, by B. M. Stearns, 6, 59-84.
Twombly, ——— (*c* 1830), 8, 41.
——— Voltaire Paine, 8, 41.
Tybee, ship, 3, 771.
Tyler, Lieut. Benjamin, trial of, 3, 666; career of, 678-679.
——— Clarice E., article by, Topographical Terms in the Seventeenth-Century Records of Connecticut and Rhode Island, 2, 382-401.
——— John, 1, 80-81; 5, 275, 480; and the Dorr Rebellion, 9, 476, 478*n*, 480*n*, 481-482.
——— Moses Coit, 9, 27; on Trumbull's *M'Fingal*, 4, 509-510, 513; on intolerance of Revolutionary period, 9, 296; on Ezra Stiles, 299, 315; on "Hartford wits," 311.
Tyler, Moses Coit, The Life of, by H. M. Jones, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 7, 744-750.
Tyler, Othniel, 8, 413.
——— Royall, 2, 600; 8, 133.
——— William Seymour, 2, 203.
Tyndall, John (*d* 1893), 3, 4.
Tyng, Edward, 9, 677.
——— Eleazar, 9, 385, 387.
——— Jonathan, 1, 549.
Tyngsboro, Mass., 6, 159.
Type-founding, discovery of, 3, 447; 10, 708-709.
Tyrker, 8, 374.

UDINE, Prince, 6, *sup.*, 59.
Ulmer, George, 5, 118, 123, 130, 133.
Ulster-Scots, in New England, 2, 541-542.
Ulster Scots and Blandford Scouts, by S. G. Wood, reviewed by C. K. Bolton, 2, 493-495.
Ulysses, ship, 10, 356.
Una, magazine, 3, 653-654.
Unafraid: A Life of Anne Hutchinson, by W. K. Rugg, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 358-361.
Uncle Lisha's Shop and a Danvis Pioneer, by R. E. Robinson, reviewed by J. H. Finley, Jr., 7, 383-384.
Underground Railroad in Massachusetts, article on, by W. H. Siebert, 9, 447-467.
Underhill, Charles L., and Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 39, 48, 55, 72, 74.
——— John, 5, 149.
Underhill, Captain John, by L. E. De Forest and A. L. De Forest, reviewed by R. P. Stearns, 8, 132-133.
Underhill, Lora Altine Woodbury, *Descendants of Edward Small*, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 8, 438.
Underhill, Vt., 7, 294, 304.
Underhill Society of America, 8, 132.
"Under the lee," 2, 653.
"Under the weather," 2, 653.
Underwood, Ophelia, 8, 112.
Unicameral Legislature of Vermont, The, by D. B. Carroll, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 7, 183-184.
Union, ship, 3, 263.
Union College, 1, 316; 10, 774-775.
Union Emigration Society, 3, 109.
Union for a Progressive Constitution (Massachusetts), 6, *sup.*, 9-10.
Union River, Me., 1, 407, 409*n*.
Unitarianism, 4, 33, 729; 5, 264-265; 8, 220, 548; 9, 6; doctrines of, 3, 417; 4, 21-22; 6, 663, 665; conflict of, with transcendentalism, 262-263, 651-675; criticism of, 8, 223.
Unitarian Miscellany, 1, 200*n*, 201.
Unitarian Review, 1, 204; on Darwinism, 8, 238-239.
Unitarians, 3, 419; 4, 31, 358, 739; 8, 539; publications of, 1, 197-207; interpretation of Bible by, 300; churches of, 8, 223.
United Colonies of New England. *See* New England Confederation.
United States, relations of, with France, 1, 18-19, 162, 297; 2, 15, 23-27; 10, 477-478, 483-484; title of nobility conferred by, 1, 80-81; relations of, with Barbary pirates, 110-121; isolationist policy of, 163, 166; failure of, to protect merchant ships, 212, 214, 220, 222; commercial treaties sought by, 3, 720-732; independence of, acknowledged, 723, 727; merchant marine of, 4, 409-419; 20th-century cults in, 7, 494; anti-French feeling in (1798), 715-716; early 19th-

century policy of, toward Spanish America, 9, 75-77, 80-81, 83-86, 88-89, 91-92, 95; public land policy of, 10, 271-272; and Hawaiian independence, 333, 335; debt of, 432-433, 434*n*, 445, 477-478.
United States, Board of Navy Commissioners, 4, 287.
——— Congress, petitions to, 2, 236; 7, 81; 10, 748; Howard Committee of, 3, 99, 110, 112; exercise of war powers by, 6, *sup.*, 37.
——— Constitution, 3, 461; ratification of, 1, 12; 5, 141; the making of, 2, 18-19, 501-508; 5, 230, 232-234; 18th amendment to, and foreign relations, 6, 626-627.
——— Continental Congress, 2, 566; 4, 425; and admission of Vermont, 2, 568-569, 571, 574-576, 579; and invasion of Nova Scotia, 4, 435-436, 438-440; and question of admission of parts of colonies, 436; petitions of, 6, 385-386; naval committee of, 9, 483-485.
——— House of Representatives, resolutions of, concerning petitions on slavery, 5, 589*n*-590*n*, 591.
——— Senate, and World Court, 6, *sup.*, 88.
——— Supreme Court, decisions of, 3, 288-289; 6, 360-361.
——— Treasury Board, 2, 15.
United States, A Constitutional History of the, by A. C. McLaughlin, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 329-330.
United States, My, by F. J. Stimson, reviewed by G. R. Nutter, 5, 371-374.
United States, warship, 4, 275; 8, 99, 102-104.
United States Army, flags of, 4, 459. *See also* Troops.
United States Bank. *See* Bank of the United States.
United States Lines, 4, 417.
United States Literary Gazette, merger of, with *New-York Review*, 7, 687-690.
United States Naval Academy, founding of, 7, 682.
United States Navy, personnel of (1800), 4, 273-274; precedent for salute by, to Mount Vernon, Va., 275-276; early attempt at manoeuvers by, 284; during the Revolution, 5, 849; 9, 483-485.
United States Review and Literary Gazette, W. C. Bryant and, article on, by C. I. Glicksberg, 7, 687-701; editorial policy of, 692, 694, 700; its problem of contributors, 693, 695-696.
United States Shipping Board, activities of, 4, 412, 414-418.
United States Since 1865, The, by L. M. Hacker and B. B. Kendrick, reviewed by P. H. Buck, 5, 636-637.
Unity, N.H., 7, 289.
Unity, ship, 8, 349.
Universal Baptists, 4, 726.
Universalist, magazine, 3, 633.
Universalist and Ladies' Repository. See *Ladies' Repository*.
Universalist church, 4, 729; 8, 223*n*, 548.
Universalist Palladium and Ladies' Amulet, 3, 632.
Universalists, 4, 726-727; 8, 539, 547; 10, 766; interpretation of Bible by, 1, 300; beliefs of, 8, 32.
University of California, early history of, 3, 43-45.
University of North Carolina, religious beliefs of students at, 8, 222.
University of Pennsylvania. *See* Philadelphia College.
University of Virginia, 8, 227; campus of, 5, 755-756; commencement at, 756-758, 763, 766-767; Emerson's visit to, 755, 759-762.
——— Jefferson Society, 5, 758.
——— Washington Society, 5, 758.
Unpublished Poems of Emily Dickinson, edited by M. D. Bianchi and A. L. Hampson, 9, 143-145.
Untermeyer, Louis, 7, 30; 10, 264; as editor, *Modern American Poetry: A Critical Anthology*, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 772-773; *Modern American Poetry* and *Modern British Poetry*, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 189-190.
"Until the last gun is fired," 2, 632.
Updegraff, Harlan, on colonial education, 7, 649, 652.
Upham, ———, 7, 617*n*.
——— George B. (*d* 1848), 3, 675*n*.
——— George B., article by, Burgoyne's Great Mistake, 3, 657-680.
——— Maj. Joshua, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 136-137, 142.
Upsall, Nicholas, 9, 677.
Upton, George, 3, 120.
——— Richard F., *Revolutionary New Hampshire*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 10, 154-156.
Ursuline Order, burning of Charlestown convent of, 10, 4-24.
Usher, ——— (*d* 1725), 9, 388.
——— Lieut-Gov. John, N.H., 1, 379*n*, 536, 540-541, 549.
——— John, 1, 287.
——— Roland G., review by, *The Pilgrim Fathers from a Dutch Point of View*, by D. Plooij, 6, 222-223.
Uxbridge, Mass., temperance meeting at, 2, 141.

VACCINATION, Jefferson and Waterhouse and, by R. H. Halsey, reviewed by H. Zinsser, 9, 523-528.

Vagabonds, 5, 448.
Vail, R. W. G., *Susanna Haswell Rowson*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 412-413.
Valentine, George W., 7, 727*n*.
Valochet, ———, 10, 280.
Vanass, Col. ———, 1, 341-343.
Van Buren, Martin, 1, 33*n*; 2, 247*n*; 5, 276; 7, 670; 9, 628, 679, 682; 10, 759*n*.
Van Cleef, Eugene, memorandum by, The Finns on Cape Cod, 6, 597-601.
Vanderbilt, Cornelius, 5, 679-680.
Vander Kleft, H. W., invention of, 8, 181*n*.
Vander Velde, Lewis G., *The Presbyterian Churches and the Federal Union, 1861-1869*, reviewed by C. Wittke, 6, 407-409; review by, *The Story of Henry Howland Crapo, 1804-1869*, by H. H. Crapo, 8, 606-607.
Van de Weyer, Mme. ———, 6, 516.
Van De Woestyne, Royal S., *State Control of Local Finance in Massachusetts*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 182-183.
Van Doren, Carl, 10, 264.
——— Mark, as editor, *An Autobiography of America*, reviewed by P. W. Stoddard, 3, 365-367; *Samuel Sewall's Diary*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 1, 257-259.
Van Dyke, Cleve W., and Kensington rune stone, 7, 628*n*, 631*n*.
Vane, Sir Henry, 3, 25-26, 32; 4, 709; 6, 758; 10, 643; on compact theory of government, 3, 682; 4, 704-706; and Life Council, 60-61.
Vannonum, Isaac, 4, 607*n*.
Van Tyne, Claude H., *The War of Independence, American Phase*, reviewed by R. V. Harlow, 3, 175-177.
Varney, Betsey, 6, 452.
Varnum, Col. ——— (1776), 4, 465.
——— Joseph Bradley, 10, 786*n*.
Vatke, ———, 6, 656.
Vaudreuil, Philippe de Rigaud, Marquis de, 10, 137; on capture of Norridgewock, 7, 551-553, 555, 565; his relations with Indians, 557-558.
Vaughan, John, his *Reports*, 9, 213.
——— John, Philadelphia (*c* 1795), 10, 474.
——— William, 8, 403.
Vauguion, Duc de, 3, 731.
Vega, Garcilaso de la, Prescott's reliance on, 4, 649-651, 655.
Vegetables, European acceptance of potatoes, 1, 522, 525; trade in, 602; 4, 771; 8, 357; 10, 471; cultivation of, 9, 237; 10, 765-766; prices of, 758, 763, 770.
Vegetarianism. *See* Food reform.
Vegetarian Settlement Company, 3, 110.
Vegetarian Society, 6, 71.
Vehicles, 9, 119*n*; requisition of, 4, 64, 78.
Venable, Charles Scott, 5, 762.
Venezuela, constitution of, 4, 734*n*.
Venn, Thomas, on military flags, 4, 450.
Venner, Thomas, 7, 199.
Ventom, Capt. ———. *See* Vinton, Capt. ———.
Venture, Capt. ———, 8, 188.
Venus, ship, 1, 556*n*.
Verac, Marquis de, 3, 728-729, 731.
Vere, Sir Horace, 3, 83; 6, 766-767.
Vergennes, Comte de. *See* Gravier, Charles.
Vergennes, Vt., 10, 696.
Vermont, Liberty Party in, article on, by R. L. Morrow, 2, 234-248; French-Canadians in, 283, 293; separatist movement in, 490-491, 561, 570-580, 583; 3, 353, 675; struggle of, for admission to the Union, 2, 568-569, 571, 574-576; 5, 114; Tories in, 2, 569, 578; 4, 122; and lands of Society for Propagation of the Gospel, 3, 281-284, 286-289; discontent in (1784), 5, 557-558; population trends in (1790-1930), 7, 276-306; history of agriculture in, 278-281, 287, 298-299; famine in (1816), 283; "abandoned" farms in, 298, 300, 305; ocupations of inhabitants of, 300-301; Timothy Dwight on, 491; observance of Christmas in, 8, 511. *See also* New Hampshire Grants.
Vermont: A Guide to the Green Mountain State, by Workers of the Federal Writers' Project, reviewed by C. Brinton, 10, 812-813.
Vermont, A Survey of the Medical Facilities of, by A. Peebles, reviewed by J. L. Huntington, 5, 853-854.
Vermont, History of Education in, by M. S. Stone, reviewed by R. E. Moody, 9, 740-741.
Vermont, The Town Proprietors in, by F. M. Woodard, reviewed by H. F. Wilson, 10, 402-405.
Vermont, The Unicameral Legislature of, by Daniel B. Carroll, reviewed by B. F. Wright, Jr., 7, 183-184.
Vermont, This Is, by Margaret and Walter Hard, reviewed by C. Brinton, 9, 724-725.
Vermont Boyhood, A, by T. E. Ripley, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 611.
Vermont Chronicle, 2, 236.
Vermonters: a Book of Biographies, edited by W. H. Crockett, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Vermont Folk-Songs and Ballads, edited by H. H. Flanders and George Brown, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Vermont Lands of the Society for the Propa-

gation of the Gospel, article on, by L. D. Clarke, 3, 279-296.
Vermont Prose: a Miscellany, edited by A. W. Peach and H. G. Rugg, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Vermont Telegraph, 2, 235-236.
Vermont Verse: an Anthology, edited by W. J. Coates and F. Tupper, reviewed by S. Mitchell, 5, 390-393.
Vernon, Hope Jillson, as editor, *The Poems of Maria Lowell*, reviewed by J. Finch, 10, 606-607.
——— Irving E., 7, 388.
Verrill, A. Hyatt, *Along New England Shores*, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 10, 393; *Romantic and Historic Maine*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 6, 420-421; *The Heart of Old New England*, reviewed by S. R. McLean, 9, 730-731.
Verse, American Broadside, edited by O. E. Winslow, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 552-553.
Verse, American Political, 1783-1788, Our Rude Forefathers, by L. M. Miner, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 823.
Verse, Anthology of, from the Yale Literary Magazine, edited by A. R. Bellinger, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 10, 807-808.
Vertue, George, on John Smibert, 8, 15-16, 19.
Very, Bridget, 7, 90.
——— Isaac, 7, 91.
——— Rev. Jones, 3, 441; 8, 488; on Museum of East India Marine Society, 3, 439-440; Emerson and, article on, by C. Baker, 7, 90-99; his early life, 90-91; his mysticism, 90-99; at Harvard College, 91-92.
Vetch, Capt. Samuel, 4, 232.
Vetromile, Father ———, 7, 544.
Vice-Admiralty Court of Rhode Island, 1716-1752, Records of the, Vol. III, edited by D. S. Towle, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 10, 408-409.
Vickery, Joshua, tarred and feathered, 6, 115-116.
Vierordt, K., 10, 718.
Viets, Henry R., *A Brief History of Medicine in Massachusetts*, reviewed by G. R. Minot, 4, 362-365.
Villard, Henry, 5, 794.
Villette, Mme. de, 2, 25*n*.
"Vineyard," Why the, memorandum on, by F. Mood, 6, 131-136.
Vinland, 4, 554, 558-559; 6, 210-211, 213; 7, 634-635, 640-643; 8, 365-377; 10, 165-167, 227-240.
Vinton (Ventom), Capt. ———, 8, 564, 567.
——— A. H., 8, 508.
Virginia, 1, 173; 6, 491, 495*n*; legislation of, on slave-trade, 3, 253; trade of, 4, 231, 261; 6, 496, 497*n*; 8, 346-347, 357; 9, 672-674; legislation of, disallowed, 4, 237; and production of naval stores, 261-262; estimates of early population in, 5, 4; and writs of assistance, 101, 103; viticulture in, 6, 134-135; punishments in, 7, 313-314.
Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions, 3, 462; 5, 578.
Virginia Company, 6, 286; 7, 730.
Virginia Gazette, 8, 64*n*, 77*n*, 78; advertising rates of, 66*n*; charges of libel against, 83.
Vital Records of Berlin, Massachusetts, compiled by F. L. Eaton, edited by M. F. Duren, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 9, 745.
Viticulture, 10, 709; in Virginia, 6, 134-135
Vivés, Gen. ———, 5, 598.
Voice of Freedom, newspaper, 2, 237, 239*n*.
Volage, British warship, 10, 375.
Volland, Mlle. ———, 5, 609*n*.
Volney, Constantin François de Chasseboeuf, Comte de, 1, 456.
Voltaire, François Marie Arouet de, 2, 25*n*; 8, 556.
Volunteers of New England, 4, 142.
Vose, Thomas, 5, 128, 130.
Vossius, Gerardus Johannes, and English classis in Holland, 6, 780-782.
Vrai Mouvement Sentinelliste en Nouvelle Angleterre, 1923-1929, et l'Affaire du Rhode Island, by E. J. Daignault, reviewed by E. R. D'Amours, 10, 601-603.

WADDINGTON, Thomas, 6, 305*n*.
Wadsworth, Rev. Benjamin, 7, 650-651, 659.
——— J. I., 3, 122.
Wagemann, Clara E., *Covered Bridges of New England*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 5, 207.
Wagenknecht, Edward, *Mark Twain: The Man and His Work*, reviewed by B. De Voto, 9, 332-338.
Wages, regulation of, 1, 385; 7, 482; 9, 660; 10, 673; of shipwrights, 2, 161; of farm labor, 4, 464; 7, 713; 10, 770-771; of servants, 5, 803, 807, 811; 7, 482; of seamen, 6, 88; 7, 712; 8, 333; 10, 357; of factory labor, 7, 714; 10, 56, 60; of George III's household, 8, 279; of unskilled labor, 10, 762.
Wagner, Cosima (Liszt), 10, 447.
——— Wilhelm Richard, 10, 447.
Waite, Anna F., 9, 370.
——— Joseph, 3, 663; career of, 677.
Wakefield, ———, sea-captain, 3, 142, 144.

Wakefield, Samuel, 6, 316.
Waklye, Isaack, 8, 342.
Walcott, Edward, and fugitive slaves, 9, 461-462.
——— Robert, at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 63-64, 74.
——— Robert Richard, article by, Husbandry in Colonial New England, 9, 218-252.
Waldegrave, ———, Lady, 8, 9.
Waldo, Cornelius, 3, 136.
——— Daniel, 10, 225.
——— Rev. John, 5, 144, 147; his description of student life, 138-140.
——— Samuel, 3, 531; 5, 117, 126-127, 132; his lawsuit with S. Rhodes, 3, 136-145.
Waldoboro, Me., petition of, 5, 128*n*.
Waldo Patent, Me., 5, 117-118, 124, 131, 776.
Waldron, ——— (*c* 1770), 10, 748.
——— George, 5, 779*n*.
Walewski, ———, Comtesse, 6, 521.
Walker, Dr. ———, as host of Harriet Martineau, 9, 411-412.
——— Amasa, and non-resistance, 2, 43-44, 47; his political career, 9, 628*n*-629*n*.
——— Benjamin, on George Berkeley, 8, 26.
——— Dr. George Leon, distinguishes between Old Divinity and New Divinity, 9, 303.
——— Rev. James (*d* 1874), 6, 262; and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 198*n*, 199-200, 203, 206.
——— James, at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 8, 11, 21, 70, 72-73; and initiative and referendum amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 14-15, 40-41, 44-45, 47-48, 53-55, 76; and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 80-81, 84, 91.
——— John, 2, 44.
——— Phineas, 5, 144, 147.
——— Quock, 10, 781.
——— Mrs. Sarah, 8, 419.
——— Rev. Timothy, 1, 510.
——— William, 5, 680.
"Walk the plank," 2, 636.
Wall, Alexander J., 6, 346*n*.
Wallace, Capt. James, 4, 109.
Wallcutt, Thomas, 10, 748*n*.
Waller, Richard, 10, 343.
Walley, Capt. ———, 1, 291; 4, 453.
——— Samuel, 9, 635*n*.
Wallis, David, 3, 409.
——— Ebenezer, 4, 607*n*.
——— John, 7, 16*n*.
Wall-paper, 3, 435.
Walpole, Horace, on John Smibert, 8, 15, 23.
——— Sir Robert, and Berkeley's missionary venture, 8, 25.
Walrond, Rev. John, letter of Samuel Mather (*d* 1733) to, 10, 549-552.
Walsh, David I., recommends constitutional reforms in Massachusetts, 6, *sup.*, 8-9, 77; and Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 14, 17, 23*n*, 53, 91.
——— James J., article by, Scholasticism in the Colonial Colleges, 5, 483-532; *Education of the Founding Fathers of the Republic*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 455-457.
Walter, George, 3, 109.
——— Thomas, 9, 354; on singing in church, 6, 574-575, 578.
Waltham, 1630-1884, by E. L. Sanderson, reviewed by C. K. Shipton, 10, 180-181.
Waltham, Me., 1, 402.
Walton, Capt. ——— (*c* 1690), 1, 541.
——— Perry, memorandum by, The Mysterious Case of the *Amistad*, 6, 353-361.
Walz, John A., *German Influence in American Education and Culture*, reviewed by J. T. Hatfield, 10, 162.
Wamesit. *See* Lowell, Mass.
Wampum (peage), 7, 554*n*; 10, 540-541, 672; value of, 670-671.
Wandell, Samuel H., 3, 298-299.
Wante, ———, 10, 474*n*.
Wanton, Edward, 3, 468*n*.
——— Gov. Gideon, R.I., 5, 308.
——— Joseph, 3, 481*n*; 4, 769; and the Sugar Act, 3, 468, 470.
——— Col. Joseph, Jr., 4, 130.
——— William, 5, 155.
Waples, Dorothy, memorandum by, "A Letter from James Fenimore Cooper," 3, 123-132; review by, *James Fenimore Cooper*, by H. W. Boynton, 5, 195-198.
Ward, A. C., *American Literature, 1880-1930*, reviewed by S. T. Williams, 6, 410-411.
——— Alvin, and fugitive slaves, 9, 454-455.
——— Artemas, 4, 468.
——— Artemus (Charles F. Browne), 6, 20, 678.
——— Edward (*d* 1731), 9, 216, 344.
——— George A., 5, 677.
——— Henry, negligence of, 3, 496-497.
——— James, 10, 722, 724.
——— Joshua, 8, 356.
——— Julia. *See* Howe, Julia (Ward).
——— Rev. Nathaniel, 3, 688*n*; 4, 72; 5, 436; 7, 248, 386; on John Cotton, 428.
——— Sam, 2, 273; 5, 176.
——— Gov. Samuel, R.I., 3, 484, 491*n*, 496.

Ward, Samuel, and Richard Rogers, *Two Elizabethan Puritan Diaries*, edited by M. M. Knappen, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 7, 386-387.
——— Seth, 7, 5*n*.
Wardell, Nathaniel, 6, 54.
Wardlaw, Dr. ———, 9, 526.
Wardrop, Agnes, on life at Wheaton College, 6, 808-809, 814-815.
Wardsboro, Vt., 7, 304.
Ware, Caroline F., *The Early New England Cotton Manufacture*, reviewed by J. T. Lincoln, 4, 560-562.
——— Henry (*d* 1845), 1, 201, 206; 6, 662.
——— Henry, Jr. (*d* 1843), 10, 347*n*; and *Christian Examiner*, 1, 197*n*, 198, 201.
——— Dr. John, 1, 201.
——— Mrs. Katherine Augusta, 1, 46; 2, 447; on raising of funds for Bunker Hill monument, 8, 470-471.
——— William, 1, 198*n*, 201.
Ware, Mass., dispute in (1752), 4, 499-500.
Warens, Madame de, 2, 589.
Warfel, Harry R., memorandum by, Noah Webster's Bible, 7, 578-582; *Noah Webster*, reviewed by M. Ellis, 9, 742-743; review by, *Noah Webster*, by E. C. Shoemaker, 723.
Warham, Rev. ——— (*c* 1640), 4, 680.
War in Heaven, There Was, article on, by E. S. Drown, 4, 30-53.
War Letters, 1862-1865, of John C. Gray and John C. Ropes, edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by L. A. Craig, 1, 250-252.
Warner, Abel, 3, 668.
——— Daniel, Jr., 3, 665.
——— Frances Lester, *On a New England Campus*, reviewed by F. R. Jordan, 10, 388.
——— H. J., 1, 206*n*.
——— John, 7, 432.
——— Levi, 3, 665.
——— Nicholas, 10, 32.
——— Oliver, reading by, of immoral books, 5, 41, 43, 45-48, 51-52.
——— Sam Bass, *Crime and Criminal Statistics in Boston*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 8, 443-446; and H. B. Cabot, *Judges and Law Reform*, reviewed by M. Howe, Jr., 9, 727-728.
——— Seth, 2, 567; 4, 595-596, 601, 609; and battle of Bennington, 3, 658, 679; in disputes over New Hampshire Grants, 4, 603, 607-608, 613-615; price on, 615; in the Revolution, 616.
——— Sibbel. *See* Shaler, Sibbel (Warner).
——— Tamar. *See* Baker, Tamar (Warner).
War of 1812, proposal of draft during, 3, 317-320, 324; influence of, on northern New England, 7, 282; influence of, on Boston stage, memorandum on, by Lucile Gafford, 327-335; economic conditions during, 716-717; 8, 199-200; 10, 38, 442-446. *See also* Hartford Convention.
War of Independence, The, American Phase, by C. H. Van Tyne, reviewed by R. V. Harlow, 3, 175-177.
War of the Austrian Succession, 3, 399; compensation of colonies for expenditures in, 6, 505.
War of the Spanish Succession, 6, 505. *See also* Queen Anne's War.
Warrants, search, 5, 84-85. *See also* Writs.
Warren, ———, in Berkshire Riots, 4, 205.
———, Dr. ——— (*c* 1830), 6, 452.
———, ——— (*c* 1830), 6, 452.
——— Anne. *See* Little, Anne (Warren).
——— Austin, on Henry James (*d* 1882), 10, 774; articles by: The Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 199-233; Hawthorne's Reading, 8, 480-497; *The Elder Henry James*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 7, 379-381; as editor, *Hawthorne*, reviewed by R. Stewart, 737; review by, *The Three Jameses, A Family of Minds*, by C. H. Grattan, 6, 415-416.
——— Charles, *Jacobin and Junto, . . . as Viewed in the Diary of Dr. Nathaniel Ames (d 1822)*, reviewed by W. A. Robinson, 5, 186-188; *The Making of the Constitution*, reviewed by W. Y. Elliott, 2, 501-508.
——— Dale, memorandum by, John West: Bookseller, 6, 613-619.
——— Gen. Gouverneur K., 5, 337.
——— James, 2, 14, 16.
——— Joseph, 7, 455.
——— Josiah, theories of, 6, 69-70, 72.
——— Mercy, 6, 837; her farce, *The Group*, 4, 509, 512, 514*n*.
——— Sir Peter, 8, 11.
——— Commodore Peter, 6, 409.
——— Seth, in Berkshire Riots, 4, 504-506.
——— William, treasure-hunting of, 1, 275; 5, 738, 742-743, 746; 8, 361.
——— Winslow, on Henry Adams, 4, 568.
——— and Company, 1, 357.
Warren, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Warriner, Solomon, 4, 784.
Warrington, Commodore ———, 5, 248.
Warrior, ship, 10, 288.
Warwick, Earl of. *See* Rich, Robert.
Warwick (Shawomet), R. I., attempt of Massachusetts to extend jurisdiction over,

7, 421, 423-426, 431, 433-435, 437-438, 443.
Warwick commission. *See* Commissioners for Foreign Plantations *under* England.
Warwickshire, The Place-Names of, by J. E. B. Gover, A. Mawer, F. M. Stenton, and F. T. S. Houghton, reviewed by F. P. Magoun, Jr., 10, 400-401.
Washburn, Capt. ——— (1863), 5, 319.
——— Albert H., 6, *sup.*, 18; and rearrangement of Massachusetts constitution, 78-80.
——— Charles G., at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 17-18, 29, 32, 39, 70; *The Life of John W. Weeks*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 2, 168-171.
Washburn, Charles G., The Life of, by G. H. Haynes, reviewed by J. B. Hedges, 4, 812-814.
Washburn, Emma, 7, 31.
——— Henry Bradford, reviews by: *Charles Lewis Slattery*, by H. C. Robbins, 5, 161-163; *The Life and Times of Alexander McKenzie*, by R. Calkins, 9, 165-168; *The Life of Paul Revere Frothingham*, by H. C. Robbins, 8, 447-448; *Trinity Church in the City of Boston, Massachusetts, 1733-1933*, 7, 181-183.
——— I., 9, 650*n*.
——— Nathan, 9, 120*n*.
——— Robert Collyer, *The Life and Times of Lydia E. Pinkham*, reviewed by A. W. Griswold, 4, 808-809.
Washington, Booker T., C. W. Eliot's advice to, 4, 16.
——— George, 1, 111; 2, 6, 195-196, 580; 3, 19, 36-37, 39-40, 369, 375, 438, 460, 717*n*; 4, 27, 625; 5, 228, 557, 559, 573; 6, 281, 291, 293, 613; 9, 300, 306, 311, 483, 720; 10, 451, 481, 483, 485, 746; on Ethan Allen, 2, 568; and separatist movement in Vermont, 575-577; interest of, in Northwest, 3, 41-42; naval salute at tomb of, 4, 276; and invasion of Nova Scotia, 435-436, 438, 440; on Shays's Rebellion, 471; Contemporary Songs and Verses about, article on, by M. W. Smyth, 5, 281-292; birthday of, celebrated, 7, 330, 333.
Washington, George, in New Hampshire, by E. L. Page, reviewed by A. S. Pier, 5, 639.
Washington, The Young Man, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by J. M. Palmer, 6, 226-227.
Washington, Martha, wife of George, 4, 276.
Washington, D.C., in 1864, 5, 325-326.
Washington, N.H., 7, 289.
Washington, Vt., 7, 305.
Washington, brig, 6, 356, 360.
Washington, ship, 3, 257.
Washington and His Aides-de-Camp, by E. S. Whiteley, reviewed by R. G. Adams, 10, 611-612.
Washington County, Me., 1, 399.
Washington National Intelligencer, 1, 122.
Washington Republican, 4, 36.
Washington's Farewell Address, edited by V. H. Paltsits, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 9, 726-727.
Washington University, Baltimore, Md., 7, 354.
Washington University, St. Louis, Mo., 3, 45-46.
Wasson, Rev. D. A., 1, 204; and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 201-202, 206, 230.
——— George S., *Sailing Days on the Penobscot, With a Record of Vessels Built there*, compiled by L. Colcord, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 397-398.
"Waste land," 2, 395.
Watch, military, 9, 678.
Watchman, ship, 10, 273.
Watchman and Reflector, 8, 242.
"Watch out," 2, 647.
Water-Cure Journal and Herald of Reforms, 6, 65.
Waterhouse, Dr. Benjamin, 8, 413; 10, 554; and introduction of vaccination, 9, 523-528.
Waterhouse, Benjamin, Correspondence of, with John Adams, edited by W. C. Ford, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 266-267.
Waterhouse, Jefferson, and Vaccination, by R. H. Halsey, reviewed by Hans Zinsser, 9, 523-528.
Waterhouse, David, 4, 245*n*.
Waterloo, ship, 10, 379.
Waterman, George B., 6, *sup.*, 18.
——— Robert (*d* 1860), 5, 693*n*.
——— Robert H., 5, 692.
——— Silas, 3, 663.
——— Rev. T. T., 8, 509, 513; on celebration of Christmas, 508.
——— and Russell, 6, 580.
Waters, ——— (*c* 1790), 3, 263, 271.
——— Henry Fitz-Gilbert, 6, 826.
——— Joseph, constitutional question raised by thieving of, 5, 813-814, 816.
——— Josiah, 2, 190.
——— Moll, 5, 47.
——— R. P., 3, 120.
Waterston (Waterson), Rev. ———, 6, 155, 672; conference at house of, 668-669, 673.
Watertown, Mass., Norsemen at, 10, 235-236.
Watertown, Great Little, by G. F. Robinson and R. R. Wheeler, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 599.
Waterville, Vt., 7, 304.

Watkins, Laura Woodside, *Cambridge Glass*, reviewed by H. W. Hutchins, **4**, 576-577.
Watkinson, D. and W., **7**, 706.
——— David, **7**, 706.
——— Samuel, Sr., **7**, 702; on voyage to America, 703-704; on New England, 704-706.
——— Samuel, Jr., on burning of *Minerva*, **7**, 702-703.
——— William, **7**, 702*n*; on Hartford, 706, 710; trip of, up Connecticut River, 707-710; on life in America, 710-717.
Watson, Dr. ——— (*c* 1750), **1**, 187.
——— Col. ——— (*c* 1775), **6**, 123.
——— E. L. Grant, articles by: Melville's *Pierre*, **3**, 195-234; Melville's Testament of Acceptance, **6**, 319-327.
——— Ebenezer, and *Connecticut Courant*, **3**, 448-450, 452.
——— Hannah (Bunce), **3**, 449, 455. *See also* Hudson, Hannah (Bunce) Watson.
——— J. Sibley, Jr., donor of NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
——— John, Virginia (*c* 1750), **7**, 366.
——— John, at Concord School of Philosophy, **2**, 208, 213.
——— and Goodwin, **2**, 598; **3**, 455.
Watts, ———, **8**, 556.
——— Rev. Isaac, **3**, 315; attitude of clergy toward hymns by, **6**, 577-578.
Watts-Dunton, Theodore, on Thoreau, **6**, 738.
Wax. *See* Beeswax.
Way, John M., Jr., his map of Moosehead Lake region, **9**, 133.
Wayland, Rev. Francis, **3**, 120; **4**, 48; **5**, 540, 547*n*, 551, 554; **9**, 407; early career of, **5**, 533; personal traits of, 534-535; his educational projects, 534; his administration of Brown University, 535-537; and Phi Beta Kappa Society, 544-546, 550, 553.
——— John, **5**, 544, 547*n*.
Wayne, Anthony, **4**, 465.
Wayne County, Michigan, hoax in, **7**, 632*n*, 639-640.
Waynesboro, Va., battle of, **5**, 334.
Weare, N.H., early manufacturing in, **3**, 428.
"Weather side" **2**, 653.
Weaver, R. M., **2**, 125; on Melville, **8**, 99.
Webb, George J., **2**, 143.
——— Isaac, **5**, 690.
——— Richard D., **7**, 165.
——— Dr. Thomas H., **10**, 229; and Emigrant Aid Company, **3**, 105, 107, 118, 120; **4**, 154.
——— William, Virginia (*c* 1750), **7**, 366.
——— William H., shipbuilding activities of, **5**, 690-691.
——— Mrs. Willoughby, **9**, 72*n*.
Webber, Mrs. ——— (*c* 1836), **6**, 809.
——— Charles Wilkins, **7**, 337, 339; **9**, 507; Hawthorne's review of his *The Hunter-Naturalist*, 508-509.
——— Mrs. Charles Wilkins, **9**, 508.
Weber, Albrecht Friedrich, **2**, 116.
——— Carl J., memoranda by: Lowell's "Dead Rat in the Wall," **9**, 468-472; More About Lowell's "Dead Rat," 686-688.
——— Max, on relationship between Protestantism and capitalism, **7**, 475-478.
Webster, ——— Hartford, Conn. (*c* 1645), **4**, 692.
——— Clarence M., *Puritans at Home*, reviewed by P. Miller, **9**, 710-712.
——— Daniel, **1**, 80-81, 224, 355; **2**, 143, 264, 267; **3**, 54, 155; **5**, 269, 274, 276, 478; **6**, 257, 675, 837-838; **7**, 162, 535; **9**, 630*n*; on the Northwest Ordinance, **3**, 39; greatness of, 46-47; and Vermont lands of Society for Propagation of Gospel, 279, 288-289; and the Knapp case, **6**, 460-461, 464; on Abolitionists, memorandum on, by T. McDowell, **7**, 315; and Bunker Hill Monument, **8**, 467-468, 476, 478; and the Dorr Rebellion, **9**, 481-482; as presidential candidate, 679-683; appearance of, **10**, 63; and Treaty of 1842 with England, 105-108, 111; and Hawaiian Independence, 333.
Webster, Daniel, by A. L. Benson, reviewed by H. U. Faulkner, **3**, 161-163.
Webster, Daniel, by C. M. Fuess, reviewed by F. Merk, **4**, 358-362.
Webster, Daniel, as an Economist, by R. L. Carey, reviewed by H. U. Faulkner, **3**, 161-163.
Webster, Daniel, The Devil and, by S. V. Benét, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, **10**, 822.
Webster, Harriet, **7**, 579.
——— J. Clarence, as editor, *The Journal of Jeffery Amherst*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, **5**, 647-650.
——— K. G. T., donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
——— Noah, **3**, 52, 458; **10**, 225, 743, 749*n*; and J. G. Percival, **2**, 605-606; his Bible, memorandum on, by H. R. Warfel, **7**, 578-582; his religion, 579.
Webster, Noah, by E. C. Shoemaker, reviewed by H. R. Warfel, **9**, 723.
Webster, Noah, by H. R. Warfel, reviewed by M. Ellis, **9**, 742-743.
Webster, W. G., on J. G. Percival, **2**, 616.
Webster-Ashburton Treaty, negotiation of, **10**, 105-106, 111.
Wechsler, Irving R., reviews by: *The Learned Blacksmith: The Letters and Journals of Elihu Burritt*, by M. Curti, **10**,

390-391; *October Farm*, by W. Brewster, edited by S. O. Dexter, 411-412.
Weed, Thurlow, 9, 626.
Weekly Magazine and Ladies' Miscellany, contents of, 2, 439-440.
Weekly Visitor and Ladies' Museum, 1, 41.
Weeks, ——— (*c* 1650), 2, 384*n*.
——— (Wickes), John, as supporter of Samuell Gorton, 7, 410, 413*n*, 414-416, 432.
——— Dr. John, 2, 60.
Weeks, John W., The Life of, by C. G. Washburn, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 2, 168-171.
Weeks, Martha (Wingate), wife of Dr. John, 2, 60.
——— Sarah. *See* Bailey, Sarah (Weeks).
Wehle, H. B., on date of Copley's birth, 10, 113.
Weir, John F., 6, 345, 347.
Weis, Frederick Lewis, *The Colonial Clergy and the Colonial Churches of New England*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 10, 610; as editor, *The Narrative of the Captivity and Restoration of Mrs. Mary Rowlandson*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 597.
Weiss, Hans, 7, 199.
——— Rev. John, 1, 206*n*; on Theodore Parker, 6, 268; and the Thaxter's, 8, 524-525, 529; on lot of fugitive slaves, 9, 457-458.
Welch, John, 1, 344.
——— William, 5, 746.
Welch *vs.* Swasey, 6, *sup.*, 64.
Weld, Angelina (Grimké), 9, 452. *See also* Grimké, Angelina.
——— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1662), 5, 21; 7, 244; 10, 558; on doctrines of Ann Hutchinson, 637.
——— Thomas (*d* 1702), 7, 6*n*.
Welles, Jonathan, 9, 310*n*.
——— Thomas, 4, 698.
Wellesley, Arthur, Duke of Wellington, 10, 360.
——— Henry R. C., first Earl Cowley, 6, 513.
——— Richard Colley, Lord Wellesley, J. Q. Adams's translation of his verse on Milton, 6, 361-363.
Wellesley College, collection of textiles at, 6, 330, 350.
Welling, James Clarke, 6, 844.
Wellington, Duke of. *See* Wellesley, Arthur.
Wells, ———, 1, 63.
——— David, 9, 427.
——— Eunice. *See* Smith, Eunice (Wells).
——— Col. George D., 5, 330.
——— H. G., on Thomas Hardy, 9, 472.
——— Hilda, 10, 264.
——— James, 10, 264.
——— John, 9, 436.
——— William, 7, 360.
Welsteed, Rev. William, 10, 113.
Wendell, Barrett, 3, 59; 9, 63; on Whittier, 7, 266.
Wendte, Charles W., 3, 43.
Wentworth, Gov. Benning, N.H., 3, 671*n*; 9, 386, 388; and New Hampshire Grants, 3, 280-281.
——— Gov. Sir John, N.H., 1, 512-513, 517; 2, 61, 186, 564*n*; 3, 660, 671*n*; 4, 134, 140; 6, 372; 8, 198; his farm at Wolfeborough, 567-571.
——— John, on the Republican Party, 9, 636.
——— Thomas, Earl of Strafford, 6, 676; 9, 419.
Wentworth's Volunteers, 4, 134, 136-138, 142-143.
Werringer, Jeremy, and fugitive slaves, 9, 465-466.
Werry, Francis, 1, 221.
Wertenbaker, Thomas Jefferson, on colonial education, 7, 650; *The First Americans*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 1, 411-413.
Wesley, John, 8, 548.
Wesley, by J. Laver, reviewed by P. Miller, 8, 116-122.
West, Benjamin, as almanac-maker, 8, 265, 274.
——— Benjamin (*d* 1820), 10, 633.
——— E., sea-captain, 3, 430.
——— Edward H., *The Lands of Portsmouth, R.I., and a Glimpse of Its People*, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., 5, 855.
——— John, Catalogue of Books Offered for Sale by, memorandum on, by D. Warren, 6, 613-619.
——— Nathaniel, 6, 467.
——— Stephen, 8, 547.
West Barnstable, Mass., Finns at, 6, 600.
Westbrook, Col. ——— (*c* 1720), 7, 563.
Western Reserve, settlement of, 3, 42.
Westervelt, Aaron, 5, 689.
Westfield, Mass., 10, 295; grievances of (1784), 4, 463.
Westfield, Vt., 7, 282*n*, 304.
West Florida, and writs of assistance, 5, 100.
West Franklin, Me., 1, 400*n*, 409.
West Friesland, 1, 325.
West Indies, trade of, 1, 209; 2, 8, 16; 3, 136-141, 253-278, 465-467, 472, 478, 489, 609; 4, 238*n*, 426-428, 759, 762-770; 5, 672; 6, 497, 505, 509; treasure-hunting in waters of, 1, 273-282; 5, 731-752; 6, 303-309; in King William's War, 1, 544-545; in British colonial policy, 3, 478, 498; 6, 491, 504; dependence of, on New England, 4, 232; reasons for migration to, 5, 35.
Westminster, Vt., 7, 285*n*.
Westminster Confession of Faith, endorse-

ment of, by New England synods, 6, 683, 686.
Westminster Review, on W. E. Channing, 3, 63, 65, 69; on Margaret Fuller, 9, 622.
Westmoreland, N.H., 7, 291.
Weston, Anne Warren, 2, 46; and anti-slavery gift-books, 7, 157-158, 160, 164.
——— Caroline, and anti-slavery gift-books, 7, 156*n*, 157-158, 160.
——— Catherine. *See* Fuller, Catherine (Weston).
——— Daniel C., 4, 41; his *Scenes in a Vestry*, 36-37; his *Vindication*, 42-43; his quarrel with the church, 46, 51-53.
——— Francis, 7, 419.
——— George M., 4, 36.
——— Louisa, 4, 36.
——— Judge Nathan, 4, 33-35, 39; on Bishop Bass, 35; family of, 36; his quarrel with the church, 44-45, 47-50.
——— Paulina (Cony), wife of Judge Nathan, 4, 34, 41-42; family of, 35-36; her quarrel with the church, 43-45, 47-50.
——— Thomas, 1, 144.
Weston, Vt., 7, 291*n*, 304.
Wethersfield, Conn., schism in church of, 9, 420.
Wetmore, Judge Seth (*d* 1778), 1, 232-233.
Weygandt, Cornelius, *The White Hills: Mountain New Hampshire*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 583-585.
Weyman, William, 8, 64*n*, 76, 83.
Whale oil, advantages of, 8, 180-181; trade in, 181-187; 10, 471; duty on, 8, 183-184, 190*n*, 199*n*.
Whaling industry, 2, 126, 129, 133, 137-139; 4, 759, 789; 10, 544-545; Migration of, from Nantucket, article on, by G. S. Graham, 8, 179-202; by-product of, 180*n*; bounties for, 181*n*, 183-184, 193*n*; fleets employed in, 181*n*, 192*n*-193*n*; as developer of seamen, 182, 185; British policy toward, 183-202.
Whaling Voyage, Diary of Laura Spear on, edited by M. W. Jernegan, 2, 125-139.
Wharton, Gen. ——— (1865), 5, 334.
——— Edith, her *False Dawn*, 6, 341*n*.
——— Richard, 1, 171*n*.
Whately, ——— (*c* 1765), 6, 110, 112.
——— Richard, Archbishop of Dublin, 4, 517.
Wheat. *See* Grain.
Wheaton, Mrs. ———, 6, 810, 822.
——— Henry (*d* 1848), interest of, in Norsemen, 10, 214-215, 218-219, 224, 233.
——— Judge Laban, 3, 509; 6, 803.
——— Laban Morey, 6, 820.
——— Dr. Levi, 5, 536*n*.
Wheaton College, Female Education at, memorandum on, by G. F. Shepard, 6, 803-824; enrolment at (1835), 803; expenses at (1835), 803; curriculum of, 803-804, 818-820; gifts to, 805, 815; physical education at, 805, 812, 820; music at, 805-806, 820; life at, 805-809, 814-815, 821-822; educational policy of, 805-807, 811-812, 818-819; observance of Sunday at, 809-810, 821-822; revivals at, 810-811; disciplinary system of, 811; faculty of, 817-818, 819*n*; resolutions adopted by students of, 823-824.
——— Boarding house, management of, 6, 813-814.
——— School building, 6, 815.
Wheeler. *See also* Wheler.
——— Dr. ———, as a phrenologist, 5, 777-778.
——— Abiel Heywood, 9, 454.
——— Lieut. Josiah, 4, 132.
——— Mary E., 9, 454.
——— Ruth R., and G. F. Robinson, *Great Little Watertown*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 599.
——— William, 3, 288.
Wheelock, Eleazer (*d* 1779), 1, 235; 3, 44; 4, 520; 6, 173-175.
——— Henry H., 6, *sup.*, 58*n*.
——— Rev. John, 4, 732; and Vermont lands of Society for Propagation of Gospel, 3, 286.
Wheelwright, Esther (*d* 1780), 1, 593.
——— John, 3, 687, 701; 4, 742; 7, 409, 413; 10, 644, 646.
Wheelwright, John, by J. Heard, Jr., reviewed by H. M. Noyes, 4, 588.
Wheler. *See also* Wheeler.
——— Sir Francis, 1, 541, 545.
Whetcomb, Josiah, suit of, against Benjamin Gibbs, 5, 814-815, 818.
Whicher, George F., 10, 265.
Whig Party, 1, 35; causes of split in, 96-97; convention of (1840), 8, 473, 475-477; origin of, 9, 679*n*.
——— Massachusetts, 7, 78-79; schism in, 72-73.
Whipping, 1, 333*n*; 4, 83, 433, 613, 692; 5, 441, 445-446; 6, 114; 7, 313, 416; 8, 342-343.
Whipple, Charles K., 2, 43; 7, 163, 167.
——— Edwin Percy, 9, 508.
——— John, 2, 386; 7, 660.
——— Joseph, 2, 664.
——— Sherman L., at Massachusetts Constitutional Convention (1917-1919), 6, *sup.*, 18, 20, 57, 91; and initiative and referendum amendment to Massachusetts constitution, 41*n*, 45-47.
——— and Lawrence, 6, 465-466.
Whistler, James A. M., 2, 311; James Russell Lowell on, 9, 471.
Whiston, ——— (*c* 1845), 3, 127.

Whiston, John, 4, 606, 607*n*.
——— Rev. William, 8, 385-386, 556, 559*n*; 9, 35, 206.
Whitby, Daniel (*d* 1726), 1, 230-231; 9, 207.
White, Prof. ———, at Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 221.
——— Gen. ——— (1862), 5, 315-316.
——— Col. ———, Confederate Army, 5, 322-324.
——— Abigail, wife of Joseph, father of Joseph (*d* 1830), 6, 458*n*.
——— Andrew D., 5, 478; 10, 593; on Thomas Prince, 9, 38, 40.
——— Charles, 9, 593.
——— Daniel A., 6, 452*n*.
——— Gilbert, 1, 522; 8, 524.
——— Helen (Magill), wife of Andrew D., 9, 174.
——— Henry Kirke, 1, 36-37.
——— Horace, 5, 459.
——— Rev. John (*d* 1648), 8, 336; on reasons for migration to New England, 5, 26, 28-29; his authorship of *The Humble Request*, 4, 550-551; 5, 379.
White, John, The Patriarch of Dorchester, by Mrs. F. Rose-Troup, reviewed by H. W. Foote, 4, 545-551.
——— John Addison, 6, *sup.*, 18.
——— John William, 6, 532.
——— Joseph, Boston merchant (*c* 1790), 3, 262-263.
——— Joseph, Jr., Boston merchant (*c* 1815), 10, 442.
——— Joseph, father of Joseph (*d* 1830), 6, 458*n*.
——— Joseph (*d* 1830), murder of, 6, 454*n*, 455, 458-459, 462, 466.
——— Joseph Estabrook, memorandum by, Thomas Andros: Captive, 10, 516-526.
——— Maria. *See* Lowell, Maria (White).
——— Nathaniel, 5, 508.
——— Peregrine, 1, 332.
White, Stanford, by C. C. Baldwin, reviewed by A. H. Mayor, 5, 393-395.
——— Susanna. *See* Winslow, Susanna (White).
——— Thomas (*d* 1676), 7, 11.
——— Thomas (*c* 1760), 5, 517.
——— Trentwell M., and P. W. Lehmann, *Writers of Colonial New England*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 594-596.
——— Viola C., memorandum by, Thoreau's Opinion of Whitman, 8, 262-264.
——— William (*c* 1648), reasons of, for migrating from Massachusetts, 9, 660.
——— William (*c* 1845), trip of, to White Mountains, 6, 158, 160-163, 165, 167-168, 171-172.
Whitefield, George, 1, 313; 2, 657; 3, 134, 414; 6, 373; 8, 535; 9, 292; and Great Awakening, 3, 417; 6, 33-38, 42, 47.
Whitehead, Alfred North, 8, 395; on Harvard College, 10, 88.
Whitehill, Jane, as editor, *Letters of Mrs. Gaskell and Charles Eliot Norton, 1855-1865*, reviewed by T. S. Eliot, 6, 627-628.
White Hills, The: Mountain New Hampshire, by C. Weygandt, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 583-585.
Whiteley, Emily Stone, *Washington and His Aides-de-Camp*, reviewed by R. G. Adams, 10, 611-612.
Whitelock, Bulstrode, 5, 8.
White Mountains, Behold the, by E. Early, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 9, 161-162.
White Mountains, The Book of the, by J. Anderson and S. Morse, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 159-160.
White Pine Act (1711), 4, 268-269.
White River Junction, Vt., 7, 289.
Whiteside, Eleanor, wife of Alexander, on Mrs. Henry Adams, 9, 569-570, 572, 577; 10, 143.
Whitfield, James M., negro, 7, 167.
Whitgift, John, Archbishop of Canterbury, 6, 747.
Whiting, Abijah, letters to, describing student life (*c* 1790), 5, 135, 138-143; as teacher, 140; his choice of profession, 144-147.
——— Amos (*d* 1838), 9, 434.
——— Arthur, his caustic criticism of D. G. Mason, 9, 58, 60-62, 68.
——— Lieut. Benjamin, 4, 134.
——— John, on population of Connecticut, 5, 6.
——— Rev. John, and controversy in Hartford church, 10, 562, 578.
——— Jonathan, letter of, to his son, 5, 145-146.
——— William, 10, 782-783.
——— Commodore William D., and first voyage of the *Worcester*, 6, 87-88, 90.
Whitingham, Vt., 7, 304.
Whitley, William T., *Gilbert Stuart*, reviewed by T. Bolton, 5, 837-841.
Whitlock, Brand, 3, 367.
Whitman, E. B., 3, 116.
——— Elizabeth, 9, 311.
——— Rev. Elnathan, 9, 311.
——— Jessie, 1, 359*n*.
——— Louisa (Van Velsor), 1, 361-362.
——— Martha, wife of Thomas Jefferson, 1, 362.
——— Mary C., 3, 547; 7, 38, 40.
——— Sarah H., 7, 167.
——— Thomas Jefferson, Walt Whitman's letters to, 1, 359-362.
——— Walt, 1, 86-87; 5, 56, 402-404, 407; 6, 260, 273; 7, 230, 275; 9, 49,

271; 10, 656; Looks at Boston, article on, by C. J. Furness, 1, 353-370; his *Leaves of Grass*, 353, 364-365; and Emerson, 358*n*, 359, 362, 365; English appreciation of, 362-363; as a critic, 580-581; philosophy of, 2, 469-470; 4, 637-638; Thoreau on, 8, 262-264; on Father Taylor, 316-317, 319.

Whitman, edited by F. Stovall, reviewed by R. Stewart, 7, 737.

Whitman, Walt, Editorials from the Brooklyn Daily Times by, edited by E. Halloway and V. Schwarz, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 5, 850.

Whitmore, Brewer Goddard, review by, *History of the Town of Brookline, Massachusetts*, by J. G. Curtis, 7, 175-176.

——— W. H., on death of Richard Copley, 10, 117.

Whitmore's "Greencoats," 4, 137.

Whitney, Anne, 10, 239.

——— Eli, 10, 38.

——— Josiah Dwight, father of William Dwight, 2, 105.

——— Josiah Dwight (*d* 1896), 2, 109, 112, 114, 116, 118; on value of knowledge of French, 107-108.

——— Louisa, 10, 10*n*.

——— Rev. Peter, 6, 716.

——— Sarah (Williston), 2, 105.

——— William Dwight, article on, by O. W. Long, 2, 105-119; family of, 105; at Williams College, 105-115; letters of, 106-107, 109-113; his work in Sanskrit, 116-117; work of, on *Century Dictionary*, 117-118; decorated, 118.

Whittelsey, Rev. Chauncy, 9, 292*n*, 297, 304.

Whittier, Elizabeth, 3, 503, 507, 509; 7, 166; letter of Lucy Larcom to, 3, 512-513.

——— James, Jr., 8, 111.

——— John, 7, 262.

——— John Greenleaf, 1, 42*n*, 355, 369; 3, 37, 48-49, 365; 5, 458; 7, 351; 8, 524; his "Skipper Ireson's Ride," 2, 9; 6, 130; 10, 531-532; Letters of Lucy Larcom to, edited by G. F. Shepard, 3, 501-518; as contributor to magazines for ladies, 631; and Robert Rantoul, Jr., 5, 276-278; Two Uncollected Prose Sketches of, memorandum on, by N. F. Adkins, 6, 364-371; Byron's influence on, 365-366; Irving's influence on, 365-366; his "Deformed Girl," 365-369; his "The Wife," 366, 369-371; and the *New England Weekly Review*, memorandum on, by T. F. Currier, 589-597; health of, 596; and the Concord Centennial (1875), 606-607; The Problem of "Mary" in his "The First Flowers," memoranda on, by T. F. Currier, 801-802, and by A. Mordell, 7, 324-325; friends of, 6, 841-842; and abolitionist movement, 7, 165-167, 261-264; his Verse, article on, by W. T. Scott, 258-275; his *Snow-Bound*, 258-259, 264-265; on failings of American poetry, 260-261; on authorship as a career, 262-263; his power of description, 265-270; his religious verse, 272-274; and Lucy Hooper, memorandum on, by A. Mordell, 316-324; hitherto unpublished poem of, 321-323; on President Johnson, 324-325; and the Amesbury-Salisbury Strike, memorandum on, by T. F. Currier, 8, 105-112; Hawthorne on, 490*n*, 496; and Celia Thaxter, 527, 529; on Samuel Hopkins, 542-543; on John Randolph, memorandum on, by M. H. Coleman, 551-554; letter of, to John Bright, 554-555; and fugitive slaves, 9, 464-465; Hawthorne's review of his *Supernaturalism of New England*, 505-507; his "Lines in an Album," memorandum on, by T. F. Currier, 699-700; on Lowell, Mass., 10, 39; on Lowell factory girls, 44, 58; on *Lowell Offering*, 54; interest of, in Norsemen, 223, 233, 239; his "The Demon Lady," 776-780.

Whittier, by E. B. Smith, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 10, 187.

Whittier, John Greenleaf, A Bibliography of, by T. F. Currier, reviewed by J. A. Pollard, 10, 596-597.

Whittier, John Greenleaf: Quaker Militant, by A. Mordell, reviewed by J. A. Pollard, 6, 841-842.

Whittier, Mary, 9, 463.

Whittier's Apprenticeship as a Poet, A Study of, by F. M. Pray, reviewed by R. Hillyer, 4, 188.

Whitworth, ———, 6, 727.

Wholesale Commodity Prices, by R. Crandall, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 8, 459-460.

Wiatt, John, 5, 605.

Wickes, John. *See* Weeks, John.

——— Lambert, 9, 485.

"Wickopy tree," 2, 393.

Widdows, Rev. ———, 6, 768*n*.

"Wide berth," 2, 645.

Wiener, Frederick B., article by, The Rhode Island Merchants and the Sugar Act, 3, 464-500.

Wiggin, Thomas, on population of Massachusetts (1632), 5, 6.

Wigglesworth, Rev. Edward (*d* 1765), 2, 657; on control of colonial trade, 1, 391*n*.

——— Edward, and *United States Review*, 7, 695-696.

——— Edward, and J. B. Woodworth, *Geography and Geology of the Region*

including Cape Cod, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 284-286.
Wigglesworth, Katherine, Jonathan Plummer's poem to, 8, 89-90.
——— Rev. Michael, 8, 21; 10, 298, 322; Poetic Talent of, article on, by F. O. Matthiessen, 1, 491-504; *The Day of Doom . . . with Other Poems*, edited by K. B. Murdock, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 2, 512-513.
Wight, Dr. Aaron, on casualties of April 19, and June 17, 1775, 4, 525-526.
Wightman, Col. George, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 130, 137, 142.
Wilberforce, William, 7, 166, 716.
Wilbur, ———, seaman (*c* 1865), 2, 132.
——— Anna T., 3, 649.
——— James B., 2, 572*n*; *Ira Allen—Founder of Vermont*, reviewed by A. W. Peach, 2, 490-493; donor to New England Quarterly.
Wilcox, Hugh, 8, 356.
Wild, John, *George Berkeley*, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 538-540; review by, *Mrs. Eddy Purloins from Hegel*, by W. M. Haushalter, 10, 184-186.
——— Jonathan, 9, 216.
Wilde, Judge ——— (*c* 1835), 8, 37.
Wilder, Dr. Alexander, and Concord School of Philosophy, 2, 213, 216, 230.
——— Dr. Charles, 6, 474.
——— D. W., 3, 108*n*.
——— Thornton, 7, 231.
"Wilderness," 2, 395.
Wildman, Z., on business conditions (1813), 10, 444-445; on United States loan, 445.
Wild Pigeon, ship, 9, 456.
Wild Wave, ship, 8, 605.
Wilkes, Charles, 10, 332.
——— Francis, 3, 521, 524-525; 5, 298.
——— John, 3, 450-451; 5, 95*n*; 6, 379; 7, 450; as an inciter of mobs, 6, 99, 104-107.
Wilkes, That Devil, by R. W. Postgate, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 4, 372-374.
Wilkinson, David, of Pawtucket, article on, by J. T. Lincoln, 6, 716-732; his early life, 719-720; and the slide lathe, 722-724, 728-729; given Congressional award, 728; and power loom, 729-730; apprentices of, 730; his last years, 731-732.
——— Israel, 6, 723.
——— Gen. James (*d* 1825), 9, 84.
——— James John Garth (*d* 1899), 1, 125; 2, 258*n*.
——— Orziel, and early machine-tool industry, 6, 719-724.
——— Robert, 1, 212*n*, 221.
——— William, 4, 272.
Willard, Col. ——— (*c* 1755), 5, 611*n*.
——— Rev. ———, 9, 437-438.
——— Aaron, his mission to Nova Scotia, 4, 436, 438.
——— Abel, 7, 720*n*.
——— Capt. Abijah, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 113-114, 118.
——— Mrs. Emma (Hart), 1, 63, 70; 3, 638.
Willard, Emma, Daughter of Democracy, by A. Lutz, reviewed by A. O. Norton, 3, 586-588.
Willard, Rev. Joseph, 4, 731; 7, 373; on currency problems, 69.
——— Josiah, 7, 574*n*.
——— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707), 6, 571; 8, 421; 9, 354; and Half-Way Covenant, 6, 686, 706-707.
——— Sydney, 2, 43.
Willcox, Walter F., his estimates of world population, 9, 106*n*.
Willet, Col. ——— (*c* 1780), 1, 487.
Willett, George Franklin, 6, *sup.*, 18.
Willey, ———, 3, 43.
William I, Emperor of Germany, 2, 373.
William II, Emperor of Germany, 10, 662.
William III, King of England, 1, 272, 536, 542, 549; 6, 289; and Massachusetts charter (1691), 1, 286, 292-293.
William and Mary, 1, 286, 290, 293; 8, 272.
William and Mary College, theses sheets of, 5, 484.
William Augustus, Duke of Cumberland, 10, 381.
William Blathwayt, by G. A. Jacobsen, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 5, 844-845.
William of Wykeham, 10, 345.
William Prynne, by E. W. Kirby, reviewed by P. Miller, 5, 202-205.
Williams, ———, Boston customs inspector, 7, 448.
———, ——— (*c* 1855), 3, 545.
——— Mrs. ——— (*c* 1840), 4, 35.
——— D., 4, 48.
——— Lieut. Elijah, 4, 134.
——— Rev. Elisha, 1, 237, 239.
——— Ephraim, 5, 602, 605, 608.
——— George F., 6, *sup.*, 41.
——— George F. C., 6, 843.
——— Isaac, 4, 483.
——— J. M. S., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 100, 105, 107, 116, 120, 122; 4, 153.
——— John, Bishop of Lincoln, 6, 748*n*.
——— John, electrical demonstrations by, 7, 364-366.
——— Major John Chester, 5, 108.
——— Jonathan, 1, 325*n*.
——— Capt. Jonathan. *See* Williamson, Capt. Jonathan.
——— Mary. *See* Smibert, Mary (Williams).

Williams, Dr. Nathaniel (*d* 1738), 8, 23, 25.
——— Roger, 3, 26-27, 32-33; 4, 84, 630, 663, 682, 694; 5, 398; 6, 678, 844; 7, 405, 409, 413, 433, 441, 444, 672; 8, 144, 534; 10, 573; on Indian pastimes, 3, 739; on early relations between Massachusetts and Connecticut, 4, 678; John Cotton and, Debate Toleration, article on, by H. B. Parkes, 735-756; banishment of, 735, 750; 7, 246, 249, 255; and toleration, 4, 743-744, 746, 751-752; his religious beliefs, 749-754; and the Massachusetts-Bay, article on, by G. A. Stead, 7, 235-257; his political ideas, 237-238, 241, 244-256; charges against (1635), 247, 249-255; and Samuell Gorton, 417-419; and factional strife in Providence, 417-419, 432, 438-439; on sowing hay, 9, 239; on John Cotton, 10, 503-504; on scientists, 505; on Wampum, 670-672.
Williams, Roger, New England Firebrand, by J. Ernst, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 205-207.
Williams, Roger, Prophet and Pioneer, by E. Easton, reviewed by S. H. Brockunier, 3, 571-572.
Williams, S., 3, 281.
——— Stanley T., 5, 425; memorandum by, Six Letters of Jonathan Edwards to Joseph Bellamy, 1, 226-242; and N. F. Adkins, as editors, *Courses of Reading in American Literature with Bibliographies*, reviewed by F. Mood, 4, 185-186; reviews by: *The American Democrat*, by J. F. Cooper, 5, 399-400; *American Literature, 1880-1930*, by A. C. Ward, 6, 410-411; *Amy Lowell: A Chronicle*, by S. F. Damon, 9, 340-342; *The Dance of the Machines*, by E. J. O'Brien, 3, 377-378; *Edgar Allan Poe: Representative Selections*, edited by M. Alterton and H. Craig, 8, 624; *Emerson and Asia*, by F. I. Carpenter, 4, 163-164; *Emerson: The Enraptured Yankee*, by R. Michaud, 3, 578-579; *Harriet Prescott Spofford*, by E. K. Halbeisen, 8, 612-613; *Historic House Museums*, by L. V. Coleman, 144; *History of Connecticut for Schools*, 144; *Incunabula and Americana*, by M. B. Stillwell, 5, 171-172; *A Lesser Hartford Wit, Dr. Elihu Hubbard Smith*, by M. E. Bailey, 2, 153-154; *The Less Traveled Road: A Study of Robert Frost*, by C. Ford, 8, 624; *Main Currents in American Thought*, by V. L. Parrington, Vols. I and II, 1, 89-92; Vol. III, 4, 352-354; *The Modern Fables of Henry James*, by E. M. Snell, 8, 623-624; *New Letters of James Russell Lowell*, edited by M. A. DeW. Howe, 6, 400; *Poems of Edgar Allan Poe*, 2, 532; *The Soul of America, Yesterday and Today*, by A. H. Quinn, 5, 852.
Williams, Talcott: Gentleman of the Fourth Estate, by E. Dunbar, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 10, 171-172.
Williams, Dr. Thomas, 4, 496.
——— Thomas, 8, 35.
——— William (*d* 1741), 7, 16*n*.
——— William, 3, 458-459.
Williams College, 1, 316; 2, 105; 3, 52; 5, 605*n*; W. C. Bryant at, article on, by T. McDowell, 1, 443-466; commencement at, 443-444; 2, 114-115; library of, 1, 446, 450-451; faculty of (1811), 448-449, 463; societies at, 449-450; 2, 106-107, 109-111, 114; 10, 554-555; curriculum of, 1, 449; 2, 106, 110-111, 113, 116; academic standards of, 1, 449; laws of, 454-455; 2, 114; student rebellion at (1808), 1, 456; pranks of students of, 457-458; expenses at (1811), 458-459; Bryant's satirical poem on, 461-463; purpose of, 2, 106; examinations at, 106, 114.
——— East College, 1, 445-446.
——— Jackson Hall, 10, 556.
——— Linnæan Society, 10, 554-555.
——— Lyceum of Natural History, memorandum on, by W. M. Smallwood, 10, 553-557.
——— West College, 1, 445-446.
Williamson, Hugo, 5, 517.
——— (called Williams), Capt. Jonathan, 3, 528, 531.
——— Sir Joseph, 1, 389*n*.
——— Robert, 6, 149, 151; deposition of, 153.
Williamstown, Mass., 1, 461*n*.
William the Silent, 3, 26-27.
Willing, Thomas, 5, 517.
Willing Quaker, ship, 3, 263.
Willis, Nathaniel P., 5, 761; 10, 337*n*.
——— Richard S., 2, 616-617.
——— William, 3, 120.
Willison, John, 9, 207.
Williston, J. P., and Emigrant Aid Company, 3, 120, 122.
——— Samuel (*c* 1840), 10, 329*n*.
——— Samuel, article by, William Richards, The South Sea Solomon, 10, 323-336.
——— Sarah. *See* Whitney, Sarah (Williston).
Willoughby, ——— (*c* 1770), 4, 605, 608.
——— Charles C., *Antiquities of the New England Indians*, reviewed by F. H. Eckstorm, 9, 346-348; review by, *Dighton Rock*, by E. B. Delabarre, 2, 509-511.
——— Francis, 9, 675.
——— Malcolm F., *Lighthouses of New*

England, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 583-584.
Willson. *See also* Wilson.
——— William, 8, 281.
Wilmington, N.C., blockade of, 1, 556, 560.
Wilmington, Vt., 7, 291*n*.
Wilmot, Gov. Montague, Nova Scotia, 6, 558, 564*n*; on stamp duties, 561.
Wilson, Prof. ——— (*c* 1840), 1, 69.
——— Dr. Edmund (*d* 1657), 10, 131.
——— Guy, 3, 296*n*.
——— Harold F., article by, Population Trends in North-western New England, 7, 278-306; *The Hill Country of Northern New England*, reviewed by E. C. Kirkland, 10, 406-408; review by, *The Town Proprietors in Vermont*, by F. M. Woodard, 402-405.
——— Henry, 3, 48; 9, 630, 631*n*, 632*n*, 644*n*, 646*n*-647*n*; and Nativist Movement, 7, 72-73, 82-83, 85, 87; 9, 634, 638-640.
——— James, 5, 229, 232, 575.
——— James Grant, 1, 445*n*.
——— Rev. John, 4, 688; 10, 646.
——— John (*d* 1854), 6, 157.
——— Rev. L., 9, 432.
——— Rev. Lewis L., 4, 777, 780-781.
——— Samuel K., reviews by: *The Founding of Harvard College*, by S. E. Morison, 8, 448-453; *Harvard College Records*, Part I, (Collections of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vols. XV and XVI), 1, 571-576; *Sibley's Harvard Graduates, 1690-1700*, Vol. IV, by C. K. Shipton, 7, 169-171.
——— Woodrow, 1, 170; 4, 15; 6, *sup.*, 7.
Wilson, ship, 9, 447.
Wilt, Napier, reviews by: *A History of the American Drama*, by A. H. Quinn, 1, 427-432; *Life and Works of Nathaniel Deering, 1791-1881*, by L. B. Chapin, 7, 752-753.
Wiltshire, England, economic conditions in (1622), 5, 8.
Winchell, Prof. ———, and Kensington rune stone, 7, 613*n*; 8, 51.
——— Alexander, 8, 246.
Winchester, Bishop of, 1, 331.
Winchester, ——— (*c* 1830), 6, 467.
——— Rev. Elhanan, 4, 726; his interpretation of Bible, 1, 300-301.
Winchesterites, 4, 726.
Windebank, ———, Secretary of Privy Council (*c* 1620), 6, 761, 763.
Windham, Vt., 7, 289.
Windham County, Conn., number of taverns in, 5, 440; moral offences in, 442, 445.
Windlass, ——— (*c* 1800), 7, 716.
Windsor, Conn., 2, 388; 5, 445; religious controversy in, 10, 561-562.
Windsor, Vt., 7, 291; 10, 403-404.
Windward Islands, trade of, 3, 269.
Wine, 10, 709; trade in, 1, 376*n*; 2, 8; 3, 136, 614; 4, 771; 6, 133; 8, 357; 9, 672, 674; Smuggling of, memorandum on, by D. S. Towle, 6, 144-154.
Wineland, The Problem of, by H. Hermannsson, reviewed by E. B. Delabarre, 10, 165-167.
Winhall, Vt., 7, 304.
Wing, Vincent, 7, 9, 11.
Wingate, Charles E. L., *Life and Letters of Paine Wingate*, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 579-581.
——— Martha. *See* Weeks, Martha (Wingate).
Wingate, Paine, Life and Letters of, by C. E. L. Wingate, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 4, 579-581.
Winnepesaukee, by E. Palmer Clarke, reviewed by L. S. Mayo, 9, 358-359.
Winship, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1815), 10, 365.
——— George Parker, 6, 838.
——— Nathan, 10, 366.
Winslow, Gov. Edward, Plymouth, 1, 148*n*, 157, 332; 5, 22; 7, 411, 440; 8, 333; 10, 558; on healing of Massasoyt, 1, 148*n*; marriages of, 325*n*, 327; imprisonment of, 5, 30; on singing of Pilgrims, 6, 569; as agent of Massachusetts, 7, 434-436; 9, 668, 672; on raising of cereals, 229, 231; on New England's prosperity, 655.
——— Edward, goldsmith, 3, 404.
——— Col. Edward, Jr., activities of, during Revolution, 4, 122-124, 126-128, 130-131, 133-138, 144.
——— Elizabeth (Barker), first wife of Gov. Edward, 1, 325*n*.
——— Isaac, activities of, during Revolution, 4, 117.
——— Joshua, 3, 476.
——— Ola E., as compiler, *Harper's Literary Museum*, reviewed by W. S. Hayward, 1, 259-260; as editor, *American Broadside Verse*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 4, 552-553.
——— Susanna (White), second wife of Gov. Edward, 1, 327.
Winsor, Justin, 9, 387; 10, 102.
Winterich, John T., *Early American Books and Printing*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 8, 597-598.
Winthrop, Adam (*d* 1623), 6, 204.
——— Gov. Fitz-John, Conn., 1, 291, 551; 3, 610; 9, 204.
——— Frederic, donor to New England Quarterly.
——— Henry, 5, 27.

Winthrop, James, 10, 748*n*.
——— Gov. John, Mass., 1, 381, 470; 3, 25-27, 32, 34, 36, 85, 87-88, 89*n*, 359; 4, 55, 90, 451, 663, 682, 700, 710-711, 736, 750; 5, 23, 32, 508; 6, 40; 7, 236, 239, 245, 247, 249, 442, 444; 9, 240, 244; 10, 552*n*; and La Tour, 1, 168; on marriage, 329; Economic Ideas of, article on, by E. A. J. Johnson, 3, 235-250; on communism, 235-236, 244, 246-248; on wealth, 236-237, 248; on labor, 237-238; his theory of value, 238-239; on wages, 242-243; on usury, 243-244; on individualism, 244-245; on private property, 245-246; on economic classes, 246-247; on colonization of New England, 248-249; 5, 26-27; Political Thought of, article on, by S. Gray, 3, 681-705; on inequality of men, 681, 684-685; 7, 240-241; on sovereignty of God, 3, 681; on compact theory, 682-683; 4, 699, 704-707; 10, 640; books owned by, 3, 684, 703-704; on monarchy, 685; on democracy, 685; 4, 709; on representative government, 3, 686-688, 691-692; on liberty, 689-691; on power and duties of magistrates, 691-695, 698-702, 704; 4, 62-63, 92; 7, 240; his concept of law, 3, 695-698; on relation between church and state, 698-702; 7, 242; source of his political ideas, 3, 703-704; and the Life Council, 4, 60-66, 69-71, 77; and migration of Newtown to Connecticut, 673-677; his differences with Hooker, 677-679, 709; on Hooker's death, 679; and town of Hingham, 681; reasons of, for migrating, 5, 433; his religious position, 7, 245; and Samuell Gorton, 418, 420, 425, 427, 430-431; on the *Mary Rose* explosion, 8, 345; on the resources of Connecticut, 9, 236; orchard of, 249; on economic conditions in Massachusetts, 659-660, 665, 669, 674; and Anne Hutchinson, 10, 635, 639, 645-649; his theory of criminology, 643, 648; on scarcity of money, 672; amusing tale by, 673.
——— John, Jr. (*d* 1676), 4, 697, 750; 6, 421; 7, 12-13; 9, 229, 239, 672; 10, 409-410, 552*n*; gift by, of telescope to Harvard College, 7, 17-19; and Samuell Gorton, 442; mining venture of, 9, 662-663; on Indian Corn, memorandum on, by F. Mood, 10, 121-133.
——— John (*d* 1747), 5, 484n; on New England, 10, 26.
——— Prof. John (*d* 1779), 3, 402; 4, 755; 8, 395; on earthquakes, 9, 38*n*, 40-42.
——— John Still, 4, 494.
——— Katherine (Brattle) Eyles, wife of Wait Still, 3, 366.
——— Margaret (Tyndal), third wife of John (*d* 1649), 9, 223*n*.
——— Robert, 7, 72.
——— Robert C., 3, 704, 705*n*.
——— Samuel, 9, 674.
——— Stephen, 9, 674.
——— Thomas Lindall, 1, 17; 10, 225.
——— Wait, 1, 552; 7, 19.
Winthrop Fleet of 1630, The, by C. E. Banks, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 764-767.
Winthrop Papers, The, Vols. I and II, reviewed by S. G. Lee, 6, 203-205.
Wisconsin, academic freedom in, 7, 620*n*; hoax in, 632*n*.
Wise, Rev. Daniel, 3, 646.
——— Gov. Henry A., Va., 5, 329; 8, 216; opposes Northern ideas, 215, 217*n*, 231.
——— Lieut. Henry A., 2, 528; 8, 567; on "Fayayway," 10, 526-527.
——— Rev. Jeremiah, on aim of education, 7, 647.
——— Rev. John, 1, 597; 3, 38, 40; 9, 212.
——— Thomas J., 7, 605.
Wiseman, Cardinal, 6, 80.
Wiswall, Harriet. *See* Bryant, Harriet (Wiswall).
——— Ichabod, 8, 421.
——— Peleg, 3, 527*n*; 8, 587.
Witchcraft, 1, 496, 534; 4, 692; 5, 452; 6, 839.
Witchcraft, The Geography of, by M. Summers, reviewed by E. W. Taylor, 1, 424-427.
Witchcraft in Old and New England, by G. L. Kittredge, reviewed by W. R. Halliday, 2, 670-674.
Witherspoon, Rev. John, 1, 313; 8, 544.
"Within biscuit toss," 2, 651.
Withington, Robert, review by, *Several of My Lives*, by L. N. Parker, 2, 530-531.
"Within his scope," 2, 643.
Wittke, Carl, reviews by, *The American Peace Crusade*, by M. E. Curti, 3, 361-365; *The Presbyterian Churches and the Federal Union, 1861-1869*, by L. G. Vander Velde, 6, 407-409.
Woburn, Mass., Committee of Correspondence and Safety of, 1, 514.
Wolcott, John ("Peter Pindar"), 1, 450.
——— Oliver (*d* 1797), 2, 475, 488; 5, 681.
——— Oliver (*d* 1833), 4, 510; 5, 681; 10, 477; Letters of Joel Barlow to, edited by T. A. Zunder, 2, 475-489.
——— Gov. Roger, Conn., 5, 304; defeat of, 10, 700-702.
Wolf, Howard, 7, 324.

Wolfe, Gen. James, 10, 383.
Wolfeborough, N.H., later history of Wentworth estates in, 8, 567-572.
Wolkins, George G., donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
Wollstonecraft, Mary, 2, 432; 7, 346, 352. *See also* Shelley, Mary (Wollstonecraft).
Wolves, 3, 406; 9, 229, 249; 10, 762; bounty on, 9, 240.
Woman's Education Begins, by L. S. Boas, reviewed by H. A. Larrabee, 9, 718.
Woman's Rights Movement, 2, 42, 44-45, 53; 3, 653-654; 4, 339; 7, 349-352; 8, 218, 478; 9, 407; Seneca Falls convention, 8, 217.
Women, influence of, on frontier, 1, 86; as factory workers, 2, 549; 10, 42-62; position of, in 18th century, 3, 301-302; as magazine editors, 628, 632-638, 654-655; as members of mobs, 6, 125, 130; illiteracy of, in colonial period, 7, 649; Hawthorne on English, 8, 6-7; and the Bunker Hill Monument, article on, by L. Martin, 467-479; color of hair of, as indication of character, 9, 253-268; position of, in New France, 10, 137; as religious persons, 568. *See also* Education.
Women of Affairs, Colonial, by E. A. Dexter, reviewed by A. B. Forbes, 4, 378-379.
Wood, Rev. ——— (*c* 1820), 9, 440.
———, ———, Boston (*c* 1835), 8, 312.
———, ———, publisher of *Thursday Sketch* (1849), 3, 652.
——— Amos, 8, 412.
——— Annie M., wife of Cameron E., and runic rock on No Man's Land, 8, 365, 367, 370-371.
——— Benjamin, 8, 413.
——— Cameron E., and runic rock on No Man's Land, 8, 365, 367-371, 374.
——— Clement, 8, 322.
——— Sir Henry Trueman, 10, 715.
——— James Playsted, article by, English and American criticism of Thoreau, 6, 733-746.
Wood, Leonard, A Biography, by H. Hagedorn, reviewed by T. H. Thomas, 5, 188-191.
Wood, Mercy. *See* Dike, Mercy (Wood).
——— Richard G., as compiler, A Bibliography of Travel in Maine, 6, 426-439; *A History of Lumbering in Maine, 1820-1861*, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 9, 157-158.
——— Robert, 6, 115.
——— Gov. Roger, Bermuda, 6, 791*n*.
——— Roland A., 10, 265.
——— Sampson, 4, 492.
——— Sumner Gilbert, *Ulster Scots and Blandford Scouts*, reviewed by C. K. Bolton, 2, 493-495.
——— Mrs. Thomas S., 6, 448*n*.
——— William, 3, 739*n*; 9, 221; 10, 552*n*; on Indian pastimes, 3, 737-738; on fishing industry, 8, 336-337; on travel by sea, 347; on resources of New England 9, 220, 227.
Wood, cost per cord, 3, 545. *See also* Lumber.
Woodard, Florence May, *The Town Proprietors in Vermont*, reviewed by H. F. Wilson, 10, 402-405.
Wood ashes, price of, 10, 767.
Woodberry. *See also* Woodbury.
———, ——— (1740), 6, 50.
——— George E., on Emerson, 10, 260.
Woodbridge, Rev. ——— (*c* 1820), 9, 441.
——— Abigail (Leete), wife of John, Jr., 10, 560.
——— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1710), 8, 126; 10, 560, 564, 568, 579, 582; career of, 561-562.
——— Jahleel, 10, 783.
——— Rev. John, Sr. (*d* 1695), 10, 558, 560, 579; career of, 559, 561.
——— Rev. John, Jr. (*d* 1691), Correspondence of, with Richard Baxter, memorandum on, by R. P. Stearns, 10, 557-583; his family, 560; interest of, in religious controversies, 561-562; on state of church in New England, 564-565, 573-578; on Hartford church, 565, 578.
——— Mercy (Dudley), wife of John, Sr., 10, 560.
——— Rev. William, 4, 732.
Woodbury. *See also* Woodberry.
——— Charles W., 5, 245-246, 249.
——— John, donor to NEW ENGLAND QUARTERLY.
——— Levi, on the Dorr Rebellion, 9, 476-477, 482*n*.
——— R. C., 2, 62.
Woodbury, Conn., 4, 595.
Wood *et al. vs.* Hutchinson, 4, 494.
Woodin, David, 1, 344, 484-485, 487, 489.
——— Ruben, 1, 484-485.
——— Ruth (Ruff), wife of Ruben, 1, 484.
Woods, George, 6, 454*n*.
——— James H., review by, *Josiah Royce and Indian Thought*, by K. F. Leidecker, 6, 827.
——— John, 9, 680-681, 683.
——— Rev. Leonard, Jr., 9, 13; missionary zeal of, 1, 317, 320; influence of, on R. H. Dana, Jr., 9, 9-10.
——— Margaretta. *See* Dike, Margaretta (Woods).
——— Thomas, 9, 397, 400*n*.
Woods Hole, Mass., 10, 232.
Woodstock, Conn., 9, 221; quarrel in

(1739), 3, 409; law enforcement in, 5, 444.
Woodstock, Connecticut, The History of, by C. W. Bowen, reviewed by G. A. Moriarty, Jr., Vol. IV, 5, 653-654; Vol. V, 6, 629-630; Vol. VI, 8, 599-601.
Woodstock, Vt., 7, 285.
Woodstock, brig, 9, 448.
Woodward, Lieut. David, 3, 662.
——— Dr. John, 6, 317n; 8, 386, 393.
Woodwell, Roland, 8, 105*n*.
Woodworth, J. B., and E. Wigglesworth, *Geography and Geology of the Region including Cape Cod*, reviewed by H. C. Kittredge, 8, 284-286.
——— Samuel, 7, 331.
Wool, export of, prohibited, 1, 386; prices of, 7, 713; 10, 759, 767, 770; trade in, 8, 355; 9, 672; laws concerning gathering of, 247.
Woolen Act (1699), England, 4, 233-234; 6, 500, 511.
Woolman, John, 1, 98; 7, 230, 579.
Woolsey, Theodore Dwight, 5, 459; 6, 345*n*.
Woonsocket, R.I., French-Canadians in, 2, 291, 293.
Woory, Ralf, 1, 386*n*.
Worcester, Rev. Elwood, early career of, 7, 495; his conclusions concerning Christ, 496-497; on low state of the church, 498; and care of consumptives, 499-500; and Emmanuel Movement, 501-531; *Life's Adventure: The Story of a Varied Career*, reviewed by S. S. Drury, 5, 830-832.
——— J. F., 7, 91.
——— Rev. Noah, 1, 197-198; 3, 364.
——— Rev. Samuel, 1, 303*n*.
——— Rev. Thomas, 1, 125; 2, 251*n*, 255*n*, 256, 260, 262*n*, 267.
Worcester, Mass., status of negroes in (1860), 1, 356; in Shays's Rebellion, 4, 468, 470, 472; as center of Free-soilism, 7, 81; instructions of, to representative in General Court (1765), 8, 68*n*; on underground railroad, 9, 452-453.
——— Bank, 10, 440-441.
Worcester, warship, 6, 87-88; first voyage of, 91-95.
Worcester Academy, 2, 145-146.
Worcester County, Mass., debtors in, 4, 463; grievances of (1786), 467; enforcement of "blue" laws in, 5, 438, 441; moral offences in, 442, 444, 447.
Worcester Egis, on Dickens, 1, 435.
Worcester Gazette, 3, 438.
Worcester's History, Jottings from, by U. Waldo Cutler, reviewed by C. S. Brigham, 5, 854-855.
Worcester Spy, 7, 83.
Worcester Transcript, 8, 511.
Worden, John L., 2, 528.
Wordsworth, William, 2, 101, 252, 264-265, 469; 3, 13, 56, 58; 7, 272, 697; 8, 524; 9, 619; 10, 625; on Carlyle, 3, 5; W. C. Bryant on, 7, 698; on Washington Allston, 10, 632.
World War, effect of, on American merchant marine, 4, 411-413.
Worlidge, ———, 9, 224.
Worsaae, Prof. ———, 7, 641*n*.
Worthington, John, 4, 208, 211, 483, 492, 494, 496-497, 508; 5, 108.
Worthington, Mass., 3, 708.
Worthon, ———, 9, 616.
Wory, Ralph, on regulation of tanning industry, 9, 661.
"Wreck," 2, 648.
"Wrecked," 2, 633.
Wright, Benjamin, and Aaron Lopez, 4, 764-769, 773-774.
——— Benjamin Fletcher, Jr., *American Interpretation of Natural Law*, reviewed by D. W. Brogan, 5, 375-377; reviews by: *Brandeis: Lawyer and Judge in the Modern State*, by A. T. Mason, 7, 375-377; *Legislative Problems*, by R. Luce, 9, 555-556; *The Significance of Sections in American History*, by F. J. Turner, 6, 630-634; *The Unicameral Legislature of Vermont*, by D. B. Carroll, 7, 183-184.
——— Catherine, 5, 43, 46.
——— Charles, 5, 44-45.
——— Cuthbert, article by, "The Feast of Belshazzar," 10, 620-634.
——— Ebenezer, 1, 452.
——— Elizur, 9, 455.
——— Ephraim, 5, 42, 44, 47.
——— Fannes, 8, 29, 218.
——— Gen. H. G., 5, 237; 6, 17.
——— Rev. Henry Clarke, and non-resistance movement, 2, 34-56; as agent of American Peace Society, 38-39; mission of, to England, 51, 53.
——— John, Virginia (*c* 1750), 7, 366
——— Lieut. John (*c* 1775), 3, 662.
——— John, seaman (*c* 1840), 8, 102.
——— John K., 6, 620; 7, 278*n*; as editor, *New England's Prospect: 1933*, reviewed by R. K. Lamb, 6, 833-834.
——— Louis B., and M. I. Fry, *Puritans in the South Seas*, reviewed by D. Aaron, 9, 536-538.
——— Silas, and the Dorr Rebellion, 9, 479-480.
——— T. G., 9, 510.
——— Walter L., Jr., 1, 208*n*.
Wriothesley, Henry, Earl of Southampton, 9, 473-474.
Writers, Major American, edited by H. M. Jones and E. E. Leisy, reviewed by C. E. Jorgenson, 8, 620-623.

Writers of Colonial New England, by T. M. White and P. W. Lehmann, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 3, 594-596.
Writs, 1, 285; *quo warranto*, 275, 277; *habeas corpus*, 540; special, 5, 91, 94*n*, 101*n*. *See also* General warrants; Warrants; Writs of assistance.
Writs of assistance, 4, 205; 6, 109; Colonial, article on, by Emily Hickman, 5, 83-104; defined, 83-84; legality of, 91-98, 100-103. *See also* General warrants.
Wrong, George M., *Canada and the American Revolution*, reviewed by T. H. Le Duc, 8, 297-298; *The Rise and Fall of New France*, reviewed by A. R. M. Lower, 2, 521-523.
Wroth, Lawrence C., *An American Bookshelf, 1755*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 7, 592-594; reviews by: *Enoch Pratt*, by R. H. Hart, 9, 715-716; *Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society, October, 18, 1933*, 7, 385; *Rufus Choate*, by C. M. Fuess, 3, 154-155.
Wu, Dr. ———, 10, 399.
Wundt, Wilhelm Max, 7, 495; 10, 717, 719, 724.
Wurtzbach, Carl, 10, 678*n*.
Wyborne, ———, sea-captain (*c* 1670), 1, 162.
Wycliffe, John, 7, 578, 581.
Wylie, Elinor, 8, 322.
Wyllys, Major John Palsgrave, . . . and Captain Nathan Hale, by G. D. Seymour, reviewed by H. Thoms, 7, 179.
Wyllys, Ruth, 9, 288. *See also* Taylor, Ruth (Wyllys).
——— Samuel, 10, 295*n*.
Wyman, Mary Alice, *Two American Pioneers: Seba Smith and Elizabeth Oakes Smith*, reviewed by A. M. Schlesinger, 1, 249-250; as editor, *Selections from the Autobiography of Elizabeth O. Smith*, reviewed by K. B. Murdock, 439.
——— Seth, in fight at Pigwacket, 9, 379, 383-384, 385*n*, 393-397, 399-402.
——— Zebediah, 1, 509.
Wyoming Valley, Pa., 3, 451; 10, 707-708.

"XYZ" affair, 1, 18; 2, 14*n*, 23-27; 7, 100-101, 107, 109, 113-114; 10, 484.

YALE, Elihu, 5, 511.
Yale, The Memorial Quadrangle, A Book About, edited by R. D. French, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 339-340.
Yale College, 1, 200, 444; 2, 116; 4, 8-9, 731; 5, 222, 544; 8, 378; 10, 715; collection of Edwards manuscripts at, 1, 226*n*; cost of board at, 2, 479; study of science at, 3, 401, 711-712; 10, 553-554; curriculum of, 3, 711-712; theses sheets of, 5, 484-485, 500-502, 511-516; 7, 718-720; the Dummer library at, 8, 379; enrolment at, in late 18th century, 9, 304-305; controversy of, with state, 305; 10, 701-704; conditions at, during the Revolution, 9, 306; literary revival at, 309-314.
——— Brothers of Unity, 9, 311, 313.
——— Chapel, 9, 305.
——— Connecticut Hall, 9, 305.
——— Gallery of Fine Arts, Jarves Collection in, 6, 329, 338-339, 341*n*, 345-347.
——— Linonia Society, 9, 313.
——— South College, 9, 305.
——— Street Hall, 6, 345*n*.
Yale Literary Magazine, 1836-1936, Anthology of Verse from the, edited by A. R. Bellinger, reviewed by F. O. Matthiessen, 10, 807-808.
Yamma, Bristol, negro, 8, 544-545.
Yankee Ballads, by M. A. DeW. Howe, reviewed by F. I. Carpenter, 3, 592-593.
Yankee Domination of New York Port, 1820-1865, article on, by R. G. Albion, 5, 665-698.
Yankee Goes South, 1833, article on, by C. S. Davies, 10, 63-83, 270-289.
Yankee in Patagonia, A: Edward Chace, by R. and K. Barrett, reviewed by D. H. Mugridge, 4, 821-822.
Yankee on the New York Frontier, 1833-1851, memorandum on, by G. F. Partridge, 10, 752-772.
Yankee Trade at Newfoundland, article on, by R. G. Lounsbury, 3, 607-626.
Yankee Trader in the Gold Rush, A, by F. A. Buck, reviewed by G. D. Lyman, 4, 573-576.
Yates, Judge Robert, 1, 337-338, 487.
Yeats, William B., 8, 329.
Yellow Springs Community, Ohio, 6, 77-78.
Yerrinton, J. M. W., 6, 154.
York. *See also* Yorke.
——— Joseph, Claremont, N.H., 3, 663.
York, Maine, History of, Vol. I, by C. E. Banks, reviewed by J. F. Baldwin, 5, 352-357.
York, New York, 10, 752-753.
——— Baptist Church, 10, 752.
York, ship, 2, 660, 665.
Yorke, *See also* York.
——— Joseph, England, 6, 389.
——— Philip, Earl of Hardwicke, 1, 166.
Youmans, Edward, 1, 527; 5, 798.
Young, ———, wife of Dr. Thomas (*d* 1777), 10, 694-695.
——— Capt. ——— (*c* 1780), 1, 489.
———, Mrs. ———, actress (*c* 1815), 7, 332.

Young, ———, Hawaii (*c* 1815), 10, 367.
——— Alexander, 10, 748*n*.
——— Arthur, 7, 355.
——— B. Loring, 6, *sup.*, 91-92.
——— Brigham, 5, 798-799; 9, 599, 614; 10, 256.
——— Charles A., 6, 820.
——— Edward, 2, 72.
——— Dr. Joseph, 10, 692.
——— Owen D., 8, 12*n*.
——— Robert F., *Comenius and the Indians of New England*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 3, 182-183; *Comenius in England*, reviewed by S. E. Morison, 6, 421.
——— Dr. Samuel, 9, 463.
——— Susie (Carr), 5, 286.
——— Capt. Thomas (*c* 1640), 8, 296.
——— Dr. Thomas (*d* 1777), 2, 592-593, 595-596; 6, 109, 122; influence of, on Ethan Allen, 2, 589-591; as possible author of Ethan Allen's *Oracles of Reason*, 10, 686-696.
——— Thomas, London (*c* 1820), 4, 523.
Young Hickory Banner, 6, 69.
Young Ladies' Journal, 1, 42.
Young Ladies' Journal of Literature and Science, 3, 629-630.
Youngman, William S., 6, *sup.*, 42*n*, 54.
Young Man Washington, The, by S. E. Morison, reviewed by J. M. Palmer, 6, 226-227.
Yupanqui, Tupac, 4, 659.
Yussuf, Pasha of Tripoli, 1, 107; William Eaton's expedition against, 111-119.
Yvonnet, James L., 2, 609.

ZÁRATE, ———, 4, 649.
Zarzedas, ———, 4, 770.
Zeisberger, David, 1, 296.
Zenger, John Peter, 8, 82; song by, burned, 6, 579-580.
Zephyr, ship, 10, 362.
Ziegenbalgh, Bartholomew, 9, 205.
Zimmermann, Friedrich Albert, his notes on Adams's *Letters on Silesia*, 9, 493-495.
——— Johann Ritter von, influence of, on Thoreau, 10, 789-791.
Zincke, Rev. Barham, on importance of Massachusetts, 3, 31-32.
Zinsser, Hans, review by, *How the President, Thomas Jefferson, and Doctor Benjamin Waterhouse Established Vaccination . . .*, by R. H. Halsey, 9, 523-528.
Zunder, Theodore A, memorandum by, Six Letters of Joel Barlow to Oliver Wolcott, 2, 475-489; *The Early Days of Joel Barlow*, reviewed by A. Cowie, 8, 127-128.

CORRECTIONS
1928-1937

Volume I

1, 15, line 14, *for* 1764 *read* 1761
1, 188, line 6, *for* on *read* soon *and* line 7, *for* the *read* in the
1, 197, line 26, *for* Hs *read* His
1, 203, line 16, *for* to so so *read* to do so
1, 231, note 25, line 1, *for* 1722 *read* 1772
1, 232, note 31, *for* Bathana *read* Bathshua
1, 264, line 29, *for* Bartlett *read* Bartlet
1, 307, line 6, *for* aceptance *read* acceptance
1, 324, line 15, *for* Commissions *read* Commission
1, 396, line 22, *for* John Gilley *read John Gilley*
1, 432, line 27, *for* however, well-informed *read* however well informed,
1, 453, note 63, *for* Northrup *read* Northrop
1, 491, line 8, *for* Forinstance *read* For instance
1, 512, line 24, *for* suddently *read* suddenly

Volume II

2, 42, line 21, *for* Anti-Slavery meeting *read* Anti-Slavery Society
2, 43, lines 24 and 25, *for* Effington *read* Effingham *and* line 26, *delete* the comma *after* Bronson
2, 144, line 18, *for* Womans' *read* Woman's
2, 178, line 4, *for* Bridge *read* Bridger
2, 263, line 20, *delete* [28]
2, 649, line 8, *for* (wreck) *read* [wreck]
2, 663, lines 9 and 22, *for* Simmons *read* Simons
2, 694, line 7, *for* F.N.B. *read* F.M.B.
2, 695, line 4, *for* David *read* Harold

Volume III

3, Number 1, front cover *and* list of contents, *for* The Genesis of the New England Emigrant Aid Society *read* The Genesis of the New England Emigrant Aid Company
3, inside front cover, line 12; Contents, line 21; 155, line 37; *and* 188, line 13, *for* Lawrence V. Roth *read* Lawrence C. Wroth
3, 43, line 10; and 366, line 32, *for* Olmstead *read* Olmsted
3, 50, line 4, *for* Lowe *read* Low
3, 257, line 27, *for* Rodriguez *read* Rodríguez
3, 299, note 2, *for* Mead *read* Meade

3, 364, line 4, *for* Law *read* Low
3, 366, line 8, *for* John *read* George
3, 698, line 20, *for* Bourgeaud *read* Borgeaud

Volume IV

4, 115, lines 6 and 7, *delete* Harvard graduate of 1760 and
4, 187, line 22, *for By Foster Rhea Dulles read* By Foster Rhea Dulles
4, 290, line 20, *for* 316 *read* 288
4, 354, line 13, *for* complete *read* not complete
4, 388, line 33, *for* Endicott, William C. *read* Edmonds, John H.
4, 404, line 24, *for* Assistant *read* Associate
4, 461, line 19, *for* ne'er-do-weels *read* ne'er-do-wells
4, 517, line 14, *delete* Ganas
4, 524, line 1, *for* each row *read* each acre
4, 759, note 6, *for* Roderique *read* Rodríguez
4, 761, line 25, *for* Rodriques *read* Rodríguez

Volume V

5, 211, line 3, *for* Lydenbert *read* Lydenberg
5, 466, line 19, *for* twenty-two *read* twenty-one

Volume VI

6, *sup.*, 54, line 20, *for* Kilborn of Worcester *read* Kilbon of Springfield
6, *sup.*, 78, line 10, *for* nine *read* nineteen
6, 113, line 8, *for* Charles II *read* Charles VI
6, 115, note 54, *for* Leonard London *read* C. Leonard Lundin
6, 211, line 3, *for* Olof *read* Olaf
6, 214, line 21, *for* Mrs. Holand *read* Mr. Holand
6, 290, line 24, *for* Loudon *read* Loudoun
6, 310, line 7, *for* Clowdisley *read* Cloudesley
6, 340, line 15, *for* Bernhard *read* Bernard
6, 461, line 30, *for* Joseph *read* John Francis
6, 464, line 26, *for* Nathaniel *read* J. J. Knapp, Sr.
6, 517, line 26, *for* Arnaud *read* Arnauld
6, 716, line 6, *for* Northbridge *read* Northborough
6, 741, lines 19 and 24; and 742, line 26, *for* Ghandi *read* Gandhi

Volume VII

7, Contents and 218, line 9, *for* Herbert Thomas *read* Herbert Thoms
7, 22, line 16, *for* Mr. *Hook read* Mr. *Hook* [*Hooke*]
7, 102, note 4, *for* Mrs. Townsend Phillips *read* Mrs. Annette Townsend Phillips
7, 194, lines 10, 12, and 17, *for* MacSparran *read* McSparran
7, 253, line 29, *delete* not
7, 372, line 5, *for* Jones *read* Johnson
7, 452, line 9, *for* whom *read* who

7, 580, line 17, *for* verb *read* predicate
7, 605, line 7, *insert* [*sic*] *after* Ticknor
7, 606, line 29, *for* these *read* there
7, 608, line 20, *for* J.H.F. *read* J.H.F., Jr.

Volume VIII

8, 17, line 32, *for* McSparren *read* McSparran
8, 145, line 29, *for* Crowwell *read* Cromwell
8, 361, lines 7 and 8, *for* Willian *read* William
8, 365, line 17, *for* autum *read* autumn
8, 430, line 17, *for* it *read* is
8, 453, line 37, *for* much *read* many
8, 599, line 16, *for Historic read Historical;* and line 38, *for* Samuel *read* Samuell
8, 601, line 20, *for* Snyder's *read* Suydam's
8, 605, line 18, *for* John *read* Robert

Volume IX

9, Contents, line 8, *for* to *read* of
9, 6, line 30, *for* 1825 *read* 1821
9, 16, line 3, *for* queruous *read* querulous
9, 48, line 8, *for* Gray's *read* Grays
9, 210, line 32, *for* Chamberlain's *read* Chamber's
9, 325, line 19, *insert* a comma *after* discipline
9, 326, line 35, *for Sapho read Sappho*
9, 342, line 29, *for* 1754 *read* 1755
9, 344, line 14, *for* New *read* Ned
9, 353, line 24, *for* bass *read* basis
9, 355, line 20, *insert* a semi-colon *after* White; *and* line 21, *change* the period *after* Child *to* a comma
9, 358, line 4, *for* difference *read* indifference
9, 409, line 11, *for* Reverend J. S. May *read* Reverend Samuel J. May
9, 525, line 15, *for Sentinel read Centinel*
9, 541, line 38, *for* institutional *read* intuitional
9, 620, lines 13 and 14, *for* "courteous" greetings of which she wrote Emerson *read* cordial reception by British reviewers in 1846 and 1847
9, 746, lines 25 and 26, *for* instructor and tutor in Economics in Harvard *read* assistant professor of Economics at Williams, *and* line 36, *for* instructor and tutor *read* assistant professor
9, 752, Index, line 38, *for* aust *read* Faust

Volume X

10, 41, line 33, *and* 42, note 5, *for* Frederika *read* Fredrika
10, 94, line 20, *for* six *read* five

10, 117, line 9, *for* Whitman *read* Whitmore
10, 121, note 3 should read: *Economic History Review* (London), IV, 1 (October, 1932), 23-45: Reginald Lennard, "English Agriculture under Charles II: the Evidence of the Royal Society's 'Enquiries.' "
10, 153, line 25, *for* Richard's *read* Richards's
10, 238, line 27, *for* A *read* The
10, 256, note 51, *for* 1841 *read* 1871 *and for* 344-345 *read* 380-381
10, 265, line 24, *for* Getchell *read* Gettell
10, 295, line 2, *delete* younger; *and* note 14, line 6, *for* Bashua *read* Bathshua *and* line 7, *for* Pyncheon *read* Pynchon
10, 296, line 27, *for* out *read* our *and* line 31, *for* conceitist *read* conceitists
10, 319, line 16, *for Tiepsum read Teipsum*
10, 331, note 18, *for* Alexander, *William Patterson read* Alexander, *William Patterson Alexander*
10, 391, line 22, *for* C. G. Mason *read* G. C. Mason
10, 406, line 15, *for 1830 read 1930*
10, 412, line 26, *for* United States *read* Massachusetts
10, 415, line 4, *for* director *read* librarian
10, 550, note 8, line 5, *delete* as eldest son *and* line 6, *for* 1673 *read* 1723
10, 592, line 10, *for* Pierce *read* Peirce
10, 622, line 21, *for* Bullfinch *read* Bulfinch
10, 625, line 3, *for* of as *read* as of
10, 627, line 28, *for* Bullfinch's *read* Bulfinch's
10, 635, note 1, *for* Winnifred *read* Winifred
10, 640, note 8, line 2, *for* 1923 *read* 1924
10, 694, line 29, *for* 1785 *read* 1784
10, 728, line 12, *for* parmount *read* paramount
10, 771, note 8, line 2, *for* . As *read* , as *and* line 3, *for* , the *read* . The
10, 795, line 33, *for* ficticious *read* fictitious
10, 806, line 35, *for* as *read* us
10, 811, line 28, *for* outsanding *read* outstanding
10, 812, line 33, *for* David *read* Dana
10, 828, line 12, *for* assistant *read* associate

STATEMENT OF THE OWNERSHIP, MANAGEMENT, CIRCULATION, ETC., REQUIRED BY THE ACT OF CONGRESS OF MARCH 3, 1933

Of the *New England Quarterly* published quarterly at Norwood, Massachusetts, for April 1, 1937.

State of Massachusetts }
County of Suffolk } ss.

Before me, a Notary Public in and for the State and county aforesaid, personally appeared Stewart Mitchell, who, having been duly sworn according to law, deposes and says that he is the Managing Editor of the *New England Quarterly* and that the following is, to the best of his knowledge and belief, a true statement of the ownership, management, etc., of the aforesaid publication for the date shown in the above caption, required by the Act of March 3, 1933, embodied in section 411, Postal Laws and Regulations, to wit:

1. That the names and addresses of the publisher, editor, managing editor, and business managers are:

Name of—	*Post office address—*
Publisher, The Plimpton Press	Norwood, Massachusetts
Editor, Samuel Eliot Morison	44 Brimmer Street, Boston, Massachusetts
Managing Editor, Stewart Mitchell	276 Marlborough Street, Boston, Massachusetts
Business Managers, None.	

2. That the owner is: the *New England Quarterly* is promoted by the Board of Editors, and supported by Donors, whose names appear on every issue.

3. That the known bondholders, mortgagees, and other security holders owning or holding 1 per cent or more of total amount of bonds, mortgages, or other securities are: None.

4. That the two paragraphs next above, giving the names of the owners, stockholders, and security holders, if any, contain not only the list of stockholders and security holders as they appear upon the books of the company but also, in cases where the stockholder or security holder appears upon the books of the company as trustee or in any other fiduciary relation, the name of the person or corporation for whom such trustee is acting, is given; also that the said two paragraphs contain statements embracing affiant's full knowledge and belief as to the circumstances and conditions under which stockholders and security holders who do not appear upon the books of the company as trustees, hold stock and securities in a capacity other than that of a bona fide owner; and this affiant has no reason to believe that any other person, association, or corporation has any interest direct or indirect in the said stock, bonds, or other securities than as so stated by him.

5. That the average number of copies of each issue of this publication sold or distributed, through the mails or otherwise, to paid subscribers during the six months preceding the date above is: Not required.

STEWART MITCHELL, *Managing Editor.*

Sworn to and subscribed before me this nineteenth day of August, 1937.

William Johnstone, *Notary Public* (My commission expires March 13, 1942.)

The Massachusetts Historical Society

1154 Boylston Street, Boston, Massachusetts

The *Collections* (78 volumes) and *Proceedings* (65 volumes) with three *General Indexes* to the *Proceedings*, through volume 60, contain a great variety of contributions to the sources and study of American History. Volumes still in print, and certain Special Publications, can be purchased from the Librarian: *Collections*, $4.00; *Proceedings*, $3.00. The volumes of the regular publications listed below are *out of print:*

COLLECTIONS

Series I: 2, 3, 9.
" II: 2, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.
" III: 1, 2, 3, 9, 10.
" IV: 1, 3, 10.
" V: 1, 2, 3, 6, 7, 9, 10.
" VI: 1, 2, 5.
" VII: 5, 6.
Volume 71.

PROCEEDINGS

Series I: 1, 3, 9, 11, 13, 17, 18, 19.
" II: 1, 2, 3, 6, 7, 8, 10, 12, 13, 14, 16, 18, 19.
" III: 1 (41).

SPECIAL VOLUMES AVAILABLE

Johnston's Maps of the Kennebec, 1754 (1912)
History of Plymouth Plantation, 1620–1647 (1912)[1]
Charles Francis Adams, 1835–1915: an Autobiography (1916)[1]
The Education of Henry Adams (1918)[1]
Mont-Saint-Michel and Chartres (1919)
Journals of the House of Representative of Massachusetts, 1715–1776: I–XVII: 1715–1740 (1919–1940)
Meade's Headquarters, 1863–1865: Letters of Colonel Theodore Lyman from the Wilderness to Appomattox (1922)
Thomas Jefferson Coolidge, 1831–1920: an Autobiography (1923)
Correspondence of William Hickling Prescott: 1833–1847 (1925)
Winthrop Papers:
Volume I: 1498–1628 (1929)
Volume II: 1623–1630 (1931)
Volume III: 1631–1634 (*in preparation*)
The Founding of Massachusetts: a Selection from the Sources of the History of the Settlement, 1628–1631 (1930)
Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University, IV (1690–1700), V (1701–1712)[2]
Handbook of the Publications and Photostats, 1792–1933 (1934); Second Edition, Revised and Corrected, 1937

[1] *For sale by Houghton Mifflin Company*
[2] *For sale by the Massachusetts Historical Society*, $5.00

The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

The following *Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts* are still available. The volumes of Transactions contain the papers read or communicated to the meetings of the Society, on a wide range of subjects related to the history and literature of New England. All were printed in small editions, and the plates have been destroyed.

II: Massachusetts Royal Commissions, 1681–1774.

III: Transactions, 1895–1897.

IV: Land Bank Papers, Bibliography of printed Laws and House Journals of Massachusetts.

VII: Transactions, 1900–1902.

X–XIV: Transactions, 1904–1913.

XV, XVI: Harvard College Records, 1636–1750.

XVII–XXI: Transactions, 1913–1919.

XXII, XXIII: Plymouth Church Records, 1620–1859.

XXIV–XXVIII: Transactions, 1920–1933.

XXIX, XXX: Records of the Suffolk County Court, 1671–1680.

XXXI: Harvard College Records, Part III.

XXXII: Transactions, 1933–1937.

XXXIII: Charles Morton's *Compendium Physicae.*

Price five dollars a volume postpaid. Orders should be sent to Allyn B. Forbes, *Editor*, 1154 Boylston Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

2911